

((My comments in double parentheses - Homer))

VOLUME 1

EXM - 0

Copyright (C) 1992 A Voice of the Free Zone (Electra)  
Redistribution Rights Granted for non commercial purposes

((This is the first of three volumes. Vols 1 and 2 have previously been posted to alt.religion.scientology, Vol 3 as far as I know, is new.))

Disclaimer: The following material is for adult fantasy and entertainment purposes only. It is in no way meant to imply any thing real about anyone or anything whether living or imaginary. Part of being sane, apart from knowing who your friends are, is being able to know fantasy from reality.

Most of these postings were written for and posted to alt.religion.scientology, a usenet news group or 'mailing list' accessible from most of the computers in the land.

Most of Volume 1 is not worth reading as it consists mainly of  
flame wars between myself and various bashers that inhabit the group.

Somewhere near the end of Volume 1 I realized with great certainty that I should never respond directly to bashers. They wish to draw people into argument but have no interest themselves in the truth.

Most of them argue with you not because they think you are wrong, but because they are worried you might be right.

As one basher with more intelligence than the rest said, 'Remember all ideas are like assholes, every body has one and it all stinks, give them enough time and they all fade away.'

Except for his idea of course, which will no doubt stand forever due to its dripping veracity.

Anyhow, when someone wishes to respond to a posting made by someone else, the responder adds a bracket '>' to the beginning of every line in the original posting. Then the responder deletes everything that is not germane to their response and finally adds their own text in. The brackets denote what they are responding to.

If such a posting is responded to again by someone else, they add their own brackets in front of everything, and so lines that already have a bracket in them now have two. In this way the reader can keep track of who is saying what and how many times this posting has been bantered back and forth.

Thus you may see a conversation thread go something like this,

```
>>> Person A, bash, bash, bash... (THEM)
>> Person B, well maybe if you read something... (ME)
> Person A, crock, crock, crock... (THEM)
Person B, Well, here's some evidence... (ME)
```

You see how it goes.

The material on this disk may be copied and redistributed freely, please keep it intact and the disk free of viruses. There is an anti virus program on this disk.

Please do not edit my work, not even to correct typos. You may however add corrections or comments in double parentheses ((comment, correction, natter etc.)). You may also add your own material to this disk and pass it on as long as you separately attribute your own work to yourself. If they are going to hang

me for what I say, I want them to make very sure I said it!

You may upload it to the net or to ftp sites at your own risk. Netters need this material if Earth is going to survive.

So if you have the confront...

Remember you can be traced if you post something to the net or ftp sites and there are many netters who are willing to sell themselves to the Church to help the Church trace you down. Anonymity is a powerful ally in the war against Corporate Criminal Terrorism. Anonymity has nothing to do with cowardice as the bashers so claim. It has much more to do with an intention to WIN, and you owe it to yourselves, your children AND TO RON to win this war.

#### THE STANDARD BRIDGE TO TOTAL FREEDOM

Present day Scientology at its best works somewhat for everyone, and works completely for a few.

The labors of one man for one lifetime were not enough to solve all the problems of all the world. It would be preposterous to assert otherwise. However such a goal is in far distant sight and eventually Scientology will, over time, become a more complete science. This means becoming more workable and functional for more and more people.

I doubt that any science of the mind can ever just totally ARRIVE, ((arrive is a Scientology word meaning to come to term, to be complete and workable)) a thetan's penchant for creating serious aberration will always out strip anyone's efforts to bring peace and freedom to the entire universe. It's now a big universe out there if you haven't looked recently.

The best you can do is create a roadway out for those who are able to walk it. Given the imperfections of a man, any bridge so built will not be perfect and so also not be workable for everyone. That is what 'this Bridge is not perfect' means. Not everyone can walk it.

Just because you WANT to walk the bridge to total freedom does not mean you necessarily will be able to. That will depend on the wisdom that both you and its builders bring to the matter.

The assertion by the Church of Scientology that anyone who WANTS to walk their Bridge can, is just plumb wrong, as is the implication that anyone who can't walk their Bridge is a suppressive who not only doesn't want to walk their Bridge but doesn't want anyone else to walk it either.

Thus, to them, if you TRY to walk their bridge and fail, you become FAIR GAME. This is unfair and insane.

The important question therefore, is whether Scientology has arrived for YOU, and whether it is sufficient to help you walk your own personal Bridge to Total Freedom.

If you found that present day Scientology did work for you as expected, it would still be an incredible arrogance for you to then presume that the tech which worked for you could help everyone and anyone; some people have created traps for themselves that are much darker than even you can imagine. Witness the beings on NOTS.

To then declare someone SP because they give up in disgust with your tech is really stupid as it makes them an enemy of you and your tech and you lose the benefit of their help to a higher tech.

There are SP's, a very few of them are actually walking around in the world. Most of them are sound asleep in people's bodies as NOT's beings or joined from the beginning of time with the thetan you are trying to audit.

Declare them as you will, but even they will one day be knocking on your door for auditing. Probably sooner than you think.

Do you know how to audit a snoring zombie with a gun in one hand and a gang of thugs in the other?

The RTC does not have a standardly workable Tech, and if it did it would not apply it. There is much more money in planned obsolescence, a tech that offers endless hope but never final relief.

You must also look at the dollars per division of TA aspect of the thing. Who is making all the money collected on their Toll Bridge to Total Freedom?

((A division of Tone Arm motion downward after having risen is a measure of mass and charge blowing off the case and therefore of case gain. Session gains are measured not only in 'rave' success stories and pc comment, but also by the hard technical evidence of total accumulated down motions of the TA during session, called collectively divisions of TA.))

Whose total freedom are we working for anyhow, theirs or ours?

One last point, the RTC is always making such a big deal about how if it weren't for Ron, the Church of Scientology and the RTC you would never have been able to receive Scientology services or auditing in the first place.

Their implication is that Ron spent thousands and thousands of years researching the mind and the way to your personal freedom TOTALLY ALONE AND WITH OUT YOUR HELP! What is this one way flow here? You owe Ron everything and Ron owes you nothing? That idea serves someone's pocket book and it isn't yours.

The fact is that the discovery of the tech was an accomplishment across many beings and many lifetimes, Ron learned the tech and was helped by thousands and thousands of beings along the way. Others have researched the tech long before Ron ever dreamed there was an answer, others who have long since departed to that OT play ground in the sky.

Earth itself is only one of some 30 odd planets in our local group, of which Earth is a prison planet, a prison planet with no guards or asylum doctors, except perhaps those who are asylum inmates themselves.

Quite a few of those other planets have Scientology projects going along on them, and some of them are doing quite a bit better than we are. They each have their own founders and their own way of doing things. Ron's statement that 'in the whole wide universe we are the only hope for mankind' must be understood in it's correct light.

'We' doesn't refer to just us Scientologists here on Earth, but to Scientologists of many different independent tracks of development on many different planets at this time.

The Scientologists on THOSE planets would probably prefer that we Scientologists here on Earth would just blow ourselves up for the mess we are making of it.

Scientology, good workable Scientology, is very wide spread in the local group, although a majority of these planets are still barbarisms or near barbarisms like Earth.

((I have many dreams by the way of Scientology on other planets, with E-meters and Scientology books filled with data and charts and graphs far more amazing and beautifully done than anything Ron has released here on Earth.))

The survival of Scientology is not guaranteed here on Earth yet, as it is on some of these other planets, and the present day schism between the Church and the Free Zone is a clear sign that things are not going well here.

The present day management of the Church of Scientology is clearly much more interested in money than they are in divisions of TA. They claim it is all done in your best interests, they need the money to keep the Church alive and provide you with a route to total freedom.

If carried to its logical extreme though you can see that the best way to keep the Church alive forever is to keep people here and suffering FOREVER so that they will continue to need the Church FOREVER and therefore support it in its suppressive activities with their hard earned money.

People will pay everything they own in the name of HOPE, and they will blame themselves if their route is slow. Their route does not need to be slow, but there is less money in

a fast Toll Free Bridge, so it is designed to be slow and expensive and possibly even asymptotically endless, GOING THERE but never GETTING THERE.

Without money who will feed the Keepers of the Tech?

((Keeper Of the Tech (KOT) is an actual Org post.))

Thus some people manage to put THE GOAL TO HAVE A CHURCH and THE GOAL TO GO FREE in total opposition to each other.

Having and dramatizing such a GPM is in fact a prerequisite for becoming upper management in the Church of Scientology. They purge everyone else.

In present time the goal to have a church is winning.

In the field the goal TO HAVE WORKABLE TECH is winning.

However it may not be Ron's tech, chemistry today is not Lavoisier's chemistry of 200 years ago. However Lavoisier is probably still around in his present incarnation doing his best to make chemistry better.

By the way the French Revolution lopped off Lavoisier's head for discovering oxygen. 'We don't need no intellectuals in this here new society' they told him.

Anyhow, if you really want to give the RTC the shivers, just consider that when Ron does come back he will probably start off his new Scientology career as a Free Zoner, using the complete conglomeration of his already existing tech and all the new tech found in the field, producing more new tech of his own until the day he feels strong enough to come back in and take over his damn Church again.

And I assure you that day will be rolling thunder.

No doubt Ron will copyright all the new stuff he learns in the Free Zone under his own name, but what the hell...

If you want to avoid the flame wars, you might want to skip EXM-8 through EXM-26. Serious Tech starts at the end of EXM-28, and continues from there on out.

#### VOL 1 TABLE OF CONTENTS

This work is free, keep it so.

EXM-0	Volume 1
EXM-1	THE COGNITION TAX
EXM-2	THE COGNITION TAX, Part 2
EXM-3	THE EXPANDED EMOTIONAL TONE SCALE
EXM-4	AN OPEN LETTER TO ALL SCIENTOLOGISTS FROM DAVID MAYO
EXM-5	GUARDIAN ORDER 121669
EXM-6	FREE ZONE AWARENESS CHARACTERISTIC CHART
EXM-7	THE SOUL: WHETHER YOU WANT ONE OR NOT
EXM-8	PV = ID^X
EXM-9	WHOLE TRACK AND HELP
EXM-10	PREPCHECK BUTTONS
EXM-11	OT's IN THE FREE ZONE
EXM-12	E-METER TECHNICIANS
EXM-13	IS SCIENTOLOGY THE ONLY WAY?
EXM-14	SOLD TO THE DEVIL
EXM-15	TO THE END OF TIME
EXM-16	E-METERS AGAIN
EXM-17	EVERYTHING GOOD
EXM-18	DO NOT JUDGE THE CHURCH BY ITS FOLLOWERS
EXM-19	A HISTORY OF MAN
EXM-20	BASHERS AND PROOF
EXM-21	OT POWERS AND PROOF
EXM-22	IN DEFENSE OF DIANETICS
EXM-23	CAGED GOD
EXM-24	CROCKS AND OTHER MATTERS
EXM-25	A HISTORY OF MAN, CHAPTER 5 EXCERPTS
EXM-26	STRAIGHT JACKETS AND OTHER SUNDRIES OF EARTH

EXM-27 OPEN, CLOSED AND FREE  
EXM-28 WHAT IS A PC?  
EXM-29 IN BETWEEN LIVES

Volume 2 EXM-30 through EXM-38  
Volume 3 EXM-39 through EXM-70

Electra Xavier Magdalena

((My comments in double parentheses - Homer))

THE COGNITION TAX

EXM - 1

ca. 1991

Copyright (C) 1991 A Voice of the Free Zone (Electra)

Redistribution Rights Granted for non commercial purposes

A long time ago, the people of the land were suffering from a dread disease that no one knew how to cure. The disease caused war and insanity and cruelty and delusions and all manners of corruption, temptation and seduction. After a while everyone on the planet was infected with the disease without exception.

Many religions grew up around the disease, in an effort to curb its spread and contain its influence. Because no one knew what caused the disease most of the cures and preventative measures were found to be ineffective and based on myth and superstition. But a thorough gathering of the native wisdom on the subject demonstrated somehow, somewhere the disease had a cause and a possible cure.

This went on for centuries, entire civilizations were born, grew, prospered, and died and then were born again under the influence and pall of the disease. At its best people lived in a facade of civility and social propriety, with a high standard of living for some at the expense of others who were held in contempt by the more powerful minority. At its worst, there were dark ages, terror and wars beyond imagination, leaving death and suffering all around - the ocean waves were made of tears, and the sound of the wind was the crying for the peace of the grave for as far as you could hear.

The disease hit people hardest in their spiritual and ethical centers of the mind, it made them believe things that were not true, and made them afraid of things that did not exist. It made them hallucinate evil in others where there only existed stupidity, ignorance and fear, magnified by their own infection with the disease. Cruelty, imprisonment, and slavery became the order of the day, sometimes subtle, sometimes outright, but always total and triumphant.

Schools were a bastion of religious and scientific fanaticism, pushing ignorance, superstition and myth as truth. Students were either apathetically well behaved, following in the deranged and degraded footsteps of their parents and teachers, or they became violent rebels bent on destroying the world, relishing the day it would all end even if it took them with it.

Out of this whirlwind came a man, a very great man by all accounts, possibly the greatest man ever to live. He was revered as Savior by some and reviled as Anti-Christ by others. But for those who knew his true story he was a dicom ((Dichotomy of Comparable and Opposite Magnitude)) to the terror and nightmare of the time, and surely, what ever the truth was, some small spark of the Divine had become manifest again.

He claimed he was no different than anyone else, just a man, but he said all men were Divine, and I guess he knew if people did not come to realize this, they would all face a dark and terrible future that could only be called a Hell.

He grew up in the middle of the turmoil and spent his childhood going to school like everyone else, but somehow he realized that something was very wrong, that people did not understand the source of the disease that ravaged their souls, and so all of their efforts to cure it were in vain. When he grew up he wandered the lands both far and wide seeking wisdom where ever he could find it. He marveled how the wisest people were living in the greatest squalor, and those who had the highest standard of living and the technical expertise to produce it were practically dead in their souls. Wisdom had become for them a parlor game for the jaded in search of a joke.

He spent many years seeking the answers to man's woes in the pockets of wisdom that yet remained on the planet, and he finally realized that nowhere did an answer exist, and that he would have to start from scratch and do it alone. Now another man might have given up at this point, for in these lands people were tortured for seeking the truth, but this man rolled up his sleeves and went to work.

He worked for 20 years fighting off harassment from the governments and religions of the world, and developed a small following of people who saw the wisdom of his ways. They knew that he was different and if anyone had a chance to solve this thing, he did.

At the culmination of his work he finally solved the problem and attained a state of clarity, lucidity and enlightenment that had not graced the mind of men for untold eons. He taught the mental Technology that he discovered to his followers and taught them how to apply it to each other and to themselves so that they too could free themselves of the awful strain that had been infecting their souls for ever.

For them it was a pioneering time, an exciting and joyous time, one that I long very much to have been part of.

As time went on, it became clear to the population of the land that this man and his

followers knew what they were doing, they HAD something, something new and wonderful. They were kind and healthy and were not seething with cruelty and hatred, and they could be trusted. Their actions alone proved that the disease in themselves had been conquered, and what could be done in one could be done in all, for the source of the disease was the same in everyone.

Unfortunately some of the people around the 'healed ones' were so far gone that they could not see the changes clearly enough to recognize them for what they were, and many of them had, in their insanity, committed cruelties so heinous that they felt they would never be forgiven. These poor souls attacked the healed ones and tried to destroy them and for many years the future of the race teetered on the brink of ruin as the few held their ground against the police forces and armies of the world, a completely crazy and insane world.

But many new people were entering the fold, and although the treatment for the disease was very difficult and took the total devotion of a practitioner to his charge for days on end to bring about a complete clearing, those who made it became followers and practitioners of the Tech too, and so the movement spread. Light and kindness came into a world where only darkness and death had reigned before.

The Tech was an amazing thing. The Good Doctor, as every one called him, had spent years studying science and medicine and religion and yes, even psychotherapy and parapsychology during his desperate years as a young man in search of the truth. He had always hoped that around just another corner, in just another book would be the answer he sought, for surely with so many libraries with so many books there would just have to be someone who had written the truth at least once.

But it was not to be. The people of the world had just had this disease for too long, from before recorded history, and all of their writings and searchings and musing were strewn with the strains and delusions of the ailment that ruined their judgement and totalled their ethics and sense of the Divine.

You see this was a spiritual disorder, it affected the mind, it affected one's love and hate for fellow men, and it affected one's concept of God. The Doctor found that the highest concept of God written in the works of man was a debased and jealous God, one filled with self righteous cruelty and hate and punishment for his children gone stray. It did not take much for the Doctor to realize that this God was made in the image of what most people had had for parents.

This God sought to punish people FOREVER for the sins of four score and 10, rather than understand the very creatures He had made and help them ALL towards a final salvation.

The Good Doctor only found a God that filled the horrible need of sick and deranged men to harm and punish their enemies, enemies who themselves were only suffering from the same disease as everyone else.

Blatant cruelty was an early stage of the disease. Punitive self righteousness was a later stage of the disease. All were guilty and much to the Doctor's own horror, he found that all were headed towards a hell of their own making.

For down deep he found that all men were basically good, but appalled by the unexplained hatred and cruelty in their own hearts, they first took to warning others away from the same path by doing harm to them before they could do harm to others, and then finally they took their hatred and cruelty out on themselves to make sure that they could never do anything bad again.

Thus there was this terrible irony to this, and perhaps he was the first to understand it, but it was the GOODNESS of men and their fear of

doing wrong that made them turn the insanity of the disease against themselves and guaranteed a dwindling spiral of consciousness, self respect and self control.

In the last stages of the disease people would actually take to provoking you so that you would kill them, they were so horrified by what they had become that they needed to know that someone, anyone, could cleanse the world of themselves, to end the horror of what they had become. They wanted to know that there was one decent person left, and for them, the one who pulled the trigger was it. It was sad. For they would provoke you to hate, which magnified the disease in yourself, but they were only trying to die with a clean and guilt free heart.

It never worked. As they died they realized that they had wronged you in trying to get you to wrong them. When they picked up their next body in their next life time they picked up right where they had left off, making their childhoods very unhappy and their relations with their

infected parents almost terminal.

A sort of horrible karma came of all this. If you treated your children terribly and turned them into degraded robots at an early age, then when you died and came back looking for a new body, your children were all there were to have as parents. Thus what you had created in your children as a parent, you received as a child in your parents of the next life.

A serious game of what went around, came around. With a vengeance.

And through all this, never was a confession gleaned. No one could be trusted to give it to. EVERYONE WAS INTO PUNISHMENT RATHER THAN SALVATION. That was part of the disease. And besides it was better to hide what you had done from the world, for it would hurt OTHERS too much to know that a spark of the Divine had fallen into such ruin. Something that was impossible, but yet there it was.

'Long lay the world in sin and ERROR pining...' No where was there the sound of laughter or release.

People were sort of in a permanent state of shock. They couldn't believe that something so beautiful, themselves, could have done such a monstrous thing. But in seeking to hide it from others, they sealed their own grave, with the nails of SECRETS.

And so people kept it all to themselves, all the hatred and sorrow, all the regret and blame, for they figured that if everyone just didn't know, everything would be alright. It never worked, the only way out was the way through.

The only way out was to know how you came in.

It took nerves of steel and a LOT of confront, because this thing had gotten just ever so slightly out of hand. But the way to happiness was a true confession, and THAT is what the Good Doctor discovered.

You couldn't hope to cure the person of the day it all went wrong until you had lightened the burden of years and years, of lifetimes after lifetimes of regret and pain, all kept inside in a desperate attempt to not ever let it out again.

But it had become a crime to confess.

You might remind someone of what, in all good honesty, they were trying to hide because it might take them over again and cause them to commit more horrible crimes. People were trying to solve it by not knowing about it, and that flew in the face of a true confession.

This did not bode well for the future of mankind, for he had boxed himself in with laws that made it a crime to practice any religion or therapy that did not conform to the present rituals of forgetfulness and degradation.

You can never solve anything by not knowing about it with force, and THAT was the second thing the Doctor discovered. If you could just bring yourself to know about it, to see what you had missed the day it all went wrong, that you could cure the evil and the turmoil in yourself FOREVER. Then you could let go of the problem and not know about it for real.

For the problem was DIVINE.

It was also somewhat MAJESTIC for the way to know something which you had chosen to not know, was to not know it some more until you knew it again. This was called Perfect Duplication, and was related to total responsibility.

And when he discovered THAT, the Good Doctor's science became a religion.

It became both a science and a religion.

First and foremost it was a science of confession. This confession thing was not a simple matter, it was not just a matter of going to a priest in some dark Church and telling him something, because most of the religions of the day did not admit to anyone having lived before. They were still trying to solve the problem of the disease by NOT-ISING, a term the Doctor came up with, that meant the effort to not know about something you already knew about and couldn't stand.

One religion of the time claimed the world had been created 6000 years before, but only because its followers did not want to admit what they had been up to 7000 years before.

You see it was their SAFE SOLUTION. 'God made me 6000 years ago, and so obviously I had nothing to do with that horrible thing I did 7000 years ago, no not me!'

A true confession must be taken back and back and back to the first day it all went wrong. This takes great skill and courage both on the part of the practitioner and the one doing the journey. Further the practitioner must have already completed the process himself or he would not be able to stand your confessions and would not treat you in good faith.

Worse this science of confession was dangerous. People's sole solution to the trouble in their souls for the longest time had been to not know about it. They were all SURE that if they knew about it again they would go out and do it again. They had given up trying to handle the thing that made them mad and angry and hateful and evil, and most of them felt quite safe just not knowing about it or anything else related to the matter.

(Ever try to get a question answered by your parents?)

Unfortunately people with this fear of confession took it upon themselves to prevent anyone else from completing a true confession either, for they felt it was their duty to protect others from stirring up the dangerous waters that lay within.

They would prevent you from confessing for your own good. They would punish you for confessing, they would destroy you for confessing. They would burn, torture and crucify your wife and kids if you dared to look into your soul and admit what you had done. They didn't want you finding out what THEY had done!

This scared the hell out of them that you could find out about THEM by looking into



yourself.

Somehow they mistakenly felt that you would thank them for it later, this protecting you from knowing yourself, especially if knowing yourself caused you to take up a gun and start shooting people from the nearest bell tower, a common fear that lead to the solution to not know everything in the first place.

So there developed a tremendous amount of Technology around this subject of confession, how to do it right, how to do it thoroughly, how to get people to remember and admit what they had done, and to stabilize them in joy afterwards rather than leave them in fear and regret, or worse, compulsive evil.

In fact the Technology became so thorough and complete that it rivaled such works as the principles of operation of the supercomputers of the time. But through all this, it was still a simple, if courageous matter, to get a confession and complete the process, especially on yourself.

With the cleansing of the soul the physical and emotional diseases began to vanish out of people, they could see again, they could breath again, and they could love and cry again. Their bodies felt good all day long, and they regained their goals and aspirations and the courage to face their eternal futures with grace and humor. And without drugs.

And Oh, they could REMEMBER again. Their past lives, all those friends, all those lovers, all those children who had been so near and dear to them. What an endless beautiful relief. The tears of laughter washed away the tears of regret and Eternal Life became OK again. They could remember who they had loved and who they had cried for, and they KNEW they could make it all right with the world once more.

They were able to have feelings of awe and beauty again and most of all they regained a deep appreciation for the Divine.

It was called the Clean Slate Principle.

And those who did it right, swore by it.

And this is why the science became a religion, because after all was said and done, after one became an expert in the workings of the body, heart and mind, one found one self standing on the pinnacle of the soul, an unshakable source of goodness and light and not a little majesty (mischievousness). An imperial imp, a practical joker of magnitude, a soul that was the designer of its own destiny and ALWAYS HAD BEEN. A soul that made universes out of foresight and majesty, out of laughter and beauty, and used the darkness and gloom to enhance the light at the end.

And with the cleansing of their own slate and a return of light to their own consciousness, they could forgive others for what they had done, they could understand others as they now understood themselves, and they could help them when they were ready to reach.

And this is all anyone has ever wanted out of salvation, to be able to love one's self and ALL others no matter what, and to be able to lead them ALL to the way back home, back to the Divine Light of Peace that passeth all understanding.

And so having attained this self salvation of the soul, the Good Doctor recognized that such a Technology, such a body of understanding and application that anyone could use who wanted to, could only be

called a religion in its fullest sense, a science of realization, not only of Truth, but also of Potential.

Realization of the Divine become Manifest.

You and me.

((The 'Divine become Manifest) is a reference to existence which is a manifestation of the Divine. The Divine also has an unmanifested state prior to creating anything.))

And so was born the Church of the Good Doctor, and rightly so. It was probably the only Church on the planet that made any sense and certainly was the only Church on the planet that could actually do anything about man's condition.

However, in the search for happy endings, men are often short sighted. The culmination and pinnacle of one man's life is often only a reprieve, a partial denouement in the ongoing story of the universal dance around him.

It takes many years for others to catch up with the work of any great man, and the work of the Good Doctor was no exception.

In the first place it was a long and time consuming process to bring a person out of their personal hell into a state of Divine Clarity, a process that took incredible skill, patience and courage on the part of the one providing the process. Further if two unskilled and untrained people tried to do it with each other, they almost always failed, the fear and the anger and the guilt, the shame, blame and regret, were just too great. And almost no one had the guts or fortitude to do it alone.

People would rabbit away from some terror they had dug up in their souls and their bodies would DIE of the physical turmoil. Children apparently are very serious about wanting to die to get back at their parents, and when this stuff is stirred up again, the body gets sick with every cold, flu and sickness it ever had. If a person panicked in the middle of session he could die. Often of fear and heart palpitations.

People have God and Devil sharply divided, but the truth is our Maker is some of both, and we ARE that maker.

If it is true that Heaven is within, then so is Hell. Getting better was a process of digging up those monsters, digging up that Hell, and cleaning up your own estate.

The way to happiness was, is and always will be a true confession.

Anyhow, this thing of 'getting better', of attaining Divine Clarity, of getting and keeping a clean slate, was definitely a trip that most people wanted a friend to go with them on, and when the going got tough it was imperative that the helper or guide be someone who had completed the process thoroughly himself. Someone who hadn't just couldn't be trusted to do it right. It was better to do it alone when you had advanced beyond everyone around you.

People were afraid that if you found out about your own past, you would know about theirs too, and that they just couldn't confront. Thus they would take steps, however subtle or openly, to stop you from confronting it too.

There was a phrase that used to go around at the time, something to the effect of 'forgive them Lord, for they know not what they do.' And it applied, for in their goodness, people sought to enslave and imprison everyone in darkness so that everyone might remain good. Not only did they not understand the light, they were scared silly of it. Better to stay in Hell forever than face Judgement and Mercy. Thus most Hells were created as a safe solution to having to face up to the Divine Beauty from whence we all came.

To make matters worse, it was a full time job becoming a skilled and fully trained practitioner in this science, one that others could trust, and these people had to eat just like everyone else. They devoted their lives to curing others of the Divine Plague, and they deserved a standard of living equal to their worth in society. This entered money into the situation and this was probably the downfall of the Church although the historic records are not clear on the matter.

What is clear is that as the Church grew at exponential rates, its lust for administrative posts knew no bounds, and its need for advertising dollars to tell everyone that A Way had been found was insatiable.

In the beginning money motivation was frowned upon like a thundercloud, but with the attacks by the governments of the world, the tax collecting agencies, the police, the other phony religions on the planet, the Psychiatric Zombie Lords, the vested drug interests on the planet who NEEDED people in pain to push their wares, the need for money to handle law suits, pay taxes and place counter lawsuits became overpowering.

To their credit it probably can be said that that this money was necessary, as the societies at the time had more life in their constitution and sense of law than they had in their people, and fighting it out in the courts was the only option they had. The Church often won their law suits, which was a good thing, because if they hadn't, death and darkness would have become mandated law for another very long time. Governments certainly did not want people remembering their past lives, or getting out of their bodies and able to wander freely through the universe. What would happen to their WAR GAMES? What would happen to their SECRETS? How could a politician make a buck? A cold draft was blowing through someone's gold lined pockets.

To their discredit it can be noted that members of the Church often stooped to the level of the enemy, and lower, in their defense of their position, and this got them into more trouble than it was worth and probably aided in their final downfall.

They considered themselves above the Law, they had declared a secret war against the land that had nurtured them, a war where any treason or treachery was acceptable in the name of FAIR GAME. They considered that their Divine Law and Divine Cause was above the law of the land, and that God and the Good Doctor would never approve of them if they allowed the law of the land to get in the way of their Divine Cause. It was for the good of the many that they raped, murdered and plundered the few.

They were doing it all for the Good Doctor after all. The world in its insanity was trying to destroy the one person who had cared for them, had loved them so, had seen they were worth saving, and had risked his life time and time again to assure their salvation. Writing in retrospect I can see their point. There comes a time in every man's life when he must take up civil disobedience, when the criminality of the law places one above the law because one is not a criminal.

But the members of the Church turned this mandate into a licence to kill, a license to indulge in the hideous depths of the final stages of their own disease, all in the name of Justice and Divine Causes.

It's one thing to torture someone for information because you are at war with them, its quite another to torture them for fun, and then slowly when they are no longer able to talk. There is no honor here, no dignity, no respect. The guy you are doing in is a better soldier than you. HE told you nothing, not one word and did not break. YOU would have talked at the first whiff of someone doing to you what you had done to them.

In the end when you laugh at what you have done, when you boast to your buddies about the

dying gasps of your victim, when you accord your victim no respect even though through all the torture they told you NOTHING, you are laughing at your own eternal grave, for to confess THIS kind of stuff is hard beyond measure, and puts you very far away from attaining the Divine Clarity that you so longed for in the beginning and which was the cause that you originally fought for.

There was no honor here. Worf would not approve.

The Church created Goon squads to harass people opposed to the Church, and they were allowed, no ORDERED, to do anything to ruin a person's life, including torture and hitting them over the head in the dark of the night. In an angrier time the Good Doctor had written something about the satisfying sound of the dull thud of one's enemies in the night. A principle that might have been valid in rougher times, and during an openly declared war, but cowardice and treason had become the order of the day. The war was never declared, so they lost it.

.ce Continued in Part 2... -----  
----- Homer Wilson Smith This file may be found at [homer@rahul.net](mailto:homer@rahul.net) [ftp.rahul.net/pub/homer/exm/exml.memo](ftp://rahul.net/pub/homer/exm/exml.memo)

((My comments in double parentheses - Homer))  
THE COGNITION TAX, continued  
EXM - 2  
ca. 1991  
Copyright (C) 1991 A Voice of the Free Zone (Electra)  
Redistribution rights granted for non commercial purposes.

You see the problem was that people began entering the Church in droves, they KNEW that the Technology worked, but this did not change the fact that it took a long time to complete it. People wanted to be saved, they didn't want anything to do with looking at the monsters in their closets. There was however no salvation until they did. And the one point that must never be forgotten is that the primary attack of this disease on the spirit was in the spiritual and ETHICAL centers of the mind, leaving a person open to every whiff of corruption, temptation and seduction that came his way.

((Electra refers to corruption, temptation and seduction extensively in her writings. They are handled on Power, Grave V and VA, and form sort of a tone scale from perfection and the ability to handle power, down to total degradation and having no personal power at all.

Corruption stems from the belief that one is not responsible for the condition one finds oneself in, that is the crack in the armor so to speak, the person's shield, his integrity is corrupted at that point by this belief.

Running "What aren't you responsible for?" might be a way to develop and expose those cracks in people, but I don't recommend it.

Temptation is the light that shines through these cracks, it is what always calls you to do wrong in order to enhance your own survival, maybe by being dishonest, or ripping off your fellow man, or more importantly, using your power in unscrupulous ways to benefit from your position of power at the expense of the people.

Seduction is falling for the temptation and actually following through on committing the overt acts. Once regret sets in, Power becomes but a memory.)) In the beginning when someone entered the Church, they did so knowing full well what they were getting into, it was a small band of highly advanced people. New people were immediately trained in the Tech and received the Tech themselves, to rid themselves of the Divine Plague. Thus everyone in the Church was clean or nearly so.

But when the Church started to catch on, so many people came into it and took on positions of responsibility, that there were just was not enough trained people to debug all the new people. Probably this was due to the increase in administrative posts, people who did not deliver the Tech, thus they were slow at receiving the Tech or responding to it. It was easier to stay on post and screw up than go into session and own up.

Those who wanted to be Techies on the other hand quickly moved up the stair case to higher states of Divine Clarity because they spent all day learning the Tech and delivering it to others.

In the end there were probably 10 to 20 administrative posts to every Techie post, thus the Church was swamped with very ill beings, who did not get their own cases cleaned up as fast as was needed. Yet they formed the power base and made all the decisions. This corruption was all very slow and subtle and still has the historians scratching their heads. It was just too incredible.

The Church began to look like a bastion of the Fourth Reich.

Near the end of the Good Doctor's life, he had managed to lose control of his Church and was no longer running it, and was no longer legally responsible for it. It was in the hands of who ever had managed to take over control.

There was Tech still taking place, but more often than not, those with the most money, HOWEVER OBTAINED, where the first to receive the Tech while the more worthy people, the more spiritually advanced, waited in the sidelines.

Often people would declare having attained a particular level of Divine Clarity and they would place their big certificates on the walls mainly because of the social status that went with it, and the amount of money they could boast they had paid for it. Yet a deeper look would have shown that not one confession had been given up, and nothing of the central trauma had ever been touched in session.

Men who could have been saved, weren't. People who claimed to have been saved, hadn't been. This gave salvation a very bad name to the public at large who were a bit edgy on the subject of salvation in the first place. They came to feel betrayed, because they were made to doubt the existence of salvation altogether. It put them back in their nightmare without hope. This they did not forgive.

The Tech was all going to waste and it was all for show. At about this time various celebrities became involved in the Church pushing its various causes, raising enormous amounts of money for its advertising campaigns and

declaring the wonders of the Tech. But the Tech was nowhere to be found. It was all hype and glitz and smiling faces. And very slick promo.

Now you might ask what ever happened to the Techies during all this? Surely they would have put up a stink at the use and abuse that the proper application of the Tech was undergoing. And you would be right, a stink they made indeed.

Remember some people where violently opposed to the Tech because they did not understand it through their illness, or because they were afraid it would uncage the beast within them. These people had always been trouble to the Church and every once in a while one of them would actually get on post and start to do screwy things to bring the Church into disrepute. Or they would get on Tech lines and give Tech orders that were totally wrong and upset everyone, and so of course people's

cases would just get mucked up and everyone would start grumbling about the Good Doctor, the Church and the Tech, about how bad it all was.

These people were called Bad Guys. They were declared as such when they were discovered among the ranks, and they were expelled from the Church until they saw fit to confess and do amends for the harm they had caused.

Near the end people were being declared Bad Guys at an alarming rate and little mustard yellow slips were handed out to everyone on post declaring that so and so was a Bad Guy and no one should talk to him and everyone should report anything they saw him do especially if it were bad.

Usually Bad Guys were kicked out of the Church FOREVER, but that was just a dramatization of the hate and evil of the very disease the Church was trying to cure. And actually if you read the policies of the Good Doctor, it said clearly in 'Ethics Gradients' that the door was always open a little, even if just a crack, to let anyone back in who changed his mind and didn't want to be a Bad Guy any more.

However the Ethics Gradients Policy letter was repealed soon after the Good Doctor died. This locked the Church into this universe forever as they were buried under all the beings they refused to make friends with.

The Good Doctor knew that no one would be saved unless everyone COULD be saved. But that seemed to be a new thought on the planet. One that went right over the head and souls of the management that took over the Church after the Good Doctor's death.

Anyhow this precedence had been set, permission had been granted to kick someone out of the Church if it could be proven that he was a Bad Guy. So they would call Committees of Evidence together and they would Com Ev the hell out of the guy, and then they kicked him out and sent his case folder to the DEAD FILE, which meant that no one was allowed to give a hoot about him until he repented. And any letters he sent to the Church or the Good Doctor were sent to the dead file without being read.

This was actually very mild treatment for some very nasty people, people whose intentions were really evil, and whom the Church could easily have done without.

But what happened is that the Techies, the TRUE TECHIES, the ones who had been in it from the beginning, the best ones around, the ones who had devoted their whole lives to becoming expert in the subject, the ones who had had the most Tech applied to themselves, and so were the highest beings on the planet, the ones who had applied the most Tech to others, actually the only ones who knew anything at all about the Tech, the only ones who could apply it correctly and had the courage and honor to do so, started complaining about the false attests and the people buying their way up to higher states with out actually attaining them, and THEY WERE DECLARED BAD GUYS AND KICKED OUT OF THE CHURCH.

The records show that this all came to a head one dark day, when

all the best Techies of the Church from all over the planet, all the mission holders, all the highest and most devoted people that the Church had, were all called together for a large meeting which they thought was going to be to discuss the future of the Church. Well they were all fired, and while they were sitting there in shock in this huge meeting hall, back home their missions were stormed, their materials were taken from them, all their Tech references and tools, and all their case folders, and all those private confessional folders of their parishioners. Their staff members were absorbed back into the Church and those that wouldn't go were declared Bad Guys too and were hounded and harassed until little was left of their lives.

In the agony of this day was born the Free Zone.

The Free Zone is where all the Techies went, to practice the Tech independently on their own. There was no Tech left in the Church, just mouthings and pretenses. Shams and shambles. Facades and smiling

faces, with knives behind their backs.

Just like the Good Doctor had said in one of his little charts.

A few years later the Good Doctor died as befalls all men no matter how Immortal, and although history records that he swore to come back and take over his Church again to do it right, it is unclear if this ever happened. Personally I think maybe he washed his hands of the whole thing and came to Earth to start anew. I sure hope so.

In the years after his death, his Church became very rich and powerful, but it also grew more hated by the population at large especially by its own members. Not the vapid

Churchies who repeated the mouthings of the Doctor at the beck and call of installed Puppet Masters, I mean the Free Zoners who still had all the Tech intact and had been working day and night to improve the Tech, to add on to the foundation laid down by the Good Doctor and to make sure that his work would never be in vain.

To make matters worse, the various governments of the world knew that the Tech worked, but they all had a strong vested interest in the Tech NOT working so they could keep their war games going. They made a lot of money with war games. Thus a secret coalition was eventually formed between the Church and various governments of the world.

On the surface it looked like the Churchies and the Politicians were always at war with one another, but in truth the last leaders of the Church were installed by and were in the payroll of various governmental leaders who used the Church for their own ends, one of which was to make sure the Tech was never applied properly. Further they siphoned off millions of dollars from Church funds to help them in their wars and covert operations including the trafficking in drugs.

The Church was virulently opposed to the legalization of drugs, including the harmless plant euphorants, because along with the government they wanted to sell them and the harder drugs under the table for the inflated prices that criminalization produced. Thus thousands of people were condemned to a life in jail with all of their possessions confiscated by the government just for worshipping one of the prettier 11 leaved plants of the time. Plants that often broke through the Zombie Shock of one's mortal life, and gave a direct if fleeting glimpse of the Divine Glory that was the destiny of all beings.

Inside the Church, the Tech became terribly expensive. Only the very rich could afford to attain Divine Clarity. The joke is that they never did. Their attitude was that the Tech was only for the 'able,' to help them become more able. The rest could go eat cake.

Since only huge amounts of money could buy you an audience with the remaining Church 'Techies', being 'able' obviously came to mean being rich, no matter how you got your money. It became a crime to be poor,

and confession consisted mainly of explaining why you didn't have enough money to pay your voluntary donation to complete your confession.

You see it was just the original disease gone wild, everyone in the Church was sick, there was no one left clear enough of the Divine Plague to keep things going. Eventually the sick 'helped' the sick by KEEPING them sick and charging them an arm and a leg to do it.

There is humor in this somewhere, although I doubt the Good Doctor would see it that way. Anyhow the end came when the Church put out the decree that everyone practicing the Tech outside of the Church was a Bad Guy, that the only correct way to receive spiritual counseling was at the hands of a Church Standard Technician charging the (VERY HIGH) Church Standard Fees.

Correctness had taken precedence over workability.

The green and gold of money took precedence over the green and gold of the books the Good Doctor had written.

Further the only processes that were allowed to be run on anyone during their confession were those determined by their Case Supervisor, even if he was the dumbest creature alive, and by this time there were none dumber. They also declared that the highest high crime of all was to practice any of the Tech on yourself in your own free time, or to experiment with the Tech in any way to try to come up with something new or different or faster or cheaper to deliver.

Or SAFER. Or more WORKABLE.

This goal 'To find a better route' was the prime postulate of many of the brighter souls who entered the Church, and when they were forbidden to follow their true heart, they declared the Church an enemy for the rest of time and left, never looking back. Thus the Church lost its most valuable asset, an asset that was never recognized by the Church and never would be.

And the only thing worse than practicing Tech alone on yourself, was to practice any sort of Tech of any kind on anyone else, without explicit orders to do so by the Church and only after that person paid for it.

Thus was born the Salvation Police, who along with the Finance Police, made sure that no one got away with salvation for free. Those who were poor, deserved to stay in their own personal Hells forever, even if they were bright enough to solve it alone.

The Salvation Police saw to it that they were forbidden to try. They used direct threats of physical violence against the bodies of the persons involved and their loved ones, not to mention disinformation campaigns designed to ruin the person's reputation, and career. Not to mention murder in the night.

If you weren't willing or able to pay for salvation, then the Church was going to see to it that you didn't get it.

And THAT became their total goal.

To charge for salvation and to maximize profits.

The following because HIGH CRIMES:

- 1.) Receiving Tech out side of the Church,
- 2.) Running Tech not specified by your Case Supervisor,
- 3.) Running Tech on yourself,
- 4.) Correcting, Improving or Inventing new Tech,
- 5.) Running Tech on anyone else except as directed by the Church,
- 6.) daring to have a cognition or new realization about yourself, your life or your past, out side of a standard Church session, or
- 7.) daring to confess anything to anyone out side of a standard Church session,

By engaging in any of these activities, you were directly undermining the survival of the Church by taking needed income away from it and endangering your own life and other's lives by playing around in dangerous waters that you had no business playing in, your own soul.

You see getting better was mainly a matter of confront, confession and cognition. Basically the person had to cognite, step by step, his way out of the personal prison of forgetfulness and inability he had built for himself in his ignorance.

Thus by forbidding a person to have or create or indulge in any activity that would produce a cognition or a new realization about life except during an authorized Church session, they made it impossible for any of its followers to improve their own condition at their own bidding. Thus spiritual well being, its promise and its attainment, were totally controlled by the Church and were handed out as reward only to make people obey and serve them.

If you washed walls well, you might get some counseling.

To make matters worse, since most of spiritual counseling involved GETTING THE CONFESSION, and since detailed written records were kept of each session so that the Case Supervisor could keep track of how the parishioner was doing and cram the hell out of the therapist when he screwed up, the Church had amassed thousands upon thousands of folders of people's confessions and withholds.

You know, things from sticking cherries where they don't belong to murder in the night. It was ALL THERE. Every word of it. People didn't attain Divine Clarity with out it. The confession that is. I don't see why it had to all be written down. But it was.

It had been a sworn promise above and beyond Honor that these confessional records would never be used against anyone in the Church, even if they turned against the Church in their own personal insanity. You see the Church was supposed to be a safe space.

But near the end, the Church wrote a directive stating that all parishioner's folders should be culled for all of their withholds and transgressions and confessions and that these should be publicly disclosed should anyone decide to leave the Church or complain about the Church or disagree with the Church.

In other words, to hell with the SACRED client/therapist relationship.

So much for the Code of the Sacred Promise and the Foundation of Honor.

Well that probably took the cake.

With broken promises, sworn in all good faith, do we seal the graves of our own fate.

The days of the final treason had come to pass. War was openly declared by the Free Zoners on the Churchies, and any hope of reconciliation was forever lost.

Now if money had never entered into the game, all this probably would never have happened, because in a sick world, the people most able to make money are not always those who are the most ready for Divine Clarity. They are not always the most able to be helped and the most able to help others.

Nor are the rich the most worthy of help. They are merely the most able to make money usually by ripping off or exploiting others. If they confessed and repented they would be poor again, so there was a small conflict of interest here.

Many thousands of years later someone was to say that a rich man was as likely to enter the Kingdom of Heaven as walk a camel through the eye of the needle. This is probably because most wealth came from corruption. This is not always true of course, but it is worth noting, and it sure applied to this bygone age. The Good Doctor himself said many times that a person is as worthy of help as he is able to be helped and is able himself to help others afterwards. There was no mention of bank balances.

But people do have to eat, and have a good home, and raise a few kids, hopefully sane ones, and I would never have begrudged a good Techie his 5 to 50 dollars an hour working on me. I can turn my own stomach just thinking about the things I have done that I CAN confront, surely someone should be paid well for helping me slog through all the things I have done that I can NOT confront.

There is always beauty and laughter at the bottom of the manure pile, but the pile of manure goes mighty high. And there's god damn THINGS living in it!

It's always wise to take a friend along before you go digging.

Have you ever looked in a mirror during a lucid dream, a dream where you know you are

dreaming? What did you see? Well I know what I saw, and I went screaming out of the room yelling for my life at the top of my lungs. Now who you gonna call?  
That's why I need help. Anyhow that's just the way I have it figured.  
Anyhow back then the Techies that did a good job on their parishioners couldn't keep the money from flowing in their doors, that was just the way gratitude worked.  
Further once people had thrown off their shackles of shame blame and regret, and what few demons they kept impacted to their faces, their ability to make money soared through the roof because they had recovered their Prime Postulates, their Basic Goals, and so valuable production in their own personal lives went up again especially in the field of Art. It turned out, down deep, everyone was an Artist.  
Perhaps it was this fact that money came easy to those who had a clean slate that led the Church to raise its prices, figuring that those that had money were higher beings. The fallacy was that below poverty is criminality, and THOSE people have tons of money, which is why everyone else is poor. So judging a person by his bank account is a tricky business, and during the age of this story it was a very bad bet as there were just no high beings around at all. Thus the Church with its high prices became a cesspool for the criminal and the morally filthy beyond belief.  
They were all promoted and became Church administrators and Case Supervisors.  
In the Good Doctor's opinion, it really only took a few hours in good hands to crack a case, and there after the person could do it alone and do it to others, and so in his opinion the money was not only necessary but worthwhile.  
But he was an expert in the Tech, and he routinely overestimated people and their abilities, and few had attained the level of accomplishment that he had when it came to cracking hard cases. People had spent the past million years after all totally bent on saving them selves by not knowing what they had done, so it was no small matter that he could 'crack cases' in a few hours.  
But he also had another very reasonable idea, one that the Church never listened to. Those who had the money could pay more, and those that didn't could pay less. A person's worth was not measured by his bank account, but by his ability to be helped, and by his ability to apply the Tech to others after he had attained the state of Divine Clarity himself.  
The Church tried to implement this idea by offering training and free services to those who would come and work for them for 5 years. If you had no money, they would train you in what ever was needed, and you would get your entire allotment of Tech during your stay and you would leave with your case fully cleaned up.  
But it never happened that way, staff people were the most ignored and deprived people on the face of the planet when it came to spiritual progress. Basically the Church saw them as human fodder to be used, abused and thrown away. Divine Clarity was only for its PAYING customers like the local hoods or the movie stars.  
Stars would come in with some drug problem or another, they would pay thousands of dollars for a few hours of Tech, suffer a miraculous cure, and go out and live happily ever afterwards making commercials for beer.  
So the Church finally decided that everyone must pay the same amount for services and if you didn't have it, then you didn't get it.  
But charging rates of 300 dollars an hour for confession, with a prospect of needing hundreds of hours of work is insane and should have been recognized as such. And actually it was, the people who charged those rates never had any intention of the Tech working, they just wanted to give people hope so that they would keep coming back forever at 300 dollars an hour for the rest of their damn Eternity.  
The Church also came up with the idea of ONE SOURCE. In other words after the Good Doctor died, the Church claimed that no one else could ever do research on the Tech, or improve on the Tech, or Lord save us, correct the Tech. They claimed that every failure of the Tech to help anyone was really a failure of correct application of the Tech and not a failure of the Tech itself. In other words the TECH was right, but the people delivering the Tech were wrong. What I want to know, is how could they know?  
Eventually they started blaming not the delivery of the tech, but the receiver of the tech, the parishioner himself! If the Tech didn't work, it was the fault of the person looking for help.  
Millions of people had left the Church in disgust having lost all their financial resources with nothing in the way of case gain to show for it. The Tech had evolved upwards from a clumsy hard to use confusion to a sleeker and better fit system for curing people of the Plague. Each day of the Good Doctor's life research went on and discoveries were made.  
He was ALWAYS seeking to crack the cases that kept walking in his door to the very end. He cracked more and more of them but I am sure the Good Doctor would be the last to claim that he had solved the last troublesome case on the last day of his life. In fact he knew he was damn well far from it.  
So for the Church to claim that all the Tech that was needed had already been discovered,



and that any failure of the Church to deliver satisfaction to its customers was the fault of the CUSTOMER or the Org's staff, was arrogance, conceit and vanity all wrapped up into one. They just couldn't be wrong about ANYTHING.

But to then decree that no further work could be done on the Tech, no improvements, no corrections, no new discoveries, no experimentation

where it was obviously needed, showed that in the end the Church Management was more interested in a financial monopoly rather than in the final salvation of its planet.

The petrification that resulted from this was hard to look upon.

At one time it had all been such a beautiful dream.

Imagine some doctor spends his whole life researching AIDS, and makes many discoveries. Then when he dies, his organization claims that no one else can do independent research on AIDS, and no one else can deliver the medicines that cure AIDS, and if anyone does they are an enemy of the good doctor. Imagine they claim that anyone who dares to start his own experiments or research on AIDS is denying who is SOURCE on the subject of AIDS, and isn't admitting that all the work that will ever need to be done is already done. Further that by competing with the doctor you were taking funds away from the doctor's sanctioned organization and thus you were doing a great disservice to the doctor, the one who started it all in the first place.

What would you think of that?

This is neither a science nor a religion. Its a cult of the dead.

So when the Church finally decreed that no one should be permitted to have a cognition or make any case gain except during a paid session at standard rates with a Church designated Case Supervisor and Church designated Techie, using only Church designated Tech, and that anyone who dared to go into session with himself or others with out permission was a Bad Guy, an enemy of truth, the Good Doctor and the Church, and was therefore subject to the FAIR GAME policy of personal and physical violence and harassment, they cut their own throats.

For no one in their right mind would put up with such a thing.

The Free Zone was not the Zombie Zone.

The difference was this thing that came to be called the COG TAX.

Having to pay someone else for the right to cognite about yourself.

Further since the Church by its own decree was not allowed to work to improve the Tech, since only the Good Doctor could do that and he was dead, the Free Zone soon advanced way ahead of the Church in the Tech department. The superior Tech and their propensity to use it eventually resulted in the Free Zone prospering and flourishing, and the Church went down the tubes in self installed petrification. A classic case of those with the Divine Plague doing themselves in to protect others from themselves. Even the Churchies were basically good. You had to dig awfully deep though to find any of it.

The original Tech still resided in the Church however, if you opened any door to any closet the volumes of wisdom would fall on your head or be lying in a corner at your feet, dusty, unadorned and forlorn. Those beautiful books, the color of green and gold. What irony. For it was the desire for money and gold that brought them down.

I mean imagine having the Tech to free the soul, and dangling it in front of people's noses so that they would give you anything in the world to get out of hell, and then giving them just enough to keep them hoping and buying more, all the while making very sure they never got what they really needed. And then when they were destitute and broke, kicking them out of the Church and forbidding them to make any efforts to do it alone. Imagine watering down the Tech, or applying it wrongly on purpose so that it never quite worked, but always gave promise. What a way to make a buck.

Its bad enough when the truth you are selling is garbage anyway, its a High Crime when you have the real thing.

One last comment. Over the years after the Good Doctor's death the Church declared two General Amnesties towards its disaffected staff members, its parishioners and the general public. Thousands of people had left the Church in disgust and the purpose of the Amnesties was to

bring these people back into the fold. The way an Amnesty worked was the person was supposed to write up all of his or her withholds and transgressions committed since they were last in the Church and send them into the central headquarters. These acts and transgressions would then be forgiven and the person would be allowed once again to receive training or services from the Church and become a member in good standing.

The Church could never say 'We were wrong, we want you all back.' Instead they tried to save face by saying if you admit to all the bad things you have been doing to us we will forgive you and take you back in.

It is interesting to note that withhold write ups were always demanded of the lower level members by the upper level members of the Church. Never did the upper level members write up their overts and publicly disseminate them to the lower members. Thus the upper level management never had their overts or withholds cleaned up and never was a there confession gleaned.

The first amnesty was a very big success. Many many people wrote up their withholds and

came back into the Church. But nothing had changed. The second amnesty was a dismal failure. Once bitten, twice shy. This was the beginning of the end. The Church was rejected not only by society at large, but by its own members, members who continued on up the stair case to Divine Clarity without the Church and formed a formidable opponent to the Church's dishonesty and money grubbing ways.

The above is a true story, the names have been changed to protect the innocent. It did not happen on Earth, it happened on my home planet, Alletrelax, a beautiful planet I lived on many life times ago, and one that will be beautiful again one day if the fires ever die down.

It is presently acting as a crematorium for those who were so foolish as to worship money over truth and salvation.

Idols of Stone over Eternal Home.

The Techies from the Free Zone eventually all came to Earth and are here now. The Churchies are still back on my home planet. Breathing fumes hopefully.

Someday we will go back for them.

When we're ready and when they're ready.

In the meantime, the price of Divine Clarity has come WAY down. There is a Free Market in the Free Zone.

Electra

----- Homer Wilson  
Smith This file may be found at [homer@rahul.net](mailto:homer@rahul.net) [ftp.rahul.net/pub/homer/act/EXM2.MEMO](ftp://rahul.net/pub/homer/act/EXM2.MEMO)  
Posted to usenet newsgroup: alt.clearing.technology

((My comments in double parentheses - Homer))

# THE EXPANDED EMOTIONAL TONE SCALE

EXM - 3 ca 1992

Editor's Copyright (C) 1992 A Voice Of The Free Zone (Electra) Redistribution rights granted for non commercial purposes.

"Dianetics is not in any way covered by legislation anywhere for no law can prevent one man sitting down and telling another man his troubles, and if anyone wants a monopoly on dianetics, be assured that he wants it for reasons which have to do not with dianetics but with profit." -LRH

It should also be noted that, like the terms Xerox and Personal Computer (PC), the term Scientology will soon pass into the public domain as a word used by everyone to refer to this science of the mind that LRH fathered but which will be continued by others as all true and great sciences are.

This expanded tone scale is well known in the field of Independent Scientologists, commonly called the Free Zone. If you would like to find out more about the Free Zone, please request a free copy of issue 1 of International Viewpoints, Box 78, DK-2800, Lyngby, Denmark.

The following scale has some differences from the standard Scientology Tone Scale published by LRH, and therefore would be considered suppressive or 'squirrel' Tech by the Church. It is therefore something they do not want you to know about. And they certainly do not want me to post it.

Where the two scales differ, the Standard Scale is marked on the right in Editor's parentheses followed by a star. Other items in parentheses NOT followed by a star are my own additions. The standard scale goes from 40.0 to -40.0. The Free Zone scale goes from 400.0 to -400.0. I guess Hubbard didn't think his followers needed it all, although there was some token mention of Aesthetics and Ethics as dynamics 9 and 10.

The term 'squirrel' comes from the behavior of squirrels when they have lost their nuts and they dig here and they dig there and get very frantic. Auditors do this when they do not know the tech and come upon a very hard case. They throw standard tech out the window and become inventive, but since they are not very bright in the first place, they just foul things up more. The Church's assumption that all Free Zoners are squirrels is wrong. Both groups have their lousy auditors. The Church however seems to make a science out of it.

Electra

## THE EXPANDED TONE SCALE with correlation to THE KNOW TO MYSTERY SCALE

Copyright (C) 1982 by Geoffrey C. Filbert

Know to Mystery: Tone No: Tone Name:

Native State 400.0 Sovereignty Single Deity 320.0 Life that is not being Multiple Deity 160.0 Volition, Coexistence Not Know 120.0 Individuality Know 110.0 Awareness | 100.0 Truth | 90.0 Decency | 80.0 Ideas | 75.0 Ethics | 70.0 Aesthetics | 60.0 Inspiration | 50.0 Agony Know About 45.0 Amusement | 40.0 Serenity of Beingness | 30.0 Postulates | 28.0 Considerations | 26.0 Apparencies are Reality | 25.0 Flows | 24.0 Universes | 22.0 Opinions Look (Lookingness) 21.0 Games ((Spirit of Play)) | 20.0 Action | 16.0 Sensation Plus emotion (Emotingness) (10.0 Exhilaration) | (8.0 Courage) | 6.0 Thrill | 4.0 Enthusiasm | 3.5 Cheerfulness | 3.3 Strong Interest | 3.0 Conservatism | 2.9 Mild Interest | 2.8 Contented | 2.6 Disinterested | 2.5 Boredom | 2.4 Monotony Minus emotion (Mis-emotion) 2.0 Antagonism | 1.9 Hostility | 1.8 Pain | 1.5 Anger | 1.4 Hate | 1.3 Resentment | 1.2 No Sympathy | (Unexpressed Resentment is 1.15 Unexpressed Resentment | resentment you are not 1.1 Covert Hostility | letting others know about. 1.05 Anxiety | Suppressed Unexpressed 1.0 Fear | Resentment is unexpressed .98 Despair | resentment you no long know .96 Terror | about yourself.) .94 Numb | .9 Sympathy | .8 Propitiation | .5 Grief | .375 Making amends | .3 Undeserving | .2 Self Abasement | .1 Victim | .07 Hopeless | .05 Apathy | .03 Useless | .01 Dying | 00.00 Death (Body Death) | Minus tone - .05 Failure | numbers -.1 Pity | -.2 Regret (Shame)\* | -.3 Accountable | -1.0 Blame (Punishing Other Bodies)\* | -1.3 Shame (Regret)\* Effort (Effortingness) -1.4 Punishing Bodies | -1.5 Controlling Bodies | -2.2 Protecting Bodies Think (Thinkingness) -3.0 Owning Bodies | -3.5 Approval from Bodies Symbols (Symbolizingness) -4.0 Needing Bodies Eat (Eatingness) -5.0 Worshipping Bodies Sex (Sexingness) -6.0 Sacrifice Mystery -8.0 Hiding Wait -10.0 Being Objects Unconscious -20.0 Being Nothing | -30.0 Can't Hide Unknowable -40.0 Total Hiding (Total Failure)\* | -60.0 Should Hide | -80.0 Surrender | -100.0 Destruction | -120.0 Evil | -160.0 Delusions | -320.0 Individuation of self | -

360.0 Being entities | -400.0 Spiritual Death

(Below this is 'out the bottom' ((meaning presumably a a return to native state by default. Needless to say it is the hard way to go Clear, but does indicate that one day all men will attain the awakened state.)) )

Electra

----- Homer Wilson  
Smith This file may be found at [homer@rahul.net](mailto:homer@rahul.net) [ftp.rahul.net/pub/homer/exm/exm3.memo](ftp://rahul.net/pub/homer/exm/exm3.memo)

( ((My comments in triple parenthesis - Homer)))

AN OPEN LETTER TO ALL SCIENTOLOGISTS FROM DAVID MAYO

EXM - 4 ca. 1985

Editor's Copyright (C) 1992 A Voice of the Free Zone (Electra) Redistribution rights granted for non commercial purposes.

((My comments in double parentheses - Electra))

((This letter is circa 1985.))

Hello dear friends,

I am extremely happy to be able to openly communicate to you once again. It has been a long time; an overly long and somewhat difficult period for many of us. Those of you who knew me may have wondered what I have been doing over the past year, so I am grateful to have this space to let you know of my activities and future plans.

I believe it is important to provide a background to all of this. It is important so that you can share my reality on the depth of my commitment to the tech and to you.

It begins in 1957, when I first contacted Dianetics and Scientology. Like many of you, I read LRH's books and began auditing friends and acquaintances. I was so immediately impressed with the results that I moved to be near an Org ((local Organization)) and receive professional training (Hubbard Professional Auditor and Bachelor of Scientology, 1959). These were relatively simple, uncomplicated and exciting days.

After working in a Mission for a few months, I joined staff at the Auckland Org in late '59 and worked there for eight years, mainly as the HCO Sec ((Hubbard Communications Office Secretary)), but always "double hatted" on technical posts such as auditor, supervisor, case supervisor, etc. We attended Congresses, went to LRH tape plays, studied and did various courses, gave and received auditing and became part of the excitement that was being engendered by LRH and this new religion called Scientology. ((A Congress was a series of lectures that LRH gave over a period of months to a specially collected congregation of students. They were recorded and later formed the basis of various courses. For example the 'Anatomy of the Spirit of Man Congress' circa 1966, Ref HCOB, Hubbard Communications Office Bulletin 29 Sept 66))

In 1962 I did the Saint Hill Special Briefing Course under Ron and Mary Sue ((Hubbard)), graduating with honors. ((The SHSBC, Saint Hill Special Briefing Course, is the notorious 'Wall of Tapes'. On this course the advanced student listened to every lecture that LRH ever gave, in time order, up to present time in order to gain a clear understanding of the track of Scientology and its development. After the rigorous Training and Internships that this course provided, students were expected to be flubless auditors after this course. For a long time the Wall of Tapes were mostly confidential, but now the Church has released the entire SHSBC series to the public.)) After this I became even more involved with technical posts and my love of the tech developed. This devotion to the tech has been a profound and guiding motivation for me to this present day.

In January 1968 I joined the Sea Org and continued my tech training, frequently working and studying under LRH; e.g., I did my technical internships under LRH, audited under LRH as the Case Supervisor and later worked as a Case Supervisor ((myself)) under LRH, as the Senior C/S ((Senior Case Supervisor)).

In September 1973, LRH appointed me as the Senior C/S Flag ((Senior Case Supervisor at the Flag Land Base, at the Fort Harrison Hotel in Clear Water Florida, or the Flag Ship Apollo)) and during this period I also became the C/S for LRH's ((personal)) auditing, until 1975, when he moved to a different location.

In September 1978, I was called from the Flag Service Org to California to audit LRH and there I stayed on, as his auditor. In October 1978, LRH appointed me to the post of Senior C/S International. I remained in California auditing LRH on Audited NOTS until he advanced onto Solo NOTS. ((NOTS means New Era Dianetics for Operating Thetans. A Thetan is a being, either in a body or out of a body. An Operating Thetan is one who has regained his ability to remain outside of the body at will. Audited NOTS means that the auditing is received from another person, the auditor. Solo NOTS means you Solo Audit it yourself under the direction of your Case Supervisor. NOTS is a very advanced form of Dianetics used mostly on post-clear Operating Thetans.))

In mid-1979 I assisted him with technical research and with the export and training of the first auditors and C/S's on new tech. Apart from some return visits to Flag (and other Orgs) to handle out-tech ((degraded or misapplied or suppressive tech)), I remained on the post of Senior C/S International in California, from 1978. Throughout that period I was being trained and briefed by LRH on current tech and on his research of new tech, as yet unreleased.

In April of 1982 I received a long and detailed letter from LRH. It assigned me the

full responsibility for the tech and for his technical hats for the next 20 to 25 years. ((A 'hat' is a post that you assume with all its skills, duties, accountabilities and responsibilities.)) (After the passage of this 20-25 years, he stated that he would return in his next lifetime to re-assume his tech hats.) As I sought to carry out this assigned responsibility for the tech, it became increasingly obvious that there were points that must be corrected in the area of International Management of the Church of Scientology, so that the purity of the tech could be safeguarded. Indeed, correction was mandatory to even keep the tech in existence at all! ((Correction is a level of the Scientology Awareness Characteristics Chart, "Scientology 0-8, the Book of Basics". The "0-8" refers to going from 0 to infinity, the 8 refers to the eighth dynamic of Supreme Being or infinity. The 8 is meant to be an infinity sign on its side. It is a reference to the route taken by a being as he travels from Raw Meat to Super Operating Thetan. Correction is a point on the Awareness Characteristic Chart that proceeds in part: Prediction, Activity, Production, Result, Correction and Ability in ascending order. In other words to produce anything including greater ability in a person, you must first make Predictions as to what actions will cause what effects, then you must engage on that course of Action. This gets you into Production and this produces a Result. However the result must then be Quality Checked and this is Correction. Once your product has gone through all these steps it comes out as a valuable final product, which in this case is the Ability of your preclear to be an Operating Thetan and freely self determined Spiritual Being no longer in a meat body. Although this scale is used within Scientology to form the flow of its Technical Production line, producing Operating Thetans, it can be used in any area of production from government to making hamburgers.)) My efforts to bring about these corrections of Management resulted in hostilities and the cutting of my communication line to LRH. This severance of my line to LRH was done covertly, by others. This was in August of 1982. Ultimately these hostilities culminated in my removal from post, by others who had established themselves in a position of control over LRH's comm lines ((communication lines)). This was a period of shock, horror and very real atrocity not only for me, but for many, many high calibre, long standing Scientology executives of proven ability. There were literally hundreds removed during this lengthy political purge. While I do not wish to go into the details of that here, suffice it to say that after all my efforts to rectify matters internally ((failed)), I left in February 1983.

The next few months were spent recovering my physical health and TAKING PRECAUTIONS TO HANDLE VARIOUS THREATS AGAINST ME AND MY FRIENDS. ((Capitalization added)).

Having accomplished these two things, I am very pleased to let you know that I am again fully available to help and to serve.

My very real concern is for the purity and the standardness of the tech. And I know how important it is to all of you, and to the future.

There have been an increasing number of reported instances of out- tech, today; EVEN WHAT APPEARS TO BE A DELIBERATE CORRUPTION OF THE TECH. ((Capitalization added.)) I know that this is of great concern to you, too.

Thus I am offering my services, internationally, and I am fortunate to have the support and help of a group of very fine Scientologists.

I am convinced that we can avoid the enormous errors of the past. Indeed we must. We do have the extraordinary advantage of several points of guidance: 1) Your open, unsuppressed communication, 2) the tech itself, unyielding and senior to any and all political turmoil, and 3) a viewpoint of understanding as to what is behind us, and to what surely lies ahead.

There is a story of an ancient statesmen who survived the collapse and self-destruction of a great civilization. Years later, (when asked by historians how he had accomplished this, he stated:

"I stood above others, on higher ground, and when they were washed away by flood and ruination, I simply carried on."

It is, I believe, as simple as that.

Please get in touch, we are here for you.

With great love,  
David Mayo

Ability Advancement Center Address and phone number 6800 S. W. 40th Street current as of 11/14/93. Suite 339 Mayo also has e-mail. Miami, Fl 33155 (305) 667-5485

----- Homer Wilson  
Smith This file may be found at homer@rahul.net ftp.rahul.net/pub/homer/exm/exm4.memo



GUARDIAN ORDER 121669 Mary Sue Hubbard, Dec. 16, 1969 EXM - 5 Editor's Copyright (C) 1992 A Voice of the Free Zone (Electra) Redistribution rights granted for non commercial purposes. (Editors notes are in parentheses. Starred words were illegible in the original xerox.)

CASE C420153 DEPT EXH. NO. AAA ADMITTED IN EVIDENCE Date: 5-30-84 John J. Corcoran, County Clerk By: R. Hart, Deputy GUARDIAN ORDER GO 121669 MSH December 16, 1969 (Guardian's Office 121669 Mary Sue Hubbard) PROGRAMME: INTELLIGENCE: INTERNAL SECURITY OBSERVATION: The enemy has used the method of infiltration to obtain information against ourselves as known from incidences in South Africa, Edinburgh, and Washington, D.C. The enemy has also 'turned', and used as double agents, staff members as revealed by Maurice Johnson at Saint Hill and Barbara Peake in Melbourne. Further, the enemy has used former disaffected staff members, Scientologists or relatives of Scientologists in their attacks - Philip \*\*\*\*\* and Doug Moon in Australia, Jean Kennedy and Gene van \*\*\*\*\* in South Africa, Michael Purnetta and Mrs. \*\*\*\*\* in England, Eleanor Turner and the former Mrs. Elmo \*\*\*\*\* in America and the O'Donnell family in New Zealand, to name but a few of the outstanding examples. Although infiltrators and double agents can create more internal chaos and disorder in an organization, the enemy has been most successful in their attacks through the use of disaffected staff, Scientologists or relatives of Scientologists and the biggest gross error an organization can make as regards its own security is violations of the HCO (Hubbard Communications Office) Policy Letter of October 27, 1964, "Policies on Physical Healing, Insanity and Potential Trouble Sources." The duty of keeping the organization secure belongs in the HCO Division, both in RAP(?) and Inspections and Reports, but the Intelligence Bureau has learned through long experience that it cannot leave this function entirely up to HCO and where it has done so, it has had to suffer the consequences. Thus this Programme is a vital one. MAJOR TARGET: To use any and all means to detect any infiltration, double agent or disaffected staff member, Scientologist or relatives of Scientologists and by any and all means to render null any potential \*\*\*\* or harm such have rendered or might render to Scientology and Scientologists. VITAL TARGETS: 1. This Programme is to be done by the Assistant Guardian or the Deputy Assistant Guardian for Intelligence, if this post is held separately. 2. To establish intelligence files on all such persons found to be infiltrators, double agents, and disaffected staff members, Scientologists and relatives of Scientologists. OPERATING TARGETS: 1. To make full use of all files on (in?) the organization to affect your major target. These include personnel files, Ethics files, Dead files, Central Files, training files, PROCESSING FILES and requests for refunds. (Capitalization added. Processing files are the case folders of everything that is run on a preclear and everything the preclear says including all of his goals, ARC breaks, Present Time Problems and Withholds and Missed Withholds. These written records are kept during the session by the Auditor and are given to the Case Supervisor between sessions so that the case can be programmed for the next session. Also if something goes wrong, the Auditor can be sent to cramming and retrained. They are NOT for the purpose of publicly disclosing the data in them to hold the pc at bay or to blackmail him later. This is like a Roman Catholic Priest divulging his parishioners confessions to the newspaper or the police, or a psychiatrist or doctor doing the same. By the way the pc was never allowed to look at his own folders, not even the Ethics Officer. Only the Auditor and the Case Supervisor. This was a sacred promise made by Hubbard himself.) 2.) To assemble full data by investigation of each person located for possible use in case of attack or for use in preventing any attack and to keep files of such. (Once a pc's confidential confessional formulary is handed over to anyone for any reason other than case supervision or auditing, you can be sure it will be used by those people for any purpose at all that they see fit. Once the rules are broken, there are no more rules. I leave it to your imagination... A formulary is a book, in this case a collection of case folders, containing prescribed forms used in the service of a church, in this case auditing routines and processes and how they were run and the pc's responses to them including confessions. They are LEGALLY confidential.) 3.) To be alert to usual security precautions and to see that these are performed by the organization; such as proper locking of the premises, security of keys, locking of files, the changing of locks if keys have been lost, proper safes, etc. 4.) To keep off staff (lines and off) org lines any person who has ever betrayed Scientology or who has threatened to betray or blackmail Scientology. (With what withholds?) 5.) To ensure the Policy Letter on Physical Healing, Insanity and Potential Trouble Sources is not violated and to be alert to any possible violation. 6.) To maintain a good liaison to Ethics and ensure that the Ethics Officer alerts you to any person who might attack Scientology. 7.) To be alert to any organizational theft or disappearances of records and files as a possible indication of the presence of an infiltrator or double agent. Infiltrators are frequently those who have recently "joined" Scientology and so can be watched. Double agents are usually detected by natter (low tone covert unconstructive criticism), down stats (downwardly



trending production statistics), disorder in their areas and no case gain, (NCG, no case gain, means they don't cognite in session, and they don't get better even in their own estimation.) 8.) To be effective and IMAGINATIVE (capitalization added) in your collection of data and in your actions to nullify any attack or threat of attack. 9.) To keep your Assistant Guardian fully advised and the Deputy Guardian for Intelligence World Wide, who will inform the Guardian World Wide in such matters. PRODUCTION TARGET: This is a continuing Programme on which Projects will be issued from time to time.

Mary Sue Hubbard CS-G (Church of Scientology, Guardian) -----  
----- Homer Wilson Smith This file may be found at  
homer@rahul.net ftp.rahul.net/pub/homer/exm/exm5.memo Posted to usenet newsgroup:  
alt.clearing.technology

((My comments in double parentheses - Homer))

FREE ZONE AWARENESS CHARACTERISTIC CHART

EXM - 6 ca 1992

Copyright (C) 1992 A Voice of the Free Zone (Electra) Redistribution rights granted for non commercial purposes.

The following scale is the second most important scale in Scientology, the first is the Expanded Emotional Tone Scale.

Both scales are a map of the (at first) willful and then unwillful descent into the lower ranges of human experience and finally unawareness and spiritual death.

It is unclear what happens to people who go out the bottom. Some have said that they revert to the top at the Big Snooze, free to start the cycle over again when ever they want. Thus there could be no hell forever as both scales are a circle.

Others have said that spirits just continue going down forever unless they wise up, something that only a few do. This sounds like something you would say to a child to scare the hell out of him. Life is love, not death or hell forever. Life however is mischievous.

Even others have said that spirits just spend the rest of Eternity bobbing up and down in this scale, no one ever going out the bottom and no one ever going out the top.

My own view is as follows. Although the spirit is infinite he is not able to make an infinite amount of something that is finite. In other words he can make as much space as he wants as long as it is a finite amount. He can then just as easily make 10 zillion times as much space but it is still finite. Thus the spirit is infinite in that there no limit to the amount of space he can make (dream) but what space he makes is always finite.

The same goes for time. Each universe is a precreated whole, with a beginning, a middle and an end. Thus any being that enters this dream stream must perforce be ejected from it at least on the day that it all ends. Beings can come and go in the meanwhile, but no one can stay after the closing, unless they want to start it all again. There are many universes going on concurrently in the library of Source, and once a being is freed from the constraints of this one he can go wandering around in any one he wishes. Or he can create his own and solicit players.

Each universe is a statement of Divine Beauty, a beauty which has a special mystery and majesty of its own, a beauty that is not easily understood for it is willing to indulge in some very nasty detours. Detours which in the end are illusions and born of self installed ignorance and treason. The soul is a practical yankster of magnitude (prankster).

Each journey through this or any universe is a journey of self installed surprises, at first bad and ominous, testing the courage and tenacity of the soul to its sense of nobility and honor. All spirits eventually fail their own gauntlet, turning sour about goodness and anything we might value in a human being. They finally become what they feared most. If you can't beat them, join them.

During such a period of time, souls engage on a long journey of evil and horror, trying to survive by being the Meanest Son of a Bitch in the Valley, a choice they eventually come to regret. The sad eyes of their victims finally takes its toll. People are, after all, good underneath, where they wear the hats of both Joker and King.

Finally souls decide they can no longer be evil and they take to being extremely good, and forgetful. They don't want to know about it. This eventually decays into being 'mortal', if only by logic. If I have never existed before, what chance is there that I will exist again? By denying their past, they deny their future. This is the price of oblivion. So by the deceit of their own ways, they find a dark grave waiting for them at the end of their trail.

Only the good, or those trying to be good once again, whether or not they succeed, can find their way to a grave.

Life after life. It's a joke of course, the being can not die, but he sure can feel like he will.

This is the state that you will find most people in, live once, die once, had nothing to do with being here.

You know, I didn't make me, GOD made me, and if I'm not good, He will UNMAKE me. You will find this kind of stuff by the car load while running Parent and Child dichotomies, or God and Soul dichotomies. People take their prison very seriously.

Or worse you will find someone saying, 'God doesn't exist!' Raw meat.

However the world is a dream, there is no meat to be raw, there never has been and there never will be. THERE CAN'T BE. Seeing your own brains in a dream doesn't mean you ARE those brains, now does it?

Consciousness exists, meat doesn't.

It is time that everyone started waking up from their nightmare.

And what they wake up into, after they are done with their monsters and their fear, is an undreamed dream come true. The miracle of salvation, of rebirth.

Thus you will find most people swooning down near the bottom of this scale. They have to be brought up to -3 Demand for Improvement before they will start helping you with the process of waking themselves up. Until then you are just another part of their nightmare and they will fight you tooth and claw every inch of the way.

However it does not take much to get a person to finally see that the only way out is through recognition of the Humor and Class that went into the construction his own demise. For he not only chose it, he painted it and signed it too.

His damn signature is right there on his ass where everyone can see it but him.

Thus is reborn the Joker and the King, who it will turn out, much to his great relief, is one and the same being. Him.

At this point he is out the top and he will have found great humor and artistry not only in his own suffering but also in yours. And he will love you for it, for he will know that the suffering of your life is your offering of the soul in the grand theatre of life.

Just as was his. A Masterpiece of Grand and Excalibur Design.

The problem then becomes understanding why you are suffering, finding the adorable humor to it, and laughing your way into Heaven.

This scale is the stair case that one takes on that journey.

It's a long journey. It's a hard journey. It's probably the longest, hardest most miserable journey you will ever take.

You will love every minute of it no matter how bad it gets, as long as you stay on it and as long as you make it.

A journey from human to reborn God. Only a God could understand the humor and beauty of it all.

And THAT is what Operating Thetan is really all about.

Decency, Ethics, Aesthetics, Inspiration, Agony and Amusement.

The Joker and the King. The Imp Soul and the Lord. The Creature and the Creator. The Holy and the Divine. They are all one and the same. Only you could have done this thing to you.

Confidence is confiding to yourself that you did this thing to yourself. And THAT is Sovereignty at the top of the Tone Scale.

And will you live forever? Yes of course. Anything else was just a detour into your own gauntlet.

Again I suggest you squirrel this posting away somewhere safely as the data in it is important and not fully published in the works of the Church.

#### AWARENESS CHARACTERISTIC CHART

Copyright (C) 1982 Geoffrey C. Filbert Redistribution rights granted for non commercial purposes.

(Editor's comments and alterations in parentheses - Electra)

((This scale was originally presented by Electra upside down to how I have rearranged it here, where it is now in its usual order of presentation.

Like the tone scale, many people do not understand the followingness of the Awareness Characteristic Chart (ACC), they don't see why the items are in the order they are.

Although the order is pretty clear to me, I have known this scale by heart for 20 years and audited it from top to bottom many times. For people who are new to it, it might seem a bit arbitrary.

The scale essentially relates to the travails of a being who is losing against his will in the game of life after having set himself up for such a loss, if you believe in such things. Even if you don't, the scale still applies to normal humans below the level of 17 Clearing.

The positive part of the scale from 1 to 23 should probably be learned from bottom to top, which is maybe why Electra presented the thing in reverse order in the first place. Probably the most important rung to 'attain' in auditing is Recognition.

After that going up the Bridge should be clear sailing. Which just goes to show you how far I have to go to get there!

The first 21 items on the ACC from 1 Recognition through 21 Source are critical to both the Administrative and Technical operation of Scientology. The entire Org Board is built on these 21 items, and so is the entire Bridge for delivering auditing.

Ron conceived the Organization of Scientology and the Bridge to be a colossal machine for clearing the people of this planet. People would come into the Org at one end as Raw Meat, and leave it at the other end fully Processed as an Operating Thetan. The the degree that tech and policy are followed closely without vested interest, it is my belief that this systems works for many people.

The Org itself is divided into 7 Major Divisions which represent the 7 major operational units of any producing enterprise, including your own personal life. In

others words, EVERY producing unit has these 7 divisions whether they know it or not. If one or more of these divisions are out, the producing unit's product will be faulty and in the long run the unit will not survive.

Each of the 7 Divisions is broken into 3 departments making 21 departments, and each one has the function that is mentioned on the ACC.

The following discussion is from memory, and may not be accurate and in no way is meant to reflect the claims of the Church.

Division 1 is HCO, Hubbard Communications Office. and contains Departments 1, 2 and 3.

Department 1 is Department of Routing and Personnel and corresponds to RECOGNITION. It is here that people are entered into Scientology and are gotten into a state of recognition of where they are and what they are doing and what they are about to accomplish, namely going clear. Without this you have a lot of people wandering around in the Org, doing all kinds of posts, getting paid, without the slightest inkling of what it is really all about.

Department 2 is Department of Communications and corresponds to COMMUNICATION. Here all incoming and outgoing mail, bulletins from LRH and all other communications take place between Orgs. The basics of Communication in Scientology is taught on the Comm Course. The purpose of the Comm Course is to give preclears the basics in communication and the auditing comm cycle so that they are able to give and receive clear communications complete with acknowledgements and certainty of duplication. Data flow integrity in other words. What you send, gets there.

Department 3 is the Department of Inspections and Reports and corresponds to PERCEPTION. It is LOOKING to see what is going on, and correcting outpoints. It is also here that the Ethics department resides where all matters of out tech and out policy are handled, including squirrel reports and suppressive person declares.

Division 2 is Dissemination and deals with letting the world know about Scientology services, especially those already in the Church who are in need of their next service. Division 2 contains Departments 4, 5 and 6.

Department 4 is the Department of Promotion and Marketing and corresponds to ORIENTATION. It's purpose is to orient the cognizant Scientologist to the existence of the Org and its services, the existence and workability of Scientology and to 'drive people down on the Orgs' meaning make them come in for services.

Department 5 is the Department of Publications and corresponds to UNDERSTANDINGS. It's purpose is to stock and sell LRH books and materials to raw public and students moving onto their next course. It provides the hard bound persistence of LRH Standard Scientology Technology in books, tapes videos and other material.

Department 6 is the Department of Registration and corresponds to ENLIGHTENMENT. The registration section of the Org is where new and old students and preclears are regged for their next service. This includes letter writing campaigns to people in the field who perhaps are stopped on their Bridge and need to come into the Org to sign up for repair or their next service.

Division 3 is the Treasury and deals with the flow of assets within the Church, and contains Departments 7, 8 and 9.

Department 7 is the Department of Income, and corresponds to ENERGY. It deals with all billing and invoicing matters, including collecting payments for services rendered from preclears and students. This is where the profit and income of the Church is reaped from the various expenditure and investment cycles that it engages on, including auditing and training preclears. Every expense is an investment of energy with the intent to reap more energy in return from an exothermic reaction.

Department 8 is the Department of Disbursements, and corresponds to ADJUSTMENT. It is here that all purchase orders are issued and bills are verified and payed, including payroll to staff and auditors.

Department 9 is the Department of Records, Assets and Materiel and corresponds to BODY. It is there that the BODY of the Org is managed and recorded for efficient use in the investment and production cycle.

Division 4 is the Technical division, it is here that the actual production of valuable final products is done. This is the meat of the org and its Raison D'etre. Division 4 contains Departments 10, 11 and 12.

Department 10 is the Department of Tech Services and corresponds to PREDICTION. It is here that pcs and students who have signed up for a service are scheduled and routed for that service. Simple things like travel to and from the Org, accommodations and the like are handled by this department. The point is to make sure that the pc is where he is supposed to be on time and ready to go, and that the Auditors, C/Ses and or Course Supervisors are also where they are supposed to be at the same time and just as ready to go. This involves a lot of scheduling and PREDICTION so that the production line can continue to function uninterrupted.

Department 11 is the Department of Training and corresponds to ACTIVITY. All auditor and course training takes place in the Academy which is the central place of activity for Department 11.

Department 12 is the Department of Processing and corresponds to PRODUCTION. It is there that the actual Valuable Final Product of the org is produced, in this case pc wins, and is the end culmination of the whole purpose of the org in the first place.

Division 5 is Qualifications or Qual for Short. This is where you get sent for cramming and retreads if you screw up as a student, or an auditor. This entire division is essentially for Quality Control on the output of the Division 4, both training and auditing. Division 5 contains Departments 13, 14 and 15.

Department 13 is the Department of Examinations and corresponds to RESULT. It is here that the final result of production produced in the tech Division 4 is examined and tested for flaws. For example at the end of every session, every pc must go from the auditing room to the Examiner's room where he is placed on a meter. The examiner checks for an F/N which is a sign that the session did well. If the pc is sour or there is no F/N, then the session is 'red tagged' and it must be repaired within 24 hours. The RESULT was no good.

Department 14 is the Department of Review and corresponds to CORRECTION. It is here that bad products are sent for review to either fix them or redo them. Auditors that flub continuously are sent to cramming or must do a retrain, which means do the course all over again. Egregiously bad sessions must sometimes be fixed by a Qual auditor who works in this department rather than send the pc back to the C/S or auditor who screwed him up in the first place. The purpose of this department is to correct whatever is found to be at fault with the product in Department 13 during examination.

Department 15 is the Department of Certification and Awards and corresponds to ABILITY. This of course refers to the Ability Regained columns on the Bridge which are pc wins in session. It is here that Valuable Final Products that have passed all examinations and correction come to receive their final stamp of approval, which is usually signified by a Certificate for Training or Case Completion. Sometimes Certs are handed out in two phases, there is a temporary cert that is given when a course is completed, such as the Dianetic Auditor's Course, and then a Permanent Cert is given upon completion of the internship. Often a gold seal is affixed to the Temporary cert to turn it into a Permanent Cert.

The overall theory is that if you want to produce something you have to have some sort of investment ENERGY to start with, you have to make expenditures and ADJUSTMENTS to that energy in order to provide yourself with a BODY of production facilities. Then you need to schedule the production itself which involves PREDICTION. After thinking it all through carefully everyone gets busy with ACTIVITY which leads to PRODUCTION which produces a RESULT, which must then be CORRECTED to produce a valuable final product, which in this case is ABILITY.

Division 6 is Distribution. Division 6 is where most of the Org's contact with raw public happens. The dividing lines between Div 6 and Div 2 Dissemination, were not always clear in my mind, although the general rule was that Div 2 was to disseminate to people already in Scientology and receiving services, and Div 6 was for raw public who had never heard of us. In recent years Div 6 has been expanded greatly, in fact each of its three departments have been split up into 3 or 4 sub departments giving 11 departments all told for just Div 6!

This has no doubt come about because of the Org's expanding role in dealing with the raw public, and a vast explosion of posts and activities surrounding the world wide expansion of Scientology including Russia.

My personal familiarity with Div 6 is limited, so I will quickly mention each sub department in turn and its valuable final product.

The Original Div 6 had three departments as follows.

Department 16, Department of Public Relations - PURPOSES Department 17, Department of Clearing - CLEARING Department 18, Department of Success - REALIZATION

Realization here means final outcome of a project, the goal was realized, in this case the production of an OT. 'Rave' Success Stories of pcs and OTs were often collected here to show off to new incoming public what might be attained through Scientology. It is also in this Division that such people who have had wins through their Scientology auditing are trained in how to approach the raw public and get them to come in for services too.

The new Div 6 has the following departments. Their ACC terms however are very new and in fact are not on the ACC itself!

For those of you who don't want to read this, at least check out Department 18B below, CLEARING, for a good laugh.

Division 6 is now Divisions 6A, 6B and 6C.

Division 6A contains Departments 16A, 16B, 16C and 16D. Division 6B contains Departments 17A, 17B, 17C and 17D. Division 6C contains Departments 18A, 18B, 18C.

VFP = Valuable Final Product. (ACC term) Department 16A, Department of Public Book Sales - INTEREST VFP - Sold books delivered into public hands.

Department 16B, Department of Body Routing - CONTROL VFP: - People contacted and routed into the Department of Introductory Services (Dept. 16D)

Department 16C, Department of Public Contact - EXPANSION VFP: - People contacted and

made aware of the existence and availability of Dianetics and Scientology People contacted and routed into the Department of Introductory Services (Dept. 16D)

Department 16D, Department of Introductory Services - Awareness VFP: - Introductory Service Completions interested in continuing in Dianetics and Scientology

Department 17A, Department of Public Registration - DECISION VFP: - Fully paid for and started Dept 17B and 17C service sign ups and re-sign ups.

Department 17B, Department of the Hubbard Dianetics Research Fnd. - PARTICIPATION VFP: - Dianetics Service Completions resulting in people active in Dianetics.

Department 17C, Department of Public Services - RECOGNITION (again!) VFP: - Department 17C Service Completions resulting in active Scientologists.

This last VFP is too cryptic to be useful. Actually what happened is that many of the services that used to be handled in the tech Departments 11 and 12, Training and Processing, have been moved to Department 17C. These include the Hubbard Dianetics Course, the Hubbard Qualified Scientologist Course (HQS) and much of the new Book 1 auditing courses.

These are for people who have not yet embarked on a professional career in auditing, they seem to be public services and concentrate on early tech such as Book One Auditing and Dianetics ala Dianetics Today.

In Division 4 one can still get professional training in New Era Dianetics and the Grades and the rest of the Bridge.

The above is my interpretation of the split and in no way represents anything the Church has told me.

Department 17D, Department of the Chaplain - REHABILITATION VFP: - Salvaged Scientologists, public and staff with high morale who are now on the Org Board or on the Bridge.

Department 18A, Department of Public Relations - ACCEPTABILITY VFP: - Favorable public recognition by means of PR. Area control asserted and maintained.

Department 18B, Department of Clearing - CLEARING VFP: - Active, CONTROLLED (!!)) individuals and groups in the field getting Scientology to the public.

Department 18C, Department of Success - REALIZATION VFP: - Members actively applying Scientology towards the Creation of a New Civilization.

Division 7 is the Executive Division. There used to be 3 main people in an Org, LRH himself, the HCO Executive Secretary who was responsible for Divisions 7, 1 and 2, and the ORG Executive Secretary. who was responsible for Divisions 3, 4, 5 and 6.

The Org Board is usually drawn out with Division 7 to the left of Division 1 like so:  
7 1 2 3 4 5 6.

The HCO Executive Secretary, or HCO Exec Sec, should not be confused with the HCO Area Secretary who was head of Division 1 only, also called HCO or Hubbard Communication Office.

The 3 departments of Division 7 corresponded to LRH, the HCO Exec Sec, and the Org Exec Sec.

Department 19, Department of the Org Exec Sec. - CONDITIONS Department 20, Department of the HCO Exec Sec. - EXISTENCE Department 21, Department of LRH - SOURCE

The GO was headed by Mary Sue Hubbard and was directly under LRH. The WHOLE ORG was under her and the GO including Division 7.

In other words the GO was not part of the ORG board!

The Org Board went roughly like this:

LRH | MSH-GO | ----- HCO/ES - ORG/ES | | 7 1 2 3 4 5 6

When the great purge of 1982 came, the old Org Board was rearranged somewhat, including the expansion of Div 6 into 3 sub divisions discussed in detail above. One of the things that was done was to get rid of the GO permanently and create a new Office of Special Affairs (OSA), but one that was INSIDE the Org board so that it could never have too much power.

The new Org Board is laid out as follows.

RTC | CSI |----- . | | | E/D | | | ----- | HCO/ES - ORG/ES - PUB/ES | | | --7 1 2 3 4 5 6A 6B 6C

At the top is the RTC Inspector General Network under which is EVERYTHING.

Under the RTC is the Church of Scientology International, under which is EVERYTHING, except that they have a direct bypass line to Department 21 in Division 7, the Office of LRH.

Under the CSI is the Executive Director under whom is EVERYTHING.

Under the Executive Director are the HCO Executive Secretary, who is responsible for Divs 7,1 and 2, the ORG Executive Secretary who is responsible for Divs 3,4 and 5, and the PUBLIC Executive Secretary who is responsible for Div 6.

The present structure of Division 7 is as follows,

Department 19, Dept. of the Executive Director (E/D) - CONDITIONS Department 20, Dept. of Special Affairs (OSA) - EXISTENCE Department 21, Dept. of LRH - SOURCE

Glad to see he is still on the Org Board.

Where the HCO Exec Sec and the ORG Exec Sec used to have their own offices in their

own Departments, namely 19 and 20, they are now all in Dept 19 along with the PUB Exec Sec under the Executive Director.

The OSA is right there in Department 20 making sure that it doesn't do anything that it is not told to do.

So that is the Organizational side of the Awareness Characteristic Chart. But there is an Auditing Bridge side to it too, in fact the trip up the Bridge was meant in some sense to be a trip through the Org from raw public coming in at Department 1, Division 1 and leaving out through the top of the Org, Department 21, Division 7.

It used to be that the old grade charts had the Grades and the Awareness Characteristics grouped in threes.

The Church published a huge map of the Bridge showing people coming into the Org at -4 Need for Change. Through their ARC Straighwire and their Dianetics they made it up to -1 Hope. Grade 0 then took them into the positive part of the ACC for the first time.

Since those days, the entire Bridge has been altered drastically. Dianetics turned out to be unrunnable before the Grades, which makes sense, because you can't get someone to run out his engrams if he is still USING them to survive ala Grade 4. So now New Era Dianetics is above the Grades.

At the same time Expanded Dianetics was dropped which used to be above Grade 4. XDN as it was called was specifically designed to handle Evil Intentions. The E/P of XDN was in part freedom from cruel impulses and chronic unwanted conditions.

Grade 5 Power Processes were also dropped. The E/P of Power was Ability to Handle Power and Recovery of Knowledge.

Grade 6, or R6 End Words was also dropped. The E/P of Grade 6 was Freedom from Dramatization.

Apparently the E/P's of XDN, Power and Grade 6 were attained through New Era Dianetics alone which produced a Well and Happy Human Being.

Anyhow, in the old days, there was some correspondence with the Bridge and the Awareness Characteristic Chart.

Grade 0 (Communication) was Recognition, Communication and Perception.

Grade 1 (Problems) was Orientation, Understandings and Enlightenment.

Grade 2 (Overts and Withhold) was Energy, Adjustment and Body.

Grade 3 (ARC Breaks) was Prediction, Activity and Production.

Grade 4 (Service Facs) was Result, Correction and Ability.

The E/P of each Grade corresponded to the 3 Awareness Characteristics next to it on the Chart.

The E/P of Grade 4 for example, was moving out of fixed conditions and able to do new things, or ABILITY in other words.

XDN, Grade 5 Power and Grade 6 R6EW which had to do with purposes and goals were at PURPOSES on the ACC, and Grade 7 Clear was at CLEARING.

So it all related.

During later years, some of the ACC items were changed on the new Org Board, and I have shown them in double parentheses below.

ABILITY was taken off.

Also all of the new items that were added to the expanded Div 6 were never added to the ACC and still are not added to the audited Bridge side of the ACC.

Complete wall sized version of the Org Board and the Bridge are available from your local Church of Scientology book store.

#### FREE ZONE AWARENESS CHARACTERISTIC CHART

Spiritual Levels 23 Freedom | 22 Power | 21 Source | 20 Existence | 19 Conditions | 18  
Realization | 17 Clearing ((CLEAR)) | 16 Purposes ((Grades 5,6)) 15 Ability  
((Correction)) (Grade 4)) | 14 Correction ((Enhancement)) | 13 Result ((Validity)) | 12

Production ((Grade 3)) | 11 Activity | 10 Prediction | 9 Body ((Grade 2)) | 8 Adjustment  
| 7 Energy | 6 Enlightenment ((Grade 1)) | 5 Understandings | 4 Orientation | 3  
Perception ((Grade 0)) | 2 Communication | 1 Recognition (I've seen me before, I  
recognize who I am, what I am doing here, and what's going on.)

Human Levels -1 Help | -2 Hope | -3 Demand for Improvement | -4 Need of Change | -5  
Fear of Worsening | -6 Being an Effect (Other Determinism, total no responsibility) -7  
Ruin (Life ruin, rendered unusable or not worthwhile.) -8 Despair | -9 Suffering  
(Crucifixion) -10 Numbness (Numbness leads to not knowing how numb you are.) -11  
Introversion (Looking inward to find what's wrong with you.) -12 Disaster (Unrecoverable  
permanent damage.) -13 Inactuality (It didn't happen) -14 Delusion | -15 Hysteria | -16  
Shock (Zombie) | -17 Catatonia | -18 Oblivion (Forgetfulness, no past lives) -19  
Detachment (I am not involved in this) -20 Duality (Two kinds of beings in the world) -21  
Secrecy (Withholds, secrets from self, the secret is a secret) -22 Hallucination (of  
Evil) | -23 Sadism | -24 Masochism | -25 Elation | -26 Glee (Glee of insanity, relief  
that one is no longer held -27 Fixidity responsible. Same feeling as going on a  
vacation.) -28 Erosion | -29 Dispersal (Mental Dust in the Wind) | -30 Disassociation  
(Can't associate cause and effect, can't associate -31 Criminality one's self with one's  
actions.) -32 Uncausing | -33 Disconnection | -34 Unexistence |

Materiality Levels -35 Awareness of Chance | -36 Awareness of Fate or Destiny | -37  
Awareness of Luck | -38 Awareness of Fortune | -39 Awareness of Love | -40 Awareness of  
Self | -41 Awareness of Ideas | -42 Awareness of People | -43 Awareness of Things | -44  
Awareness of Groups | -45 Awareness of Money | -46 Awareness of Survival | -47 Awareness  
of Evil | -48 Awareness of Religion |

----- Homer Wilson  
Smith This file may be found at [homer@rahul.net](mailto:homer@rahul.net) [ftp.rahul.net/pub/homer/act/exm6.memo](ftp://rahul.net/pub/homer/act/exm6.memo)  
Posted to usenet newsgroup: alt.clearing.technology



THE SOUL: WHETHER YOU WANT ONE OR NOT EXM - 7 ca. 1992 Copyright (C) 1982 Geoffrey C. Filbert Editor's Copyright (C) 1992 A Voice of the Free Zone (Electra)  
Redistribution rights granted for non commercial purposes. (Editor's comments in parentheses - Electra) A person is the soul. If they feel they have a soul, that is probably the body talking. If they want to argue about it, it is definitely the mind that is talking. Until a person is processed above the cycle, they will continue on this silly treadmill of growing up a little body, rattling their little rattle in their little cage, going to school, learning to read, and so forth. With (Scientology) processing, a person can rise above the cycle, to where they can occupy any body they want at will. If they want to occupy President Johnson and decide not to run again, or President Nixon and take us off the Gold Standard, or a Russian technician and blow up a Siberian Nuclear Complex, then they can do that. Then they can come back and be "themselves" in their "normal" body. Until a person is processed up to that particular state they are either going to play see-the-movies (between lives implants) or go straight to the hospital, get a new meat body, go through the whole experience of being raised, and pick up more engrams. They do this over, and over, and over. It is a very wild order of experience. Its bizarre, in fact, but the folks don't know any other way to live. Personally, it remains personally unbelievable that people do that, but they do. They do, do that, everyone of them. The evidence is beyond refutation. The Soul has come a long way. Geoffrey C. Filbert ----- Homer Wilson Smith This file may be found at [homer@rahul.net](mailto:homer@rahul.net) [ftp.rahul.net/pub/homer/act/exm7.memo](ftp://rahul.net/pub/homer/act/exm7.memo) Posted to usenet newsgroup: alt.clearing.technology

PV = ID^X POTENTIAL VALUE = INTELLIGENCE TIMES DYNAMIC RAISED TO POWER X EXM - 8 ca. 1992 Copyright (C) 1992 A Voice of the Free Zone (Electra) Redistribution rights granted for non commercial purposes. The equation PV = ID^X is very simple. It implies that there is a worth of an individual to the 8 dynamics around him. A Potential Value. I am not sure how you would measure this worth or value, but like any investment, its a matter of return. How much do you consume and how much do you produce? Quality of production and consumption should also be taken into account here, but of course there is a lot of value judgement in this. What is of worth to one (drugs, death, schooling) is an anathema to another. There is an implication that in the long run there are only a limited number of things that are really good for the game and its continued existence, and lots and lots of things that are bad for it that lead to its total annihilation. The three P's come to mind, population, pollution and petroleum. In any case let's assume that what a person considers valuable and worthwhile is a personal judgement call and that he will work from this premise. Then LRH's point is that you should help those who are the most worthy of help which is a matter of how much it will take (consume of your time and energy) to help them, and also a matter of how much they will help you or others afterwards (their production born of your investment in them.) The implication is that intelligence, (I in the equation) is an important factor in determining worth. LRH defines intelligence as the ability to pose and resolve problems, which if they are the same problems that are besetting you, then such intelligence would certainly be worth while to you. LRH also says that lack of intelligence is mainly a matter of how much bank a person has caved in on himself via his secrets, withholds and service facsimile computations. Thus once cleared, people soar up to a very high level of intelligence IN THEIR OWN FIELD OF ENDEAVOR. The dynamic thrust (D in the equation) of an individual is how much free theta he has to work with once cleared. This allotment differs from being to being by a factor of 1 to 100 million. That means there are people who are many times 'bigger' than others and will tend to take on games of a larger scope with bigger consequences. This allotment is chosen at the beginning of the game and can be changed by a being once he gets high enough to take full responsibility for having allotted it to himself and others in the first place. It is also true that because high endowment thetans often take on tremendous games and so incur even bigger regrets, they can be the most caved in and aberrated people around. If you yourself do not have an endowment equal to or greater than the being you are trying to help, you can sometimes be swamped by the enormity of charge, pain, and ruin in their lives. Don't let that stop you however. Once clear they will be the best friend you ever had. The equation then states simply that a person's relative value is a function of his clear intelligence times his clear dynamic thrust. The non linear factor in the D part means that a person who has twice the dynamic of another may be more than twice the value of the other. For example if the equation is PV = ID^2 then a person with twice the dynamic thrust of another would be 4 times as valuable. The X value presumably is left up to the reader to determine. From the behavior or LRH himself, it might even be less than 1. The purpose of this equation is NOT to determine that some people are worthless and so should be put in the ovens, for EVERYONE is necessary in the scheme of things. If you got rid of just one person the whole universe would collapse. People chose to come here and people chose to let them in. You can't then just go on an extermination campaign, it is denying responsibility for who opened the door in the first place. The purpose of the equation is to help you determine who you should help and who you should let go, because you have only a finite amount of fuel to work with and a very definitely limited amount of time before the bad guys blow up the place or take you and yours into slavery. And for Heaven's sake don't audit people just because they have tons and tons of money, because once they confess and repent, 90 percent of them won't. They will give it all back. People have a very hard time with the ideas of worth and worthlessness. They have been opposed by their parents and the societies built by their parents for so long that the only way they know how to be of value is to be crippled. Thus a society of glasses, headaches, cancer, drug addicts, stupidity, ugliness and Churchies. These things are held in place by the Service Facsimile Computation which can be hunted down by asking yourself (or another) 'How does it serve my goals to oppose my goals?' Thus you will find how a being is surviving by succumbing, living by dying, winning by losing, being free by restraining himself, etc. Fully 50 percent of the charge on a case can be blown by finding, and running out the Service Fac Computation on a being. It is held in place mainly to make others wrong, to make others succumb, to dominate others (get them to do things they ought to have been doing in the first place), or to make others guilty. Its a way to gain sympathy from others who won't give it, and to refuse sympathy to others who are trying to get it from you. It is an action method of withdrawing into a state of non beingness in order to get others to coax you back into a state of beingness. Its an effort to continue to be by not being. Living forever by being mortal. Thinking its smart to be stupid. These computations are intimately connected to a person's goals for this life

(and the whole track) and the conflict and collision these goals suffer when the being runs into his parents who are dramatizing THEIR service fac computations full out. There is nothing more pathetic than a parent trying to get sympathy from a child all the while stopping the child from being, doing and having what he wants and NEEDS. Helping a person is mainly a matter of getting him to spot and reevaluate his decisions to serve his goals by opposing them (in himself and others). Then run out the lifetimes when he did to his children as a parent what his parents did to him as a child in this life. You also want the lifetimes when his children did to him as a parent, what he did to his parents as a child in this life. Who me, live before? Nah! Electra -----  
----- Homer Wilson Smith This file may be  
found at homer@rahul.net ftp.rahul.net/pub/homer/act/exm8.memo Posted to usenet  
newsgroup: alt.clearing.technology

((My comments in double parentheses - Homer))

WHOLE TRACK AND HELP

EXM - 9

ca. 1992

Copyright (C) 1992 A Voice of the Free Zone (Electra)

Redistribution rights granted for non commercial purposes.

A person who can move mountains has no need to either assert or prove to others that he can do these things, especially to those who don't have these abilities themselves.

He might however be coaxed into helping you confront why you don't have these powers yourself, specifically what you did with them when you once had them.

A thetan in this universe is basically a voltage source. Above that he is Responsible Cause. But down here among the spaces and times, the rocks and electrons he is basically a voltage source capable of developing, in an unaberrated state, an enormous amount of power, amperage and current. Easily on the order of lightning.

Thus it is no surprise that heavy electronic implanting has been used against him down through the ages, and that he would respond to such a thing. Lightning against lightning. Usually the thetan lost.

He is also responsible for indulging in such practices against his fellow beings himself, and it is his unconfessed regret for having done so that makes the times it was done to him stick to him so hard.

Early goals implanting was done in such an electronic fashion, by DIRECT MENTAL ATTACK on the thetan by other thetans (implanters). The use of electronic zapping eventually got the thetan in trouble with bodies as he regretted the damage it caused to them and eventually he got into punishing, controlling, protecting, owning and being bodies in an effort to make up for his clumsy electronic ways.

The electronic nature of the thetan explains not only the use of the E-meter to track down heavy moments of regret and self-hatred, but

also explains the fact that the thetan can control a body at all, even from a distance, which he does by throwing gentle electronic flows of command at the body, its brain and central nervous system. In other words the thetan moves the body around with simple low level tele- kinesis.

The more resistance that a thetan gets impacted with, the less amperage he can deliver until finally he can flow nothing at all even at his full output voltage. The difference between a human and an OT is that the human is walking around in a massive mental concrete structure called his 'bank' and this provides resistance to his efforts and will and goals. He can't even throw a spark anymore.

It is the effect that this mental mass of resistance has on the physical resistance of the body that is measured by the E-meter. When the thetan gets near something in his memory that he needs to confess, the built up resistance in his mental masses begins to AS-IS and vanish

and this affects momentarily the resistance of the body. This makes the needle FALL, a sign that significant charge is being approached and released.

Thus the E-meter can be used to play a game of 'hot and cold' with the thetan to help him find where he has been impacting himself, resisting himself, to lessen his abilities and thwart his own goals.

As the incident is relived possibly for the first time since it happened, cognitions start to take place, the pc starts to communicate like crazy about what happened (that's the confession), and the needle falls dial after dial denoting that all of the pent up pain and sorrow is coming off the memory. The being's resistance to knowing about it falls to zero, and eventually he becomes extroverted wondering who the hell you are to have helped him so.

These stages of release are accompanied at first by tears and then by wide smiles and finally gales of laughter.

That's called a full EP or End Phenomenon, and if you are not getting them you should get yourself a new auditor.

When the incident is fully handled the needle is left in a floating state, something you gotta behold to appreciate.

This electronic nature of the thetan and his memory banks also explains the enormous black and white light flows and electrical crackling that takes place when a pc gets to the root of a psychosomatic condition and blows it for good. It's eons of compressed energy flowing off like the stored power from a charged capacitor. You can die from this if you do it stupidly or without courage and cool.

Sceptics beware, for they have neither.

Lastly are explained the innumerable electronic dreams that pc's report, I among them, of violent electronic discharges accompanied by bright light and violent convulsions that are excruciatingly painful and center around the abdomen and spine.

I personally have also had dreams of being in grassy fields just sort of exploring around alone or with others and suddenly getting zapped by sharp electrical jolts as if some invisible force were mad at my trespassing and was throwing significant sparks my way. However the electrical jolts originate from inside my body and not from any discernable external source. Any Scientologist will recognize these incidents as 'nipping', something described by LRH in detail in 'A History of Man'.

I really never believed in nipping until I had had these dreams. Now I know what he was talking about.

Nipping someone or a body is often followed by deep regret. Those moments when thetans zap other thetans or when children try to mind nuke their parents have a lot of suppressed emotional charge on them which needs to be released and run out before the being will be willing to come up the tone scale again and recover his ability to do such things once more.

He restrained it because he regretted it.

The whole track of a thetan in this universe can be roughly divided into 3 parts.

There was a time 'before bodies' when a thetan's main interaction was with other thetans. They communicated with each other directly via telepathy and co-sharing mental image pictures. The entire 'physical universe out there' is a mental image picture of magnitude projected from within each being in it, and so it is not hard to see how thetans could communicate this way.

They also got into serious electrical wars with each other called 'Glare Fights', something that people do to this day at a lower harmonic. People no longer have the ability to throw lightning around at each other, but they sure wish they could, and they still try.

((If looks could kill...))

Much later on the track, after thetans became involved with bodies, they would throw a bolt at someone from inside the body they were occupying. This of course would blow the body's face off. Have you ever had dreams of bodies with monstrous holes where their faces ought

to be? Thetans had to decide between zapping people and staying in their bodies. You can see which route they chose.

During the second part of the whole track, thetans first came into contact with bodies. Some of these bodies were just bodies and some of them already had thetans in them decayed down into thinking they WERE bodies. Beings are of differing ages in this universe, some entered very much later than others. Thus they were entering a game that was already going on with some surprises in store for them.

These thetans still had enormous power, but they were rather dumb, self centered and clumsy. This led to many mishaps that later turned into serious regrets.

One of the first mishaps that happened is a thetan would swoop down on a body that it found to be just adorable and it would hug the hell out of it just as a little kid would hug a kitten. The body feeling itself attacked by an invisible force outside of itself would panic and

die. This left the thetan holding an adorable but very dead piece of meat. The thetan would take one look at those sad eyes, and swear never to do that again.

((I did this to a baby mouse once by accident. I was holding him in my hand, and I closed my hand around him and squeezed him a bit all over. He unexpectedly panicked and fought back against my hand, and he just sort of folded up inside, and faded away and died. I didn't hurt him, HE HURT HIMSELF with his panic. It wasn't even like he really hurt himself, it was more like he was SURE he was about to be crushed or something, so his body CHOSE to die. I was real sad about this mouse, because he was an adorable living thing one moment, and growing cold in my hand the next and I was the cause. I will never forget that one.))

However that was not the end of it. The body would lie there for days and rot and bugs would eat it and bones would show through and every time the thetan passed that way it got another dose of reality as

to what a clutz it had been. And its adoration became a haunting regret.

Sometimes bodies would enter areas that thetans were occupying, and the thetans would just want the bodies to go away, sort of like a goat that comes and eats your flowers. So the thetans would spark the body with some voltage and the body would drop dead. This would be a big surprise to the thetan. Again the thetan had to put up with the stench of rotting flesh in their beautiful garden. The thetan did not INTEND to kill the body, just to scare it away. The result was that the thetan got the feeling that he was too strong for his own good and could not control his mighty power. Thus it was better to not have so much.

This did not happen over night, but took place over a very long span of time, covering maybe 1000's of such mishaps. Eventually however those sad eyes caught up with the thetan and he became sort of done for, by his own hand of course.

Thetans also got interested in the the fact that bodies were into SEX. Thetans at this

stage had become degraded and jaded and anything new and exciting was worth a whirl. So a thetan or two would BLANKET a body, occupy the same space as the body, and take control over the body and make it have sex with another body.

Blanketing allowed the thetan to feel what the body felt.

Sex was sort of addictive to thetans, they were left with a serious kickback afterwards, they often got stuck to the body after orgasm and could not separate from it, and a craving for more sex came upon them later. This was due to early electronic implants that they had received in the first part of their whole track that they had long since forgotten about.

Thus each escapade with sex was less and less satisfying to the thetan so they would try to EXTEND the orgasm beyond the body's limits. This often resulted in the explosive demise of the body at the height of

the orgasm giving the THETAN a douzy of a death engram. It started with pleasure and ended with death. Now a thetan can not die, but it can experience anything, and in experiencing the body's death it got to know death first hand.

There was also the small matter of pregnancy. All this sex caused by the thetans gave rise to babies and children that had been created outside of the normal order of things. Bodies were being made to have sex out of season and for the wrong reason. Thetans saw that these children were unwanted and not taken care of properly and feeling sad and doleful about their responsibility in the matter, they took to taking care of them themselves.

After many such incidents, the thetan eventually fell down to entering the young body's head and BEING the body for the rest of its life. In such a way they devoted themselves to the care of the body for the rest of its life for its own good.

Much to their surprise and endless sorrow the bodies would grow old and die anyhow. This formed the basic on the chain of trying to stay young and never grow old. The death of the body from old age became confused with the deaths caused by the orgasmic experiences earlier, deaths that the thetan was damn well responsible for, and growing old became the lament of the sad and doleful. Thetans felt if they could just make the body stay young and live forever they could make up for all the deaths they had caused in their earlier days.

It never worked, however much forgetfulness of the past and of the future came out of these efforts, as the thetan decided that if he just didn't think about death or remember anything about it, it wouldn't happen. Thus soon they NEVER thought about death. Thetans became intensely identified with their bodies during this stage, they WERE the body as far as they were concerned.

This led to the consideration that when the body died, the being died, which led to hysterically careful efforts to take care of the body

and extend its life. Usually the body died sooner from worry about living forever. It also developed strange and inexplicable diseases andcrippings, psychosomatic conditions, as the thetan tried to elicit sympathy from those around him. His basic intent was to get others to live life for him, to sacrifice their lives for his, to take the risks and give him the rewards because he was such a 'poor dear creature' who suffered for 'no known reason'.

Sometimes a thetan would come along and try to blanket a body that already had a thetan in it taking 'good care' of it. The external thetan looking for sexual kicks would not know that there was another decayed thetan inside the head as the inner thetan just wasn't putting out enough power to be detected with out a careful look. However when the inner thetan was suddenly surrounded and controlled by the external thetan he turned up his juices full force to ward of the external thetan. This would surprise the hell out of the external thetan who

would then fight back with all his might. The body of course would blow up and both thetans would be left with engrams of magnitude wondering what the hell happened.

A long time later you will find on the track whole societies of embodied thetans mixing freely with free thetans. Sometimes the free thetans would be the ruling class or governmental agents. Sometimes the free thetans would be at war with the embodied thetans. In this case it became a game of the embodied thetans to embody the free thetans, as a free thetan was a real danger to have around.

Thus started the body-thetan wars that lasted for eons and resulted finally in the society you see around you today where there is not a free thetan in sight. The embodied thetans won many times over much to everyone's demise. No one knew how to undo the mess they had made. No one knew how to get out of a body anymore.

Sometimes other waves of free thetans would enter an area that had already enslaved itself into the ground in bodies, and they would take over that area and start to use it for their own purposes. These were the invader forces referred to so often by Hubbard.

Thetans did leave their bodies at death but being so overwhelmed by their implants and charge stored in their memory banks they would immediately seek a new body and reenter the slave society no matter how bad it was. The implanters would often grab such thetans

right after death, implant them with more things of their own devising and then send them to go pick up a new body. This came to be known as the in between lives area, something most people have zero memory on and less desire to know about.

They can remember being Napoleon, but they can't remember who made them think so. Most implanting has to do with false and violent goals often of a political or religious nature.

'You will be a Churchie, You will be a Churchie, (turn up the juice Joe!), you will do what you are told, there is only one source...' etc.

Earth was itself partly under the control of what LRH calls the 4th and 5th invader forces often working unknowingly in conflict with each other until recently. They were cleaned out by a band of OT's and presently Earth is a safe space for spiritual progress. Thus the last part of the track consists mostly of body games, thetans in bodies dealing with thetans in bodies. The first part of the track was mainly thetan-thetan games, the second part of the track was mainly thetan-body games and this last one then was and still is body- body games.

Undoing all of this is mainly a matter of getting off all the overts and withholds and finding the goals and opposition goals, the terminals and opposition terminals (identities) that make up the various Goals Problems Masses the being is stuck in, and then rehabilitating the thetan's willingness to indulge in these goals and be a free thetan again.

He's gotta stop opposing himself. That makes for a lot of mental concrete, forgetfulness and deadness.

The thetan feels really safe being a know nothing in Hell. You know, going to school, getting a job from 9 to 5, picking cotton all day long, that's real safe stuff to a thetan who 'doesn't want to know about it'. He doesn't want to know about what happened, about what HE DID, and he is afraid of what might happen if he does. Hell he's got a wife and kids to support. They might all starve to death if he ever went crazy. It's better to be a robot and go to work 9 to 5 and die of an ulcer. At least the insurance will take care of the kids!

And he is STILL having kids out of season and for the wrong reason.

Thus the process of clearing the planet is fraught with well meaning resistance every inch of the way. A thetan would rather think he was going to die than face up to all the eternal hells he has built and left behind for himself and others to fall into along the way.

Including the Hell of Boredom.

You see no hell is forever, but the thetan built traps for others that he could not undo. No one could undo them. Once someone fell in them, no one could get them out. Thus as far as he was concerned they were forever. HE didn't know what to do about them even though HE built them. In this way he helped others become electronic basket cases.

Eventually he fell into other people's traps and THEY didn't know how to undo them either. So figuring that he deserved what he got he has parked himself in probably over a 100 different eternal hells of varying magnitude for the rest of time.

One of which is called living once, dying once, over and over again.

How many graves have you occupied? How many tombstones have YOUR name on them? What were those names? You wish to continue doing this? Yes? No Problem...

Do you wish to be a male or a female next lifetime?

Now as an auditor it is your job to understand these hells, to know what no one else has known before, that the way to happiness is a true confession, and then go in and undo all these hells these poor blokes have gotten themselves into and are holding onto so hard.

Their primary error was they didn't tell anyone about it. He bopped a body long ago, and when others asked him how it died he said 'I don't know, I didn't do it. Orgasm? What's an orgasm?' That buried him in a zero responsibility because everyone around him thought he hadn't done it when he had. Further he had to lessen his telepathy so that no one around him would find out that he HAD done it. He was unwilling to have others come over and look at his pictures, and he was unwilling to go over and look at theirs lest they see his. So he separated off and withdrew from his group, the HIGH US.

Thus being unwilling to let others read his mind, he became unable to read other's mind. And then he spent the rest of eternity wondering if they knew!

He would then proceed on a campaign to prevent others from doing what he had done by doing it to them first!

He would be sitting there nursing his regret about killing a body with its orgasm, and he would see some other thetan entering a body for sexual kicks, and he would zap that body dead then and there to teach that thetan a lesson about not hurting bodies!

The other thetan may never have figured out what happened, but he sure as hell avoided bodies like the plague after that.

So such tactics worked up to a point, but the regret kept building up.

There are a few laughs to be had at the bottom of all this.

So as you help a thetan, you are going to run into this electricity thing. A thetan, as

he gets better, can generate a significant amount of voltage, enough to kill his own body or give it a heart attack or a case of the monster terrors like it has never seen.

And when he gets really better, he can kill others from a distance.

He just microwaves them from the inside out. Or if he is really high, he can just want it. That's Sovereignty. But full OT's do not go around hurting others, they have learned their lesson by now. They spent their whole track trying to keep others good by being as bad as can be, and look where it got them, kindergarten, over and over again, how many times in a row now?

The time has come to find a new way to deal with the war mongers and the death dealers. You should be able to kill people with your mind, you probably will want to, but you can use that power to better ends. As an OT you will need to find a better solution than the ones you used along the whole track, because they did not work and just got you into the prison you call your present life.

You will never stay an OT and probably won't even make it back to OT if you just revert back to your old ways of doing harm to others to prevent them from doing harm themselves. This is what LRH meant by KEEPING YOUR ETHICS IN. There is a reasonable way to handle unreasonable men but it ain't what you have been up to for the past 100,000 years.

One last thing. NO ONE with any kind of power at all will ever stoop to proving to you that he has it. In fact he won't even let anyone know he does.

He might however, if you ask him properly and are of sufficient worth to him as an individual, help you recover your own personal power and Sovereignty. But if he thinks you are just going to go out and make a buck with it at other's expense, or screw up the Divine Plan with crass displays of OT prowess, he may just let you stew for a while longer. Which of your Hell's is your favorite? The flames on that one can always be turned up.

In any case if you are accepted for auditing, you might consider bringing him some food while he is helping you, because he can't push hamburgers at McDonalds and spend all day with you and your skeletons at the same time.

And it is beyond crass to fabricate hamburgers out of thin air, and besides you might not be able to stomach his doing so.

The rest of the world certainly can't.

Electra ----- Homer

Wilson Smith This file may be found at [homer@rahul.net](mailto:homer@rahul.net) [ftp.rahul.net/pub/homer/act/exm9.memo](ftp://rahul.net/pub/homer/act/exm9.memo) Posted to usenet newsgroup: alt.clearing.technology



PREPCHECK BUTTONS EXM - 10 ca. 1992 Copyright (C) 1992 A Voice of the Free Zone  
(Electra) Redistribution rights granted for non commercial purposes.

DATE: \_\_\_\_\_ TIME: \_\_\_\_\_ TA: \_\_\_\_\_

PC: \_\_\_\_\_ AUDITOR: \_\_\_\_\_

SUBJECT: \_\_\_\_\_ Assess on the  
E-meter, 'What is the hottest subject on your track?' Take what reads and run the  
following questions on that subject until the meter is clean on each prepcheck question.  
1. On ... has anything been SUPPRESSED? \_\_\_\_\_ 2. On ... is there anything you have  
been CAREFUL OF? \_\_\_\_\_ 3. On ... is there anything you DIDN'T REVEAL? \_\_\_\_\_ 4.  
On ... has anything been NOT-ISED? \_\_\_\_\_ 5. On ... has anything been SUGGESTED?  
\_\_\_\_\_ 6. On ... has a MISTAKE BEEN MADE? \_\_\_\_\_ 7. On ... has anything been  
PROTESTED? \_\_\_\_\_ 8. On ... is there anything you have been ANXIOUS ABOUT? \_\_\_\_\_  
9. On ... has anything been DECIDED? \_\_\_\_\_ 10. On ... has anything been WITHDRAWN  
FROM? \_\_\_\_\_ 11. On ... has anything been REACHED? \_\_\_\_\_ 12. On ... has anything  
been IGNORED? \_\_\_\_\_ 13. On ... has anything been STATED? \_\_\_\_\_ 14. On ... has  
anything been HELPED? \_\_\_\_\_ 15. On ... has anything been ALTERED? \_\_\_\_\_ 16. On  
... has anything been REVEALED? \_\_\_\_\_ 17. On ... has anything been ASSERTED?  
\_\_\_\_\_ 18. On ... has anything been AGREED WITH? \_\_\_\_\_ On ... are you  
WITHHOLDING ANYTHING? \_\_\_\_\_ On ... has anything been INVALIDATED? \_\_\_\_\_ On  
... has anything been DENIED? \_\_\_\_\_ On ... has anything been WITHHELD? \_\_\_\_\_  
On ... has anything been REFUSED? \_\_\_\_\_ On ... is there NO ... ? \_\_\_\_\_ On ...  
has anything been INHIBITED? \_\_\_\_\_ On ... has anything been ENFORCED? \_\_\_\_\_  
On ... has anything been DESIRED? \_\_\_\_\_ On ... is there anything you have been  
CURIOUS ABOUT? \_\_\_\_\_ On ... has anything been UNKNOWN? \_\_\_\_\_ On ... has  
anything been KNOWN? \_\_\_\_\_ On ... is there anything you have been CAUSE OF?  
\_\_\_\_\_ On ... is there anything you have been SOURCE of? \_\_\_\_\_ On ... is there  
anything you SHOULD HAVE KNOWN? \_\_\_\_\_ On ... is there anything you have MADE WRONG?  
\_\_\_\_\_ On ... is there anything you have MADE RIGHT? \_\_\_\_\_ On ... is there  
anything you have MADE GUILTY? \_\_\_\_\_ On ... is there anything you have MADE NOT  
GUILTY? \_\_\_\_\_ On ... is there anything you have PUNISHED? \_\_\_\_\_ On ... have  
you tried to ESCAPE PUNISHMENT? \_\_\_\_\_ On ... is there anything you could not  
PUNISH? \_\_\_\_\_ On ... is there anything you have tried to DOMINATE? \_\_\_\_\_ On  
... have you tried to ESCAPE DOMINATION? \_\_\_\_\_ On ... is there anything you have  
tried to make SUCCUMB? \_\_\_\_\_ On ... have you tried to SURVIVE? \_\_\_\_\_ On ...  
is there anything you WON'T TALK ABOUT? \_\_\_\_\_ On ... is there anything you CAN'T  
TALK ABOUT? \_\_\_\_\_ On ... is there anything you SHOULDN'T TALK ABOUT? \_\_\_\_\_  
On ... is there anything you BETTER NOT TALK ABOUT? \_\_\_\_\_ On ... is there anything  
you YOU ARE NOT SAYING? \_\_\_\_\_ On ... has anything NOT BEEN SAID? \_\_\_\_\_ -----

----- Homer Wilson Smith This  
file may be found at homer@rahul.net ftp.rahul.net/pub/homer/act/exml0.memo Posted to  
usenet newsgroup: alt.clearing.technology

((My comments in double parentheses - Homer)) OT'S IN THE FREE ZONE. EXM - 11 ca. 1992 Copyright (C) 1992 A Voice of the Free Zone (Electra) Redistribution rights granted for non commercial purposes.

>Could anyone comment on how closely this tracks Church teachings? >(And, at what levels is it taught?) The Church does not have teachings in the sense that you seem to be expecting. Do not confuse Scientology with other religions. It is a scientific technology to help the preclear discover for himself what is true. Such stories about the whole track come off of people's track including my own, I am not just rehashing what was taught to me. I tend not to write unless I have attained some measure of reality on it myself. >OK, you won't give me proof. Will you discuss how you proved it >to yourself, or to your teacher(s) ? First let's get something straight. I am not a full OT. And again if I could move mountains I would not broadcast it. Secondly even in the Church, a person becomes able to leave his body at will only at OT 6. ((Actually pcs were expected to have attained expansion type exteriorization at old OV IV. With the development of NOTS, new OT IV became the OT Drug Rundown (BT's on drugs) and OT V, VI and VII became the new NOTS rundown. I don't know where exteriorization was expected to stably occur. By the time OT VII is done though, one would expect the pc to have exteriorized from the physical universe itself, let alone his body and bank.)) Certainly he is not going to be able to move even an ashtray quite yet. However above that level there is a lot of work done (or used to be) on getting the OT to move things directly with out using his body. Much more attention is placed on being able to affect other people's universes, such as ability to project intention at OT 7. As he says in 'A History of Man', crass display of OT power is not desirable at this time as it will just make it difficult for others to get across the bridge. Anyhow your desire for proof is understandable, but you gotta get real on whether anyone would actually want to give you proof. It doesn't serve them any. Also imagine someone walking into your room and actually moving something for you with his mind. Or even lifting you up and plastering you to the ceiling. How would you feel about this. Would it make you 'happy' to have such proof? What would happen to you over the ensuing days after such a display of proof? OT's are very well versed in the consequences of such displays of proof as they have had to suffer them all along the whole track. Thus they will be choosing a wiser quieter route this time around. >> Churchies have never seen a floating needle. And if a pc dared >>to crack a smile in session, they would send him to Ethics. >THAT IS A BOLD FACE LIE. It is sarcasm, Lenny. Of course there are floating needles in the church, I produced quite a few of my own. Look I happen to love the Church, but I will be damned if I will let cockroaches kick me out of my own house. The Church is filled with people whose sole motivation is financial and POLITICAL monopoly, who allegedly will sue/kill people for practicing their chosen religion outside of their purview. OT's are very real, and there are a lot of people who want to be the only one's to have and control them much as they do the atomic bomb. This one world dream of some is really someone's one world slave camp. I'll be damned if I want the double S and triangles be the coat of arms over that door. Scientology has existed past track long before Ron Hubbard came along and made a mess of it here, and Scientology will continue to exist long after the memory of Ron Hubbard and all of his followers is dust in the wind. Scientology in fact transcends LRH or any one person claiming to be its author. Scientology is what we ALL set up at the beginning of time to get us out. Thus, as even LRH has said so many times no one has ever heard it, he is not teaching us something new, but something we already know and have owned for ourselves. If it weren't OUR knowledge then it wouldn't be true because we are personally responsible for the creation of anything that is true about us and our involvement in this universe. The church would be totally opposed for example to me posting the anatomy of the R6 Bank which is after all what all the hullabaloo is all about. They would scream, 'Copyright, copyright, you are violating our copyright, you are publishing Church material without our permission! We will sue/kill you.' It's MY bank, and they copyright it. Next thing you know they will want a copyright to my soul and be charging me for a licence to survive. Possibly the assholes in the Church are the ones who created, designed and then stuck the bank on people in the first place and so of course it has their copyright on it, as a weapon of evil. That they finally fell into their own trap goes unmentioned and unnoticed. Now they want the copyright to stay with them so that they can make money making sure people never get out of it. Or that only their own do. ((You know its interesting that at \$300 to \$700 an hour for auditing, only the very rich and wealthy will go clear. This promises a power elite of wealthy ruling class clears, with everyone one else aberrated and sick. Do you want a spiritual elite based on money and political power in this world?)) Lastly I would presume that everything written to this list is sent by Churchies to the RTC (Religious Technology Center) for perusal and kept in files of each poster so that they can keep track of 'suppressives'. If the Churchies are not turning everything posted to this list in to the Soul Police, then they are suffering from an extreme case of dereliction of Duty. "The Religious Technology

Center has the purpose TO SAFEGUARD THE PROPER USE OF TRADEMARKS, TO PROTECT THE PUBLIC AND TO MAKE SURE THAT THE POWERFUL TECHNOLOGY OF DIANETICS AND SCIENTOLOGY REMAINS IN GOOD HANDS AND IS PROPERLY USED." "Help Keep Scientology Working Knowledge Reports are an essential part of Keeping Scientology Working. If you encounter any non-optimum situation or off-policy occurring in your org, mission or area, write a Knowledge Report to your local Ethics Officer and send a copy to the Reports Officer RTC if you feel the RTC should be informed of the matter. Reports should be sent to: RELIGIOUS TECHNOLOGY CENTER Reports Officer, SP Division 1710 Ivar Avenue, Suite 1100 Los Angeles, CA 90028 USA" I can not abide by their one world, one country, one government, one religion, one source, one thought mentality. Can you imagine a world where spiritual help is governmentally mandated by LAW to be the monopolistic purview of one group and that those who do not have the money to pay that group are legally unentitled to spiritual help? The Churches should get together with the AMA to plan this one world take over together. Imagine people who are PAID with money, girls or auditing to send knowledge reports along the tattle tale line to the secret Source Police? Or people who are condemned and assigned a lower ethics condition for not spying and reporting on their own? I KNOW it happened, I did it and it was done to me by my best friends. No, I didn't get paid in girls. People who are not OT routinely underestimate the power of OT's. Since the people in the Church do not admit to the presence of working tech in the Free Zone they presume that there are no OT's in the field that are opposed to them. Even though many of their own OT's have left in disgust, something that used to bother me no end until I understood it. It HURT, it almost struck me dead when an OT would leave. Good or bad, the Church was the only thing we had, I KNEW this. I knew the tech worked even though it wasn't working on me. When I used it, it worked just fine. My pc's were happy. So when an OT would leave my heart would just sink. Where the hell was he going? How could he throw his eternity away like that? What about his billion year contract? When I was part of the Church I did not know about the Free Zone. In fact I did not find out about it until years after I was removed as NCG (no case gain, no money left). I was ALONE with my case and my faith in LRH for years without a Meter or any of my tech books because they had all been taken away from me and reabsorbed back into the Academies for students to use. Fortunately I had read everything 5 times, but for this I will never forgive them. Well my billion year contract is still in good working order, only now I am serving the purposes of Scientology and not the god damned military industrial complex. Or Hollywood. The Church is in for a very nasty surprise as it soon goes the way of all communisms. The OT's in the field are considering the possibility of rearranging the Church's Akashic Triangles. Look what happened the last time they did that in Russia. So much for communism in Europe and so much for communism in Scientology. There are more OT's in the field than there are in the Church. The joke is a hefty portion of them are the Church's own. The best ones the Church had, the ones too good to keep around. And you can bet they are madder than hell. If it ever comes to a war between the Church and the Free Zone, the Church will loose. Captain David Miscavige is not, never has been and never will be my superior commanding officer. My Eternal Destiny does not depend on my following the orders of LRH or his assigns. If LRH would like to manifest himself to me perhaps we could talk about this and come to an agreement. Electra -----  
----- Homer Wilson Smith This file may be found at homer@rahul.net ftp.rahul.net/pub/homer/act/exml1.memo Posted to usenet newsgroup: alt.clearing.technology

((My comments in double parentheses - Homer)) E-METER TECHNICIANS EXM - 12 ca. 1992  
Copyright (C) 1992 A Voice of the Free Zone (Electra) Redistribution rights granted for  
non commercial purposes. In the first place no one in their right mind would ever buy an  
E- meter from a non Scientologist, let alone someone who held the subject in contempt.  
Such a person would have no understanding of the function of the E- meter, no respect for  
its purposes and thus no pride for his craftsmanship, let alone an ability to quality  
check his own work. Further his intentions would be opposed to having a well working E-  
meter in the environment because someone might come along and ask him to pick up the  
cans. Lastly he would not be able to check out the functioning of his E- meters because  
he would be unwilling or unable to Solo with the meters that crossed his hands to give  
them their final OK to Audit check. By definition, if he could use them on himself to  
see if they worked properly by producing reads and proper TA action, he would be a  
Scientologist by choice. I USE every E-meter that comes my way, I let my Eternity depend  
upon it. If I don't like it, I burn it. Mock the Church. Please do not mock Scientology.  
Electra ----- Homer  
Wilson Smith This file may be found at [homer@rahul.net](mailto:homer@rahul.net) [ftp.rahul.net/pub/homer/act/  
exml2.memo](ftp://rahul.net/pub/homer/act/exml2.memo) Posted to usenet newsgroup: alt.clearing.technology

((My comments in double parentheses - Homer)) IS SCIENTOLOGY THE ONLY WAY? EXM - 13  
ca. 1992 Copyright (C) 1992 A Voice of the Free Zone (Electra) Redistribution rights  
granted for non commercial purposes. Please be careful not to confuse Scientology and  
the Church of Scientology or even 'Scientologists'. The mentality that you find in the  
followers or even founders of any particular religion or path to enlightenment is not  
necessarily representative of the mentality espoused by that same path. The point is,  
the PATH exists independent of the pushers of the path. The question of what will the  
Church do with all those for whom Scientology does not work is one of the best questions  
you can ask if you wish to avoid the world slave state currently advocated by the Church  
management. Their idea of a Clear World is a Clear flow of money into their coffers at  
everyone else's expense. But if we ignore the Church for a moment, we are still left  
with the problem of what happens if Scientology 'does not work'? Well you are talking to  
someone for whom this was true, until I made it work, and what I found was not that  
Scientology was wrong but that all the people who were pushing it were way WAY below  
being able to apply it in any useful way. The dead can not help the dead. I was dead,  
and so were they. Most of them still are. I am now quite alive and can attest to the  
workability of this spiritual technology that I have come to call Scientology. A couple  
of points. The first is that the tech I have is similar to but not identical to stuff  
written in the works of Hubbard. It evolved as I made case gain. I cognited much of my  
own tech. This brings up the point that Scientology is not the existing tech as laid out  
by L. Ron Hubbard which is only a poorly organized subset of the over all subject. The  
implication is that as new ways and means of helping people are found or cognited, they  
will be added to the bin of knowledge called Scientology. It won't be the copyrighted  
pile of cow pie that LRH tried to push off on all of us, but it will enhance that pile  
and make it better. When Lavoisier died, did all of Chemistry cease to grow? No of  
course not, new things are discovered everyday in the field of Chemistry and they are all  
added to the bin called Chemistry. Exactly so with Scientology. Lastly before you go  
asking what about all those other ways to help people, you ought to consider that  
Scientology is itself a conglomeration of all the wisdom about helping people that has  
ever been known to man. Thus Scientology IS the best of all those other ways, it is not  
something different. It is neither new nor original, although some of it surely is, just  
as what I have come to know is original with me. Others may have discovered it before me,  
but I did not know about it until I found it again. That's the only originality anyone  
could claim. Now the Church would claim that any process discovered in session by  
someone other than LRH should not be used, and should not be added to the bin called  
Scientology. I on the other hand am very happy to add what I have discovered to  
'Scientology', because that is the public domain name of this field of the mind, even  
though it is also presently the copyrighted property of the RTC. That's because the  
Copyright Courts are ignorant of the nature of this universe and are unable to remember  
their own whole track. Otherwise they would have laughed the whole proposition out of  
court. David Mayo is in the center of this whole legal swirl by the way, and it is  
coming to a head very soon, so if you would like to help him out you might consider how  
to best push Scientology with out pushing the Church. And now we come to the last point.  
If you have a car and it is not working and you take it to a mechanic and he pulls out  
the manual and fixes a valve or something and it starts working right, you would think  
this was fine would you not? If someone came along and said, well your car got better  
because the mechanic talked to it right, or held its steering column, or the car had  
faith in the mechanic you would think this person had little grip on reality. The fact  
is, if a car is not working right, there is always something specific wrong with it. It  
follows that only fixing that specific thing will fix the car. There is no mumbo jumbo,  
there is only accurate technical expertise. It is the same with the Human Spirit and  
Mind, although people do not recognize this to be the case. There are so many ways to  
make the human mind run better without fixing it, that people have long ago given up on  
the idea of fixing it for real. In fact they find it a bit insulting, because they don't  
want to admit its broke. It's their mind after all. Be that as it may, the anatomy of  
the human mind, especially of what's WRONG WITH IT, is the same from person to person.  
It's a rather complex affair, and people can be zonked into what's wrong with it in many  
different ways, but the sum total knowledge of how to clean up what's wrong with a person  
could and should be classified under some subject heading. The Psychiatric Zombie Lords  
would have you call it psychology. But their vision is limited, they have yet to admit to  
the existence of a free independent being who can leave the body and feel sick about  
dying or believe it is mortal when it isn't. Thus what Ron Hubbard has done is take up  
where everyone else was floundering around and gave it a fresh start and a new name, a  
name by the way that goes back to the beginning of the universe. It's NOT LRH'S NAME and  
it don't have his copyright on it. It has OUR copyright on it. Get it? It's right there  
for all to see. SCIENTOLOGY Copyright (C) Beginning of Time, by the HIGH US. All  
Rights Reserved Forever. So it is true that present day available Scientology

Technicians are not able to help everyone, and it is true that many of them in their barbaric rightness, would burn those they could not help as inferior or suppressive or squirrels or anything rather than admit they don't know what the hell they are doing. But once they do find out how to do it, the new knowledge would just be classified under what ever name you prefer, be it psychology, Scientology or Transactional Analysis. The processes in Scientology are geared to quickly raise a being's awareness up to higher levels of consciousness, those involved with communication, problems, withholds, upsets and fixed conditions. Once he is there he finds out that his entire spiritual journey has been controlled and hindered by a heretofore only vaguely glimpsed mechanical entity called the Reactive Mind, or R6 Bank for short. (R6 stands for Routine 6, the first auditing process used to run it out. It is now run out on the Clearing Course.) People have gotten very high in past religions, Buddha did among others. But once up there they just wandered around the R6 Bank getting very overwhelmed. Possibly some figured out how to erase it, but others eventually came crashing back down. I did. Although many people have tried to discover a way to handle the R6 Bank on others, LRH is the first to have found a way that works for many many people. NOT EVERYONE YET. It's mainly a matter of getting up to that level in the first place. It's also a matter of time and money. Maybe the tech would work with everyone, if they had 5000 years and the accumulated income to pay for it. But that's not desirable. Any workable tech should be WORKABLY expensive and take a workably long amount of time to complete. That means the being should be able to walk the Bridge and not be hindered because the toll is too high, or die of old age before he gets across. That's not workable, don't you see? Once they are up there, to the level of the R6 Bank, it is doubtful that anyone could fail to successfully use extant Scientology Technology to complete the process for going Clear. However getting up to that stage is a bitch, and herein lies most of the failures of present day Scientology Tech. The answer for such people is to learn as much as they can about all fields in psychotherapy, including Transactional Analysis, Primal Scream and Scientology among others. Also get an E-meter. Don't fail to get an E-meter. Then work towards an improvement in the field of Scientology like everyone else is doing. I think you will find that Scientology Technology is miles ahead of everything else on the planet. However you will also find that all of the principles found in TA and Primal Scream and others are also found in Scientology although couched in different terms, and different policies, some a lot saner than those found in Scientology. This does not make these other technologies wrong, only possibly incomplete, and a subset of sorts of what you will find in Scientology. ((True Scientology, not the limited subset called Standard Tech.)) Scientology is itself not complete, all natter from the Church to the contrary, and we would love to have on board anyone with a true desire to solve the problem of the human condition and widen the path towards Godhood for all humans who wish to walk it. If you wish to copyright any technology that you discover on your own under the name of Wombatism, that is fine as long as it works, and as long as it is available in the Free Zone at Free Market prices. ((Any thing else is a covert desire to survive while everyone else dies around you.)) Electra -----  
----- Homer Wilson Smith This file may be found at homer@rahul.net  
ftp.rahul.net/pub/homer/act/exml3.memo Posted to usenet newsgroup:  
alt.clearing.technology

((My comments in double parentheses - Homer)) SOLD TO THE DEVIL EXM-14 ca. 1992  
Copyright (C) 1992 A Voice of the Free Zone (Electra) Redistribution rights granted for  
non commercial purposes. >On a related subject, there has been much reference, by the  
Independent >Scientologists and others, to the Churches' hidden agenda of "one >world,  
one way." I have been in the Church for over twenty years and >have never seen or heard  
any references to this as being a Church >goal. This is preposterous. The Church from  
the beginning has a bulletin called KEEPING SCIENTOLOGY WORKING which explicitly states  
that all Scientologists should do everything in their power to stamp out incorrect  
technology and incorrect application of technology. That of course refers to anything  
that is not Scientology Standard Technology. You will NEVER hear the praises of EST, or  
Transactional Analysis, or Primal Scream in Scientology, the last two being critical to  
my still being alive. It is inconceivable that anyone in the Church would ever admit  
that any work ever done by anyone outside the Church was of any use and should not be  
DISCOURAGED. In fact one of the strongest principles there is in Scientology is NOT TO  
MIX PRACTICES. The implication is that any practice at all that is not strict Standard  
Scientology is squirrel and SUPPRESSIVE, born of evil intentions. Further the thought  
that any independent group might be allowed to actually test Scientology Technology in  
their own laboratories or experiment with it to see if it can be improved is an anathema  
to them and is preempted by the iron fisted hold the RTC has on the copyrights of  
Scientology which includes forbidding anyone to use it out side of the Church. Just as  
the medical profession and the psychiatric profession refuse to allow anyone to practice  
medicine (chronic drug addiction) or psychiatry (chronic drug addiction) with out a  
license, the Church too refuses and has the legal right to prohibit anyone from  
practicing Scientology Technology out side of the Church. The Church as spent MILLIONS  
to legally harass and stop others from practicing Scientology out side of the Church, let  
alone start their own groups and offshoots. Now its fine to agree with all this, and  
maybe even it is true that it should be this way, but then to come out and state that  
this is not a 'ONE WAY' religion is complete balderdash and discredits the hell out of  
you as an OT. I was forbidden under threat of expulsion to continue with any practice,  
mental or otherwise, that I might have still wanted to practice from my earlier  
religions. In fact I was forbidden to even practice SCIENTOLOGY in the absence of strict  
control from my Case Supervisor and Auditor both of whom were spiritual Neanderthals who  
were more interested in their stats than they were in actually making me better. STATS  
and MONEY were important to the org, not customer satisfaction. They can all go to hell  
and stay there forever until I personally come and dig them out of their deceptions.  
Electra ----- Homer  
Wilson Smith This file may be found at homer@rahul.net ftp.rahul.net/pub/homer/act/  
exml4.memo Posted to usenet newsgroup: alt.clearing.technology

((My comments in double parentheses - Homer)) TO THE END OF TIME EXM - 15 ca. 1992  
Copyright (C) 1992 A Voice of the Free Zone (Electra) Redistribution rights granted for  
non commercial purposes.

My Master once told me, "When you find a goal that you are willing to kill for to the  
end of time, you will have found your Basic Purpose.' I would now change this. When you  
find a goal that you are willing to kill and be tortured for to the end of time, you will  
have found your Basic Purpose as a full OT. For him this was defending freedom of  
religion, freedom of speech and freedom of assembly. For me it is freedom to audit.  
Myself and others. If I stop posting, you will know that my voice has been silenced.  
There was an old sect that used to believe that the purpose of life was Kamikaze. If I  
should feel that my life is in danger I may take them up on this proposition. If I must  
die, it would seem smart to take as many of the enemy with me as I can. I have no  
intention of starting a war, it is the Church who invades my privacy and freedom with  
force, hoodlums and goon squads. I merely wish to audit and to speak what I have found.  
And perhaps crack a joke or two at the Church's expense every once in a while. And that  
is a statement of my intentions. Electra -----

----- Homer Wilson Smith This file may be found at homer@rahul.net  
ftp.rahul.net/pub/homer/act/exml5.memo Posted to usenet newsgroup:  
alt.clearing.technology



((My comments in double parentheses - Homer))

E-METERS AGAIN

EXM - 16 ca. 1992

Copyright (C) 1992 A Voice of the Free Zone (Electra) Redistribution Rights Granted  
>...unknown person forging postings as Electra...

A forgery implies that I am passing myself off as someone I am not. I am merely posting anonymously under a pen name. If you want people, even of your own kind, to respect your criticisms, then you should not take pot shots that put your own position into disgrace.

You yourself have said that the Church is dangerous, so I would think that you would respect the anonymity of someone who has a bigger bone to chew with them than they do with you.

>> Such a person would have no >>understanding of the function of the >>E-meter, no respect for its purposes and thus no pride for his >>craftsmanship, let alone an ability to quality check his own work.

>However, you have no right to suggest that I and anyone like me lack >pride in my work.

A thousand apologies, I never meant to imply that you have no pride in your own work, only that you would not have the pride in the building of an E-meter that a professional user would have.

A man who never depends upon a rifle for his living has little inkling as to the pride or expertise necessary to manufacture such a rifle.

People's lives are at stake here, if your life is not at stake in the building of your product, IN GENERAL your product will be shoddy compared to one produced by someone who really cared.

>I would make damn sure that >it was at least as high in >quality as the "official" E-meters produced by Scientology.

It is unlikely that someone who has never played a violin in his entire life and knows nothing of violin music could claim to make violins as well as a true master. All the good violins of the world were made by people who could play them and appreciated the reason for playing them.

I have been using E-meters for 20 years both Solo and otherwise, and they have saved my life more times than I care to admit. I owe one to the Old Geezer, you know what I mean? Volney Mathison too.

It takes LOVE of a product and a subject to produce well in that subject.

Am I really so off the mark here?

>> Lastly he would not be able to check out the functioning of his >>E-meters because he would be unwilling or unable to >>Solo with the meters >>that crossed his hands to give them their final OK to Audit check.

>I am sure any competent electrical to >engineer could duplicate an E-meter, >to the extent that if it were under identical housing, >nobody could tell the difference.

I am not saying this is impossible, I am saying that it is unlikely to occur over a long production run, especially with someone who held the subject in contempt at the helm.

>I suspect the real problem would be >the extreme variety of characteristics >in existing, "approved" meters.

Yes there is some variability due to the design and the quality of people making them.

>The resulting meter, >even a one by a professional, would probably >be cheaper than the Scientology version.

No doubt, a good meter might cost 100 to 200 dollars at most TO PRODUCE with a good production line and comfortably paid workers. Unless of course you have to spend millions keeping the FDA off your back and other legal overhead.

Maybe you should go work for the FDA, they have a great need for E- meters. They keep stealing the Church's meters!

>>I USE every E-meter that comes my way, I let my Eternity depend >>upon it. If I don't like it, I burn it.

>This sounds like the typical Scientology >attitude towards things they >don't like.

Well an E-meter is like an integrated circuit or a polio vaccine. If it doesn't work properly, a plane can crash or a person can die from it. Thus if there is any doubt as to its integrity, it should be destroyed or fixed. Burned is just my poetic way of describing it.

You assume that E-meters are simple mechanical toys with no useful function anyhow, therefore matters of pride, expertise and professional know how in what they are used for is unimportant.

You may also feel that Scientologists as a whole are so stupid and dumb that they would never know if they had an inferior piece of equipment in their hands in the first place.

If you are going to market any item you need to check out the potential market for that item, the nature of the people who will be paying you good money for it and their propensity to come back to you when things go wrong. People will always look for the best deal they can find, and if they find someone with more knowledge and good feelings about their subject who is selling E-meters they are more likely to go to them. Even if they have to pay a premium for the good vibes.

You can't turn a profit selling a product with one hand and giving your customer the finger with the other hand.

In any case no Scientologist in their right mind would buy an E-meter from anyone who held Scientology in contempt, and so the case is moot, because you are now quite out of business as far as E-meters are concerned.

>I hold Scientology in contempt; I think anyone approaching >it from a viewpoint other than being gradually indoctrinated >into it by Scientologists would.

E-meters are easily available on the open market for less than \$200, usually in the \$100 to \$150 range. I buy them and fix them and sell them all the time.

One would have to further warn Scientologists that anyone holding Scientology in contempt would probably place a hidden bug (error) in the E-meter just to give you grief as their intentions would be to discredit your longing for and ability to attain full OT.

That's Corruption, Temptation and Seduction.

I doubt they could resist the temptation.

You want to face OT III with an E-meter made by someone who would be better run out on OT III?

There are things worse on this planet than the Church of Scientology.

Electra

----- Homer Wilson  
Smith This file may be found at [homer@rahul.net](mailto:homer@rahul.net) [ftp.rahul.net/pub/homer/act/EXM16.MEMO](ftp://rahul.net/pub/homer/act/EXM16.MEMO)  
Posted to usenet newsgroup: alt.clearing.technology

((My comments in double parentheses - Homer))

EVERYTHING GOOD

EXM - 17 ca. 1992

Copyright (C) 1992 A Voice of the Free Zone (Electra) Redistribution rights granted for non commercial purposes.

How come everything good any Scientologist says about Scientology is the result of total mindless Brainwashing, and everything bad any anti Scientologist says about Scientology is the result of long years of expert professional study.

It is amazing to me how people who have never been in the Church, who have not spent 20 years studying what the Old Man said, who have never tried to use any of it, are none the less the world's greatest experts on the subject.

There was never a moment's brainwashing when I was in the Church, subtle or otherwise. There was tremendous pressure to produce, to not mix practices and to not self audit or solo. Their main concern was production, they said screwing around with your own case could end you up so sick you couldn't be on post. For me that post was being an Auditor.

At worst my org could be charged with a sense of duty similar to what might be found in the military during a time of war, and perhaps they can be charged with having started a few wars of their own. However considering the mentality of the FDA and the Nixon government at the time, I would say they were probably beset by wave after wave of enemy assholes, and were probably justified in their feeling that they were in a war for their lives.

As to routine and practice drills, I can't believe how much horseshit is passed on this list concerning the training of Scientologists. This might as well be called Alt.Enquirer.Crap.

There are lots and lots and lots and lots of repetitive drills for the training of auditors, it is a skill that no one has yet mastered in the Church and no one ever will. The military hasn't the foggiest notion about repetitive training drills when it comes to comparing them to Scientology, in fact the head organization of Scientology is the Sea Org, practically a navy in its own right.

So look, take all this bullshit about brainwashing and repetitive drills being used to mindlessly indoctrinate pc's into weird mythologies, and stick it where it belongs.

The TRAINING of auditors is so rigorous that these patticake pansies who have nothing good to say about Scientology would not last a day, and if they did they would be just as incompetent when they left as when they entered.

And lastly, lets get one thing straight, from someone who has been involved in Scientology for YEARS and who has had the courage to tell the Church to go fuck itself, auditing itself has nothing at all to do with repetitive drills or brainwashing although there are many PROCESSES that use repetitive commands to get the being to finally answer the question or gain control over his own god damn asshole.

The implication that understanding is somehow drilled or indoctrinated into the preclear is pure hogwash and those who repeat this nonsense endlessly are hoping to indoctrinate YOU into believing their horseradish about Scientology.

No one can know more about Scientology than a Veteran Scientologist. To imply that everything they say is false because they are all brainwashed is unsubstantiated ad hominem. There is no one on the face of this Earth who is less brainwashed than Scientologists, even Churchies as they are Scientologists too.

If you want to find out about Scientology or its training drills for Auditors or the process of auditing itself, ASK A FUCKING SCIENTOLOGIST, don't ask some puke bellied mortal made of meat peon who makes a buck selling horror and sensationalism to a Zomboid Public snoring in their one life, one death, I am going to Heaven forever afterward stupor.

The process of taking a person up through the Scientology Grades is one of raising them up the Awareness Characteristic Chart level by level, from Hope and Help up through Clearing and Source.

This is a very long journey and is not easily understood at first especially by those snoozing down around CRIMINALITY, DISCONNECTION and UNEXISTENCE, people who can't conceive that someone might actually know more ABOUT THEM than themselves, and who tremble at the thought it might be so.

So please when you read all this brainwashing stuff about Scientologists, ask yourself who is the more brainwashed, the American Public or the staff of the Enquirer?

Electra, hopping mad at the CRAP that passes for wisdom on this planet.

All flames, C.O.D. please.

Electra

----- Homer Wilson

Smith This file may be found at [homer@rahul.net](mailto:homer@rahul.net) [ftp.rahul.net/pub/homer/act/EXM17.MEMO](ftp://rahul.net/pub/homer/act/EXM17.MEMO)  
Posted to usenet newsgroup: [alt.clearing.technology](#)

((My comments in double parentheses - Homer))

DO NOT JUDGE THE CHURCH BY ITS FOLLOWERS

EXM - 18 ca. 1992

Copyright (C) 1992 A Voice of the Free Zone (Electra) Redistribution rights granted for non commercial purposes.

If you are on this list for fun and games, then you should realize that there are others who consider Scientology a very serious business and your poking fun at them is immature beyond belief IF YOU HAVE NO DESIRE TO FIND OUT IF THEY ARE REALLY RIGHT OR WRONG. If you are here to find out the truth then of course you may poke as much fun as you wish.

> The rest of us probably do it out of a mixture of >intellectual stimulation and amusement. I know that sounds >insulting and condescending but it seems unavoidable in view >of the fantasticalness of some of the Scientology mythology >that's expressed here.

Perhaps it is unavoidable due to the depths of depravity that you have let your consciousness sink to. Now look, let's not get into a war here, but just assume for a moment, just PRETEND for a moment that the fantastic reality of the Scientologists happens to be right, would you be able to face having been so wrong and far removed from it all your life? Do YOU really have the confront to find out the Scientologists are right?

If you don't, then it is very unfair to us to bring your noise into the room since we have no recourse to reason with you. If on the other hand you are capable of admitting you are wrong and are really interested to find out the truth, and can admit that others found it before you and that you might have to learn something of importance from someone else, well then by all means make as much noise as you want.

Try to look at it from our point of view. Just what exactly is your purpose on this list? Anything less than finding out the truth makes you an asshole of magnitude, something that you imply the Scientologists are all the time.

> I think you have to expect this reaction in terms of the churches >past and future behavior.

Yes and I live in great shame for the disrepute that the Church brings on Scientology, A SHAME YOU WILL NEVER UNDERSTAND UNTIL YOU REALIZE THAT SCIENTOLOGY IS BASICALLY CORRECT AND THE CHURCH IS BASICALLY CRAZY.

You insist, possibly intentionally, to confuse Scientology as a subject, and its followers, founders and political body. That's like judging Christ by his Christian followers.

I can only assume that you are doing this on purpose to confuse the matter because you yourself have no interest in discovering the TRUTH as it really is, whether that truth is that Scientology is bunk or correct.

If you are interested in the truth and not in covering up your own little ego, then you will stop discussing the Church, its followers, its founders or the behavior of anyone involved in the Church, and you will stick to discussing the subject and text of Scientology itself.

Perhaps you find it too incredible to believe that the man who discovered the cure for Spiritual insanity was himself Spiritually insane. I grant you this incredibility, for exactly one second, and then I expect you to grow up like the rest of us and try to repair the mess he made of a very worthwhile cause.

The TECH of Scientology, though written by the hand of LRH, stands above LRH and any who follow him. In fact LRH never applied the TECH to himself or anyone else, he was too busy holding the world from above. That is a bit harsh, but you would flip over backwards if you knew what the Free Zoners think about LRH and what he was up to at the end of his life.

So please put the founders and the followers out of your mind, and take up the torch of TRUTH, for it was TRUTH at 100.0 on the Expanded Tone Scale that spoke via LRH, and possibly was quite fed up with his shenanigans.

If you judge EVEN ONCE Scientology by its founders or followers, then it can be stated unequivocally that your own intentions are not pure and that you do not worship TRUTH but some other God or idol of stone, perhaps money or self aggrandizement. In which case you are no better than LRH and deserve the same fate that he is destined for.

>For a group that includes the word 'science' >in their name, they could hardly be less scientific.

You keep SAYING THIS as if you know what you are talking about. Science is the result of observation, hypothesis and experimentation. Scientology STRICTLY followed those lines in its development and is therefore a science as sure as chemistry.

You can not possibly know anything of significance of the development of Scientology,

of the observations, of the hypotheses and experimentation that went into it, and you also can not know much of the concrete results that arise out of proper application of these discoveries.

Now if you had read all of LRH's research papers and listened to his 500 tapes given during the early years, and had read all of his books like, 'Evolution of a Science' and 'Science of Survival' you would have a very clear idea of just how much work went into experimenting with people, making observations and drawing conclusions. That people got better, started to remember their past with immaculate perception and recall, regained basic purposes so old there are not numbers to count the age, and eventually got out of their bodies so that they could not be regimented or imprisoned by them, goes to prove conclusively that Scientology works and that the scientific work that went into making it work was all worth while.

That YOU don't BELIEVE in any of these fantastic results, leaves us wondering just how SCIENTIFIC your BELIEFS are, since they are founded on nothing except your own desire for a good time at the expense of the Scientologists. How many thousands of hours have you spent studying and doing experimentation with the Tech of Scientology to determine if it really produces the result it claims? Or do you get your hard and fast data from the National Enquirer or books written by others like yourself who could not and did not make the Tech do anything of import.

>Their beliefs >and practices are not put to the test >based upon scientific methods.

This is YOUR BELIEF. Just because you were whacking your meat the decade it was being tested you now claim no tests were ever done.

This is preposterous. It is not necessary for the whole world to be present at the testing of a truth for that truth to be tested and known to be workable. All it takes is one person and then that one person knows it is true. Of course he can not expect anyone else to believe him unless he lets them test it too, but he has no moral obligation to let them do so.

If his heart is good he will want others to have the benefit of the data that he has determined to be true, especially if its benefits are as great as those claimed for Scientology, but he does not OWE it to anyone to let them in on his work.

>The institution itself operates under principles of secrecy that put >the CIA to shame,

Quite true, and if you were involved in the development of a weapon as powerful as an Atomic Bomb you would also cloak your every move in secrecy. You can CLAIM that they wish secrecy because they really do not have anything at all, but that would be whistling into the wind and you know it. There is nothing more dangerous on this Earth than a full OT, they can move matter by looking at it, they can wander free where ever they want, there are no secrets from them, they can go behind other people's head and act for them, they can defuse an atomic bomb in flight.

Now you can withdraw into your terminal stupidity and claim that all this is nonsense, in which case you are no longer worth talking to as your reality would be too different from ours, but if you concede the possibility of these things, then you yourself must admit that secrecy would be desirable at least in the early stages, and that public proof would be the last thing good for anyone.

>not the openness that characterizes and is required >for true scientific processes.

Required? This is fucking bullshit and you know it. All it takes is one person to test a truth and see if it works. Giving a truth greater credence because more than one person was able to duplicate the result is fine IF YOU NEED TO HAVE YOUR CREDENCES DETERMINED BY THE OPINIONS OF OTHER PEOPLE.

I know I exist. I don't need anyone else's opinions on the matter. If I can get out of my body and go wandering around the pentagon and listen to what they are saying, then who the fuck cares if all the milk toast weenies in the world are lining up screaming 'prove it! prove it! It's not true unless you prove it to meeeeeee!' They can all go fuck themselves, right?

What would matter to me is that I could do such a thing and had a responsibility to use it in a correct fashion, and PROVING IT TO A WHOLE PILE OF WHINING MAMA'S BOYS THAT I COULD DO IT WOULD NOT BE THAT RESPONSIBILITY!

>hence, one is forced to conclude that >the choice of name is for propaganda purposes >and an abuse of the term.

You can force yourself to conclude anything you desire to assuage your own ego and ignorance. Come Judgement Day, TRUTH will eat you up and spit you out.

The term Scientology is an early Whole Track term, it was designed at the beginning of time by US to be the name of the science that we eventually worked up to free ourselves from this universe.

Granted that is just more fantastic gobbledygook to you, but then you can't remember your whole track and others can. Perhaps you just can't imagine getting this far gone and never noticing that you had gone down the tubes as an Immortal Spiritual Being. Are you willing to admit the possibility of what I am saying about whole track? How then would

YOU build an experiment to prove to YOU that you existed before this life?

You should be the first to admit that no one can ever prove to you that THEY have lived before. The only way you will ever know if its all true, is to remember yourself, right? But if you have shut down your own memory through ages of misadventure, who then are you going to demand proof of?

Who OWES it to you?

>Some of this behavior is understandable and expected from some , >religions >but make up your minds which you're going to be: science or religion. >There's too much antithesis in the methods to be both.

((Why? Science is a field of knowledge concerning external physical phenomenon. Religion is a field of knowledge concerning internal spiritual phenomenon. The METHODS are the same, observe, hypothesize, predict, observe some more and verify or correct.))

There was until Scientology came along.

> I don't think a brainwashed person generally realizes or >acknowledges the brainwashing so the claim that it didn't >happen is not proof.

I don't think that a fucking asshole realizes he's a fucking asshole either.

Asserting to people that they don't think they are brainwashed because they are brainwashed only serves to bolster your own ego and false arguments.

Can YOU prove that you are not brainwashed? By your own arguments you can not. So I would leave the subject alone lest someone comes along and points the finger at YOU.

(( "People who believe that 'past lives' are brainwashing, were brainwashed in past lives to believe so." - Electra ))

>However, it's also no proof that it >did either >hence this claim leaves the entire issue open until an outside, >objective party examines the situation freely and on a large >statistical scale (we can always find cases pro and con on an >anecdotal basis or false conclusions from too small a sample). >Is the church willing to lift its veil of secrecy and paranoia >to permit this ?

No. No one in their right mind would flaunt full OT power in order to prove that they had it. They might flaunt some tech to help you get reality on your memory problem at which point you would realize that OT was POSSIBLE. Then it becomes a whole new ball game.

The Church is not paranoid, the government and the FDA have for the longest time been scared stiff of the Church and their ability to produce OT's. You assume its all just bullshit and the government thinks so too.

((The government has aliens on ice, you think they don't 'believe' in OT abilities?))

The truth is the government is not a fucking asshole, and knows damn well that the world is a spiritual place and that OT powers are possible and desirable and out of their reach. Somewhere around 1960 they finally realized that Scientology had what they feared most and started their campaign to destroy, discredit or own and control the Church.

Due to the power of the actual OT's on the Church's side they survived all such attacks except for the last. The Church is now owned and controlled by a government.

>What is Scientology desirous of >concealing from the public ?

Well the CHURCH is desirous of concealing that they are up to their ears in Corruption, Temptation and Seduction.

Scientology is desirous of concealing for a while just how far gone everybody is because it would cause a mass panic if people realized that this here Church was producing Atomic Powered OT's by the hundreds. Of course they aren't, but they COULD if they would get their ETHICS in.

The Free Zoners don't have any such problems with ethics, so OT's are being produced at full speed.

> Hmmm, I'm not sure I'm comfortable with a religion founded on >military >principles. Sounds like they're preparing for the new crusades.

Oh they are, they are. They fully expect a war to break out between the governments of the world and extant OT's. It may be a quiet war, but it will be a fight to the death for control of Earth.

About the only thing good that can be said for this, is that the true OT's in the Church are not bad guys, their hands are somewhat tied. So to the degree that the Church produces real OT's, they're doing good for the world.

People used to be OT's long ago. They lost their power because they had power without wisdom and ethics. It is impossible to get that power back without doing it right this time. Thus there is nothing to fear from an OT unless your own ethics are criminal.

However the Church is producing a lot of people who claim to be OT's and have the Certification of an OT, but who have not really made the grade. These guys you have to watch out for. Their ethics are still out as witnessed by the fact that they allow themselves to go gaily up the Bridge without actually attaining the full EP of each state.

> Religion is supposed to (for us pc's) be about >enlightenment, not conditioning and discipline. In my >limited experience, military training is about learning to >react in

a conditioned manner to established scenarios in order to maximize the survival and benefit of the organization, it is not about maximizing the benefit of the individual or his/her welfare. That is how a conditioned method differs from scientific methods of psychology and what makes it appear cult-like.

Yeah, yeah, sad to say. LRH was a military man. What excuse can I offer? There ain't none. But look, even the Japanese are running their corporations like the military now, with boot camp and all. That's really what is going on in Scientology with some unfortunate extremes. It is just an insanity on the loose. The answer is to audit it with standard Scientology Technology. The Church could use some auditing. They even have the money to pay for it.

> I don't think the claim was that pc's were being repetitively drilled, it was that the Auditors were to ensure no deviation from accepted dogma and to avoid any independent critical thought about the practice and procedures.

You have no business stating anything about Auditors, the Auditors code or Auditing as you are below ignorance on the subject.

If Auditors have ever been instructed to ensure no deviation from accepted dogma, again something you know nothing about, then I assure you that the whole Church where this happened should be burned to the ground.

((Uh, well auditors are watched carefully when it comes to APPLICATION of the tech. Whether this is dogma or not I don't know. They are allowed to draw their own conclusions, but they are not allowed to deviate from the procedures of auditing.))

>It is merely part of an unscientific belief system like any other mythological religion.

This statement is merely part of your unscientific belief system. You can ASSERT Scientology is unscientific belief all you want, that just means you played hookey the day the experiments were done.

>Since brainwashing is not a scientific term it's difficult to ascertain what is meant by the claim that they are or are not. Perhaps you would like to elaborate what is meant by the claim that they are less brainwashed than anyone who is not a Scientologist? A pretty all encompassing and self-righteous claim on its face.

Well if you are an Immortal Spiritual Being who can exist independent of a body and you are living a life AS a body with no memory of your responsibility for having chosen that body, and no cognizance of your immortality, that would seem to be pretty brainwashed now wouldn't it?

If you take such a being and get him to confess what is scaring him about Immortality, assuming he lives through it, and he suddenly gets out of his body and has nothing further to do with such pretenses, then that would seem to be less brainwashed now wouldn't it?

If some guy comes along and pretends he is a horsey and pats himself on the rump and says, Giddyap! you would think such a being a bit brainwashed. He thinks he is a horse.

Well your average thetan thinks he IS the body he is INSIDE OF. Cute.

So you find out why he is playing this deadly pretense on him self, WHAT HE IS HIDING FROM, and he gets out of his body, his body gets well, and he goes off and makes stars again. That would be unbrainwashing him.

>Oh, this rational, erudite discourse has certainly convinced me.

Just remember there are OT's on this list, you come off as awfully fucking dumb to someone who can get out of their body and move things by looking at them.

Before you take on Scientology, you should consider well the possibility that all the fantastic stuff is true.

Then be circumspect when you attack, and only attack what you are dead certain of, otherwise you will have a sorry case of foot in mouth disease and while you think you are making fun of the OT's, the OT's will be laughing at you.

>> The process of taking a person up through the >>Scientology Grades is >>one of raising them up the Awareness Characteristic Chart level by , >>level >>from hope and help up through clearing and source.

> if you want to convince or at least enlighten us great unwashed, 1 >you'll >have to drop the jargon, otherwise the effect and >apparent intention is to >create an aura of mystery and superiority.

Well there is both mystery and superiority. If someone is going to show you how to regain your full OTdom then surely they are superior to you for the moment.

If you are overwhelmed by the jargon, that's too bad, perhaps a baby course in Scientology could be invented for the illiterate.

>Oh, but I forgot, scientists are probably >your enemies and cant understand because they haven't >reached a high enough level in the spiritual hierarchy.

Scientists are not our enemy. Smug fucking assholes are our enemy. Get your ass clean before you enter the forum.

>What makes you think that we should think your crap is any >any better than the rest of ours? Intellectual perfume ?

What the fuck do you want? Proof? What would happen to you if an OT walked in the room



and moved something with his mind?

Would you go to work the next day? Would it make any sense to?

Would you tell all the guys, hey guess what I saw yesterday!

This OT dude, man, picked up my bong and floated it across the room!

Just how much proof are you able to stand?

Fools rush in where angels dare not tread.

Electra

----- Homer Wilson

Smith This file may be found at [homer@rahul.net](mailto:homer@rahul.net) [ftp.rahul.net/pub/homer/act/EXM18.MEMO](ftp://ftp.rahul.net/pub/homer/act/EXM18.MEMO)

Posted to usenet newsgroup: alt.clearing.technology

((My comments in double parentheses - Homer)) BASHERS AND PROOF EXM - 20 ca. 1992  
Copyright (C) 1992 A Voice of the Free Zone (Electra) Redistribution rights granted for non commercial purposes. If you had the ability to move objects by looking at them, and I don't mean in your mind, I mean do it for real for all to see, and I don't mean a mass hallucination, but actually DO it, and if you had the ability to see other people's mental image pictures so that you could know what they were thinking about, and if you could go wandering around anywhere you wished undetected by anyone except others at the same power level, what would you do with those powers? Would you demonstrate them to everyone in sight to show that salvation was at hand? Would you want others to know you had them? Let's say you could defend off maybe 10 to 100 people coming at you with guns and tanks, but you were not able to defend off an army or an entire police state coming after you. What would you do when various forces started to go after your loved ones in order to make you destroy yourself or not use your powers? What would you do then? Before any OT would demonstrate to you any power he might have, he would have to answer certain questions to himself. How many other people would you tell and what they would do? Would the OT lose his job if people thought he could move things, or if YOU went around saying he could and everyone thought the both of you were nuts? Now the fact is that an OT would only want to demonstrate power to a person who was responsible enough to deal with the revelation. Are you such a person? How could you prove to THEM that they should prove to YOU that they can kill someone at a distance? You know if they can move a pencil, they can move your central nervous system too! Part of the secrecy in the Church is to protect people from the overwhelming data that pertains to why we lost these powers in the first place. I can attest to the fact that the OT levels are deadly if not done right. The other reason the Church keeps this stuff secret is that it is part of their Ethical code that no OT should ever demonstrate or prove himself to anyone else that is not already an OT of the same level. This is to prevent a mass hysteria from occurring in the world markets. Now you might claim that this would not happen, but its a judgement call, and since they are the ones with the power, they get to make the call. The idea that they should never have stated that they had such powers unless they were willing to PROVE it is the viewpoint of someone without power. Others who do not need proof from someone else's arsenal, are very grateful to know that powers have been reattained and are available for them to reattain too. Some people might CLAIM that OT's refuse to prove themselves because they really can't do anything. If say this long enough and loudly enough you might provoke and OT into anger, and he might demonstrate some power for you. But I would not want to be around the day he did. Or maybe people scream for proof because they don't believe it can be done. If proof were to be forthcoming, would they regret the day they were born for having been so stupid as to open Pandora's Box? If all this nonsense is true about Scientology and OT, how would you have anyone prove it to you? You will be judged carefully by the OT's on this list as to whether you are worthy of proof or any further consideration at all. But sticking your tongue out at OT's daring them to boot you one will be met with dead silence and you will conclude that they really have nothing and really can do nothing, and YOUR LIFE will finish some day in a very smug self satisfied grave. And you will probably be a real snot nosed asshole in your next life in kindergarten wishing to HELL you had some OT powers to kick your teacher's butt. But NOOOOOO, smug snot nosed asshole won't have a thing because he wasted all his time thumbing his nose at real OT's in his previous life, and wouldn't take the time to word clear the Expanded Emotional Tone Scale and the Awareness Characteristic Chart to see if it would open his mind a crack to the OT levels and give him some of that proof he couldn't STAND HAVING ANYHOW! There is justice in the world, and ain't it sweet! Electra -----  
Homer Wilson Smith This file may be found at homer@rahul.net ftp.rahul.net/pub/homer/act/EXM20.MEMO Posted to usenet newsgroup: alt.clearing.technology

((My comments in double parentheses - Homer)) OT POWERS AND PROOF EXM - 21 Copyright (C) 1992 A Voice of the Free Zone (Electra) Redistribution rights granted for non commercial purposes. Another thing, if an OT has powers, he has those powers whether or not he has proved it to anyone. This is obvious. If he has powers he CAN prove it to anyone though, but whether he chooses to do so is his own prerogative, and in no way does his refusing to prove that he has them, lessen his ability to use them. What people THINK about your power levels does not determine your power levels. Some people might be foolish enough to claim to have powers when they don't but why are they worth any further consideration? The implication that ALL people who claim to have powers but won't prove it are self deluded is obviously illogical. So the question really comes down to whether people really have those powers and what should they be doing with them? Since power was lost because of misuse of power and regret, those of you who do not yet 'have' OT powers should spend some time thinking about what you would do with those powers. What lessons have you learned over the course of history? In the first place, everyone has got OT powers, they are just using them to oppose themselves. A build your own cage kind of thing. That's why they are human. Even if you don't have any whole track recall, you can think about how it would be unwise to use powers in this day and age and from there you might figure out how it would be wise. Then they would start coming back. For example, if you could get out of your body and go wandering around the city, after you were done watching people making out and indulging in having children out of season and for the wrong reason, you could go on the look out for crime. If you saw a crime taking place you could have your body call it in to the police station. That would be fun, but would it be smart in the long run? Why? Why not? If you saw some girl being raped or some child about to be murdered would this change your mind about calling the police anonymously? What did that girl or that child do that got them into that gallery? If nothing, do they really want you interfering with their horror show? If you could wander around the major corporations of the world and tell what they were doing, perhaps you could buy the correct stocks and sell them at the right time moving other people's money into your own pockets. Would that be wise? With in the game, power is a privilege, and demonstration of it certainly not a right of people who do not believe in it and hope to hell it is not true. Such people rest easy when you fail to prove yourself because that is one less thing they have to worry about coming after them. They don't figure they could have power too, and even if they did they are just sure everyone would be against them anyhow. By being powerless, they can fade into the darkness and be left alone. The final dark aloneness is the grave. The lesson learned from our past experiences as long ago OT's, is how to NOT use power once you have it. Once you know that, you can then proceed to use it to everyone's benefit. If you fail in this, you will just end up in some auditing chair of some Church of Scientology somewhere giving up your withholds again, paying a pretty penny for the right, and you wouldn't want that to happen again now would you? Electra ----- Homer  
Wilson Smith This file may be found at [homer@rahul.net](mailto:homer@rahul.net) [ftp.rahul.net/pub/homer/act/EXM21.MEMO](ftp://rahul.net/pub/homer/act/EXM21.MEMO) Posted to usenet newsgroup: alt.clearing.technology

((My comments in double parentheses - Homer)) IN DEFENSE OF DIANETICS EXM - 22  
Copyright (C) 1992 A Voice of the Free Zone (Electra) Redistribution rights granted for non commercial purposes. >... as far as I know, there is no proved connection from >the CoS to the Mob. Get SOME evidence on this, or drop it. You as dumb as you sound? If I had evidence on the matter, you think I would let anyone know I had that evidence? The GOVERNMENT deals with the mob, you think maybe the Church of Scientology is less inclined? >If you COULD >prove such a thing, you could get the FBI to smash the CoS under the >RICO act so fast it would NOT BE FUNNY. I do not wish the FBI to smash the Church. I wish the ACME pest control to come and spray the place for cockroaches. I love the Church and would defend it to the death against Scientology bashers. However, it needs some reform and the Scientology bashers inside the Church need a bath. >Let's try to develop a list of specific charges for the scientology >bashers. As I \*still\* understand matters, the charges boil down to > >1) Dianetics is a pseudoscience based on plagiarized theories, >which works no better (if not worse) than conventional psychology and >has worse side effects from it's method of application (IE: The CoS). This is quite incorrect. Dianetics is a valid science that any one can try out for themselves. You will not run into engrams and know them as such until you start to contact some of the sorrow, anger and regret of your life. If you are a live once, die once, can't await the grave type you will have a lot of sorrow to cry before your engrams hit you square in the face. At that point you will know for sure that engrams are real and that you have been using them all your life to build excuses into your body for not being able to cope. Such engrams are called the Service Facsimile Chain and are a series of Motivators and Overts that you use to make others wrong, to make others succumb and to escape domination from others. The are used to make others guilty, to say 'Look I am already hurt injured and mostly dead, leave me alone.' Most people can not make Dianetics work because they would have to give up their fabricated illnesses and disabilities and pet ways of getting noble sympathy from others, and stand on their own two feet. This counter intention to getting better keeps them from being able to contact the charge they have pumped into their engrams. Most people are also very busy believing their own lies, their own facades, their own excuses they have used to keep people at bay. 'That's not an engram, those are my eye glasses, it runs in the family!' The only thing that runs in their family is diarrhea and THAT is why they need eye glasses. Run out the slave camp called early childhood, and the glasses go out the door along with the rest of their bull manure. >2) Dianetics hides a lack of meaning with vast amounts of Jargon. This too is quite incorrect. Dianetics and Scientology encode more meaning that you dare to admit in a jargon that is absolutely necessary plus or minus some propensity for extremes. The terms, lock, secondary, engram, remember, return, relive, key out, erasure, release, clear, motivator, overt, withhold, ARC Break, Present Time Problem, Service Facsimile and charge, are all absolutely necessary to this science and if you don't know what they mean then don't enter the cockpit. By the way Dianetics as described in Dianetics, the Modern Science of Mental Health, is probably one of the biggest waste of times you will ever read. Hubbard says so himself on a number of tapes. If you are really interested in Dianetics or the Drug Rundown, you should get a hold of Dianetics Today. It is a thorough address to running 4 flow locks, secondaries and engrams on those who can contact the material. You should also get a hold of Primal Scream and The Feeling Child, by Arthur Janov, for comparison. >3) The Church of Scientology ("CoS") is a corrupt racket for >pulling in money, which has had numerous members put in jail on >criminal >charges (from high up, too), and has engaged in various scare tactics >to try to destroy any significant opposition, no matter the form. The Church of Scientology is an 8 cylinder engine running on 7 cylinders. It is a sprawling hierarchy of people studying everything from Dianetics up through the secret OT levels. Most of the people in the Church are people who are honestly interested in their Eternal Futures, even yours although I can't imagine why they would waste their time with you, and most of them are engaged in an orderly progress up through the Bridge which they trust implicitly. However the Bridge has been corrupted by those interested in their own personal fortunes, including possibly LRH himself, and also by external forces outside of the control of everyone ranging from multi million dollar corporations and governments to the illegal underworld and space aliens. No such thing? Right. Get a consciousness. There are those in the Church who have intentions opposed to the intentions of TRUTH and DECENCY, and who have managed to purge from the Church a very large number of very able OT's who have continued in the Free Zone to research and deliver the correct technology without the mindless encumbrances of the policies and evil intentions of the few in the Church of Scientology who would see it turned from its true course. >Let's try to get this put together a little better than the typical >shouting match. Then you should consider keeping your mouth shut on the matter as you clearly haven't the foggiest notion what you are talking about, and haven't taken the time to investigate thoroughly the claims of the Church or of Scientology, and you certainly have no business or claim as a

Devil's Advocate on this list. Would it be too much to ask that you stop referring to anonymous postings as FORGED with the attendant implication that I am doing something unethical by remaining anonymous which I am clearly not? Electra -----  
----- Homer Wilson Smith This file may be found at homer@rahul.net ftp.rahul.net/pub/homer/act/EXM22.MEMO Posted to usenet newsgroup: alt.clearing.technology

((My comments in double parentheses - Homer))

CAGED GOD

EXM - 23

Copyright (C) 1992 A Voice of the Free Zone (Electra) Redistribution rights granted for non commercial purposes.

>One of the main aspects of being a brainwashed person is that if the >brainwashing is done correctly, you have no clue that you were >brainwashed.

One of the main aspects of being a fucking asshole is that if the fucking asshole process is done correctly you have no clue that you are a fucking asshole.

>See above for 'Why Brainwashed Persons Don't Know They've Been >Brainwashed

See above for 'Why Fucking Assholes Don't Know They are Fucking Assholes.'

>Actually, I believe in reincarnation, it makes so much more sense than >an >eternal Afterlife.

You mean ala Christianity? Well so what part do you not believe in Scientology? If you exist from life to life, then clearly you are not a body but a conscious unit that can exist independent of the body. All we are claiming is that you have a Divine Source and have a heritage that is far greater than you have been allowed to admit.

Further we claim that the reason you have lost that heritage of spiritual freedom and power is due to your own overts and withholds and involvement in some very nasty spiritual wars a long time ago, OF YOUR OWN CHOOSING, that we all lost, and that with this tech of confession you can get back to your original pristine state and get off the Wheel of Birth and Death. In Scientology double think techno talk that's called a CLEARED THETA CLEAR. A Theta Clear is just someone who can stay out of his body even while it is hurt.

A Cleared Theta Clear is someone who is cleared all the way up and down his track and is miles above a Theta Clear.

Its just words, what don't you believe?

There is a process in Scientology used to produce early Clears. It was 'Invent a Lie.' It worked because all of the crap the non clear was stuck in was a lie he had invented to have a game and then refused to take responsibility for. By having the being invent lies until he could out invent the mess he was in, LRH was able to spring some early beings from their bodies and produce fast clears.

>...they should cease this mindless bickering about "all other >methods >being worthless by comparison," and submit to tests of their methods >by >non-Scientologist people like myself, who have no particular bias >against >psychological methods, just against annoying supporters of those >methods

This is fine but you are asking to muck around in an Atomic Bomb factory, and the people who produce the bombs are a bit skeptical about letting a futz like you into the area to muck around doing your own experimentation when you don't know what you are doing. Perhaps they should let you in and let you kill yourself with demons from hell, or electronics that will burn your spine up, perhaps they should just kick you out and never talk to you again for your own good.

THEY DON'T OWE YOU A DEMONSTRATION. Some people are able to know that others have the truth even though there is no demonstration. They go in and they study and they practice the tech, and on a gradient scale they produce all the demonstrations that they need.

Just what is it you wish demonstrated or proved? How could it be proved to you?

>In other words, I'm not as Suppressive as I appear to be...

Yeah but you might turn down the stupidity a bit if you wish to be given an audience with people who can blow you up from the inside out.

Look, Scientology is very simple. You are a being who can generate tremendous electrical power, on the order of Atom Bombs. You can make stars, you can snuff them out.

If you get into wars with other beings like yourself, you will develop bad memories of throwing all this power at each other in things called 'GLARE FIGHTS'. You know, two beings trying to stare each other down, burning up gigawatts of power doing it, lighting up the night sky for parsecs around.

Given enough time and regrets you eventually start to glare YOURSELF down into a safe state, which over a longer period of time ended you up as an Earthling with out any power at all except the ability to move a body around. How do you think you do that? That is direct mind over matter. You are pushing your brain around with simple direct telekinetic power.

A full OT can just pick his body up wholesale and drag it around with him, or even fly it through the air. Ever have flying dreams? Ever crash land?

So where did all that power go? It went nowhere, it went into opposing yourself. Thus all of your OT power is ON in present time keeping you an Earthling. Every time you stand

up and try to spread your wings, you get pounded down by your own 40 gigawatt power plant.

The problem is, it is all very delicately balanced, and if you go mucking around in the structure of the cage you have built for yourself, you may trigger a release of pent up OT power that will bust your spine in two. You have 2 trillion years of charged capacitors, BIG capacitors, keeping you human, and if you touch something the wrong way you can die. DEAD.

Now all Scientology is, is a way to get a being to confront, remember and confess what he regrets about having used and abused his natural power to injure either accidentally or on purpose. When he gets to a point where he feels safe having this power again he will get it back.

It's just a tad dangerous to muck around with a caged GOD, when you don't know what you are doing. Especially when that god is raging mad from having been a human for so long.

Yeah we are talking about YOU.

In fact if you go inside the Church you will find all this wonderful stuff written down in the technical bulletins, just wonderfully magic technology that would free anybody. But no body in the Church ever reads the stuff, and there is even less correct application of it. Thus a sprawling monster of religious fanatics is born composed of very dumb and ugly people, every reject ever to walk the land.

Look, you yourself said, everyone in the Church is an asshole, right? Now imagine giving THEM the run of the Atomic Bomb factory? Thank God no one in the Church can read, imagine what they would do with the material if they understood it!

So YOU gotta go in and read what LRH said, and YOU gotta apply it until YOU can burn the town down, and then you will be free again because you will be the meanest son of a bitch in the valley and demons from hell will be kissing your feet begging to work for you. And if you pay them faithfully, they will be very loyal to you.

Electra

----- Homer Wilson  
Smith This file may be found at [homer@rahul.net](mailto:homer@rahul.net) [ftp.rahul.net/pub/homer/act/EXM23.MEMO](ftp://rahul.net/pub/homer/act/EXM23.MEMO)  
Posted to usenet newsgroup: alt.clearing.technology

((My comments in double parentheses - Homer)) CROCKS AND OTHERS MATTERS EXM - 24  
Copyright (C) 1992 A Voice of the Free Zone (Electra) Redistribution rights granted for non commercial purposes. >I now "merely state" that these alleged powers of yours and >Scientology's do \*NOT\* exist, and that they are a crock of shit. GOOD. Now we are getting somewhere. There is nothing wrong with you stating an opposite opinion to me. It is a lot simpler than demanding proof and calling me brainwashed for my statements. Further if I demanded YOU prove that these powers do NOT exist you would laugh me out of court. So our cards are on the table. So much more civilized. >Damn straight I am demanding proof. You claim to be able to do >such-and-such; I claim you are at best self-deceived, and at worst a >liar who has been kicked out of a crooked organization because you er >either >weren't quite crooked enough or you were crooked to the wrong crook. GOOD. This would follow if we assume that powers do not exist. Anyone claiming to have powers would then be a hallucinating psychotic with little to no hold on reality, let alone ethics or personal integrity. I couldn't agree with you more. >You are not just claiming to have \*found\* something, such as >a spiritual state of nirvana. You are quite correct, I am claiming something that goes way beyond some imaginary 'spiritual state', but something much more concrete, such as the ability to move a chunk of concrete with energy created by your own attention beams, something that you could do for real in the actual physical universe and something that others could see, measure. Now, will you admit that DOING such a thing in front of the wrong crowd would or might cause a small tad of a freak out? Come on, I am being reasonable, I am not calling you names, I am asking you to admit just one tiny little thing, that if powers did exist, some people might seriously freak if they were demonstrated on them in the wrong way at the wrong time. So if some OT WERE to arrange a power demonstration for you, it would have to be arranged with some care and thought not only for the welfare of others, but also of yourself. Can you agree to that? >\*That\* I could easily believe, as it >can be brought about (temporarily) by certain drugs, so why not by >meditation triggered biofeedback endorphin release or some such? So let's clear this up. Are 'spiritual states' real or just imaginary? Are they just conscious experiences of a being in a meat body, or are they really really SPIRITUAL experiences. If we are all made of meat, then there is no spirit anymore than there is God or powers or anything, right? If there ARE true spiritual states, then you and me are both truly SPIRITS. That would follow no? How far can be take this? Could a spirit exist outside of a body, after it was dead? Could it communicate via direct thought or mental image pictures with other spirits? Could it move a pencil? Could it take over and command another body as its own? Even a baby body? Or is 'spiritual' just another euphemism for psychotic bulldunk and really we are just made of meat and when we die, the conscious being dies too? >What you are claiming is to be able to \*\*\*DO\*\*\* something. >The correct response to this is generally, "put up or shut up." The CORRECT response is "Jesus H Christ, I hope he doesn't \*\*\*DO\*\*\* something to me!" Look, why apriori should he put up or shut up? He is informing others that he has powers and if others want them they can get them with some work from him or others. He is advertising to those who already suspect that powers exist, not to those who don't 'believe' in them, right? If someone is selling tickets for the Challenger so that people can fly around the world, and some flat earther comes by and loudly proclaimed, 'the world is flat you can't fly, prove that it is round or stop offering your tickets!', you would laugh at him. There are lots of people who already think the world is round, and are glad to have the offer. The person demanding proof that the world is round is irrelevant is he not? His stating 'put up or shut up' is out of place because there is no need to prove anything to HIM to get everyone ELSE what THEY WANT. The guy who is selling the tickets is not demanding or forcing that anyone believe him who doesn't. He is merely putting out an ad to those who want what he thinks he can offer. >Saul of Tarsus and Constantine are two of the most crucial >converts of Christianity. Not because of how big >they were in the Church, but because they were at one point fanatical >opponents of the church, who were, IN SPITE OF THEMSELVES, convinced >by Christianity. Dealing with the opponents of a church is always >important; if one of THEM becomes convinced, it gives much credence >to the cause. Yes you are quite right. I presume that you mean that YOU are like the two converts and if someone could convert YOU to this new religion it would count for much. Do I have you right? Well that is why I am spending time with you. The Churchies would dismiss you as an SP. So look the real question before ME now, is ARE YOU WILLING TO ADMIT YOU ARE WRONG about your position on no powers GIVEN SUFFICIENT EVIDENCE? If you are not, then I should not waste my time as you would have some ulterior motive other than learning the truth. Perhaps even with a total demonstration of power, you would a few weeks later just go back into thinking you just imagined it all and demand proof all over again. How could an OT be sure that the proof would STICK and you wouldn't just start thinking YOU were deluded? From his point of view, would your say-so be enough? Would your own recommendation of yourself to an OT as a stable and capable person be enough to convince an OT that the proof would stick? If



it didn't stick and you started to think you were deluded, what would happen to you, what would you do? Would you attack the OT and try to ruin him or his life for having played a trick on you? Would you BLAME the OT for your own inability to believe your own eyes? On the other hand if you are able to admit you are wrong come the time that enough evidence is presented to you, then by all means you are worthy of attention. So one last thing. As I have stated many times, IF I HAD power I would never let anyone know I had power unless they had it too. Thus from ME you could never get any demonstration of power, however you might get some other OT to demonstrate power to you. He would probably be thrown into OT ETHICS for doing so, but that's besides the point, you might get your demonstration. But IF POWER EXISTS AS I CLAIM, is there any way you could think of that the existence of this power could be proved to you without actually exercising it? If you could come up with some such way then you would be much more likely to get the proof you seek without making some OT DO something. It's round about, and I can just hear you building a flame, but look we still have this freak out problem to deal with. And someone who has power is going to be much more open to your desires for proof if he can prove to you that power exists without actually USING it. Or even just give you some inkling that it might be there to get you into a probable possibility that power might exist. One real cheap way that comes to mind is to help you remember a time you HAD power yourself in the past 75 trillion years. Of course you would have to have some hold on reality to deal with a memory that old and not go doubting it. But if its you, its you, right?

Electra ----- Homer  
Wilson Smith This file may be found at [homer@rahul.net](mailto:homer@rahul.net) [ftp.rahul.net/pub/homer/act/EXM24.MEMO](ftp://rahul.net/pub/homer/act/EXM24.MEMO) Posted to usenet newsgroup: alt.clearing.technology

((My comments in double parentheses - Homer))

STRAIGHT JACKETS AND OTHER SUNDRIES OF EARTH

EXM - 26

Copyright (C) 1992 A Voice of the Free Zone (Electra) Redistribution rights granted for non commercial purposes.

I have never claimed to personally have, own or control OT powers. I have never stated and never will state where I am on the Scientology Bridge, what states I have attained, or what abilities I do or do not have either supernatural or otherwise.

Any efforts to FORCE, threaten or otherwise harass or harm me or my loved ones into making such statements or proving such abilities will be met with criminal prosecution.

For the record I make the following claims. These may or may not arise out of my own personal observation or may rest solely on circumstantial evidence, or worse delusions of grandeur.

They are not made to prove any thing to anyone, or make, force or cajole anyone into believing anything about anything. At best they are for your information concerning material you might wish to pursue further. At worst they are for your amusement only. Adults only please.

We are spiritual beings, our basis is CONSCIOUSNESS not physical matter. Indeed the physical universe does not exist at all but is a mind projection created by SOURCE.

As such, our heritage as Divine Spiritual Beings is all the power and abilities attendant upon willingness and ability to exercise that Source to its fullest. This includes feats of mental and physical prowess that would be considered supernatural by some and impossible by others.

These OT powers as they are called in the Church of Scientology are potentially available in everyone, as not only does everyone have a soul, everyone IS a soul and an Immortal Soul to boot.

I further state that there are always beings on this planet who have these powers, and that these powers have been attained by others who have traveled out the top of the Standard Scientology Bridge. It is possible that the presently offered Bridge in the Church does not go as high as it might, but in the Free Zone the Bridge goes as high as beings have been able to make it go with the potential of going higher.

With competition comes quality and affordability.

I might also state that L. Ron Hubbard and many of his early preclears travelled this Bridge in its entirety and thus had many of the powers that they have described in their writings to one degree or another. There is quite a range from being able to lift a brick off the ground to being able to snuff out stars. It is all a gradient scale which each being can walk along to greater personal freedom and ability.

Most people do not need to snuff out stars, it would be nice if there were only peace on Earth. However any OT worth his salt, any FULL OT WHICH I AM NOT, should be able to move out of his body at will, move his body and other objects of a reasonable size by direct mental attention, read minds of other people by looking directly at their mental image pictures and even leave this universe entirely and wander around the next one out.

The main problem with this theory is that when people take a good look at it, they run square into the middle of their OT III Wall of Fire which ends them up in an Overwhelm of magnitude. However not only does LRH discuss the idea that the external universe is a mental mockup, if this is indeed true, it should be easy to prove to yourself with a little thought and courage.

As LRH has said, 'there may be such a thing as courage, but there is no such thing as sanity totally opposed'.

It is true that if you believe in the existence of the physical universe, then it would be nigh impossible to explain how a meat body could have any OT powers. Such powers would be very hard to explain needing an almost unfathomably complex and ridiculous physical theory to explain it. Further since the existence of these powers are not needed to explain any presently known physical universe phenomenon, Occam's Razor would ask that you not bring them into the equation in the first place.

Conversely the existence of such powers would immediately throw doubt on the existence of the external physical universe, and one might find a better theory by starting off with CONSCIOUSNESS and CONSCIOUS BEINGS as the fundamental building blocks of existence rather than cold and uncaring matter, energy, space and time.

In the presence of OT powers, Occam's Razor would request that you look at the possibility that Life is a Hologram of Source.

In this case the mind and soul are not made of the light picture we call a body, and so do not depend on its existence to live. This immediately leads to the conclusion that personality, memory, consciousness and anything else associated with your true beingness

are not contained in the functionality of the body, but are resident in YOU and you take them with you when you leave the body at death.

There remains the question that if all this is true, how come we don't remember any of our past lives? I leave the answer up to the reader to solve for himself.

That these views outrage the sensibilities of the 'made of meat crowd', does not change the fact that they are just views presented for your amusement or enlightenment depending on your own proclivities.

>...but unless >at least circumstantial evidence exists, I don't think a court >would allow that it (OT powers) exists.

The incontrovertible fact remains that it is totally impossible to prove that OT powers do not exist, just as it is impossible to prove beyond a shadow of a doubt that you really disappear forever when you die. However one simple demonstration of OT power would conclusively prove that OT powers did exist and one simple memory of a between lives event would prove to you that you had lived before.

You can never prove that something does not exist, any more than you can prove that Unicorns do not exist.

Further there is no absolute proof that the external physical universe exists as actual matter, energy, space and time. All of your evidence about its existence comes through your consciousness, and there is no way to prove that it is not being projected from within. I am sure that such statements make the more unstable of us murderously mad as they can not confront the ramifications of such a preposterous theory.

However there is no proof that the world is not a dream, and if the world IS a dream, then it is clearly an OT power just to be in the dream sharing it with others and 'not having any OT powers at all'. And in fact that would then be the route back to OT. Once you were able to CREATE your present state of NOT having OT powers, you would be RE OPERATING your OT powers, and you could then willingly cease to use them to oppose yourself, and start using them to HAVE OT powers.

This is called in Scientology, taking responsibility for your condition. It means to own up to having created the powerless condition you were in, in the first place, as creating THAT mess was an OT power of magnitude. Only a God can limit himself. And it takes true God power to do so. If this begins to freak you out, remember OT III and the Wall of Fire. Be cool and let it go.

As the Bible says, 'Remember the Battle and do no more.'

>And thus, why should I not go looking for a >straightjacket for your birthday?

Because you do not really know for sure who is right or wrong, and America was based on the foundations of freedom of thought and personal rights to religious belief, and if my religion says we are all spirits, and that the world is a co dream and that all spirits can walk the road to Godhood, then who are you to lock me up?

You could never prove the theory wrong even if it were wrong, and yet if the theory were right it could be demonstrated with ease if anyone had the guts or ability to do so.

I hope others on this list are taking a very good look at you, as you have finally shown your true colors.

You have switched over from using the word BRAINWASHING to STRAIGHT JACKETS.

Those who wish to put people in straight jackets for their religious or scientific BELIEFS were themselves put in a straight jacket long ago and are still in one.

>I would stipulate that done at random, it would cause >people to freak out big time; pillars of fire floating in the >night tend to freak out the masses. >However, if you were to contact a physics department and told >them that you were going to take a chunk of concrete and hold >it telekinetically 1.5 meters above the floor... they would >probably be happy to let you do a simple demonstration, and >then go investigate it once you did. Most scientists are willing >to accept someone coming up with something new... however odd.

((The error in this statement is 'investigate IT'. They would not investigate IT, they would investigate ME! No way man. I wouldn't own my own life after that.))

This is your opinion. I stipulate that most scientists, unless they had a VERY spiritual background, would drop their smocks, go screaming out the doors and become very very unstable for the rest of their lives. The OT III Wall of Fire is the source of all your childhood nightmares, it is an incident of such magnitude that no one is WILLING to be an OT anymore. It would be highly destructive to ANYONE not well braced or trained in OTdom to demonstrate any inkling of the kind of power I am talking about.

This is my opinion. If I had such powers, which I do not claim, I would have to make the final decision in such matters and the consequences would rest on my shoulders if my actions should come to great damage to even one human being.

>It is possible >and consistent with some religions for not EVERYONE to have a soul.

Yes and no doubt you are one such person.

>Nor have I >seen evidence that spirits exist, or that if spirits exist, humans >are lucky enough to have them.

This is more a statement about your own contact with your own consciousness and the

nature of that consciousness than it has any bearing on scientific fact. When you look in the mirror, do you see a meatball or a conscious unit?

>You're still jumping to conclusions. Have you ever >considered that your soul might NOT be immortal?

The question is does the external physical universe exist, and is consciousness and the soul merely a conglomeration of atoms and electrons whirring around? Or is consciousness something different than the physical brain? Does the brain even exist or is it all just a picture in consciousness? If you are going to insist on the existence of external rock, then surely my whole viewpoint is bunk as your consciousness is raw meat and will die when the body dies.

That's not a Mortal Soul, that's incipient carrion.

Now even if I am right, your soul might still be mortal, I merely state for your amusement that it is not, and you will find this out on OT IV. ((OT IV, Awareness of Self as an Immortal Being.))

I am not sure anyone has ever done OT IV properly, but if they had, that's the EP of it.

>As for doing something to me, I >believe Scientology says that Thetans are indestructible; thus, >if he HAS the truth and fries this lump of flesh, "I" still >exist, and in not much worse shape. No loss. If he chooses >a less destructive demo, all's well, and I learn something. >SO NO MATTER WHAT, I'm no worse off for asking for the proof.

Quite true. Notice however the word ASK.

So far you have been DEMANDING with self righteous indignation.

>Plus, it gives me a chance to find out whether this individual >is indeed in dire need of a very long sleeved white jacket.

So now who is the loon? Or is violent religious bigot more to the point? How about fanatical Inquisitor and Secret Soul Police of the One True No Way?

Am I the only one who thinks threatening me for my beliefs is a little out of line and in fact demonstrates your own personal unfitness for life in American Society?

>> Look, why apriori should he put up or shut up.

>He should demonstrate this, so that we have reason not to >call for the nice men in the white coats, with the very long >sleeved white jacket.

What I see you doing is trying to FORCE him to prove his position by threatening his personal sovereignty. This is exactly why OT's never talk about their OT powers except in certain company because it sets into motion a whole very dangerous chain reaction of disbelievers trying to destroy them. For their own good of course and to protect society from those silly false beliefs.

The FACT is that even if an OT DID prove he had such powers, previous disbelievers would STILL try to put him away in an insane asylum, because the one thing they fear more than someone who falsely claims to have powers, is someone who really does have power.

Any OT can be overcome if enough people attack him or his non OT friends. Only a few would give him notice if he merely came out and claimed he had powers. A whole world could come out in violent force if he actually demonstrated it.

Thus you will NEVER find ANYONE demonstrating OT power except perhaps privately to you as your last breath. They would make sure you had no memory of it in your next life too, by crushing it out with more force than you could easily duplicate. Just as people convulsively forget traumatic incidents in this life that are too painful to remember, just so could an OT make sure that your memory of his demonstration would be too painful to remember for many lifetimes.

And lastly, if you ever did manage to corner an OT and somehow make him demonstrate his powers against his will, you would have made an enemy for life of magnitude and now that you KNOW he had powers, you would have opened a small Pandora's Box for yourself, no?

>Sure. So is the Amazing Randi... and what's more, he'll >pay \$10000 to anyone who DOES convince him that psychic powers >work.

OT's that demonstrate power to make money are despicable. You know it's fine for you to say 'well they are just saying that because they can't really do it, nyah, nyah, ny, nyah, nyah'.

>You can't be sure of anything.

Precisely, which is why no OT will ever demonstrate power to you for any reason period. And if you continue to make threats about straight jackets and things, he won't even mention he has the power to you, and everyone else on earth will find out about it, get the power, and you will be last to know.

>Not exactly. You will have to accept that I consider you >to be a threat to society due to your self-delusion, and should >thus be institutionalized. Your proof is requested to give me >reason to try to do otherwise.

Frankly I think YOU are a threat to society because of your delusion that I am a threat to society. You have not demonstrated how I would be a threat just because I believed that OT powers were possible to attain.

>To summarize: you seem to believe something, which, if it was >not true, would qualify you as a potentially dangerous lunatic.

This is an assertion of magnitude. Half the civilized world believes in reincarnation and the spiritual journey, astral travel, telepathy and spiritual powers, not to mention devils and gods and goddesses. That they are all over 'there' in the Orient and Middle East does not lessen the fact that you are going to run out of straight jackets very soon.

>While >it cannot be CERTAIN that a demonstration of some sort would convince >me of the validity of your belief, it is likely that it would be good >enough if I set the nature of the demonstration.

I am sorry, if I had such powers, which I do not claim, your 'likely' would not be sufficient for me to feel safe demonstrating them to you. Not to mention your tiny little attitude problem concerning freedom of religion, congregation, practice and belief.

>I feel that the hour >and 1.5 meter 2 kg chunk of concrete demonstration would be fully >enough to convince me if it were done as above; I don't think that I >could be deceived into believing such a thing barring pentathol >assisted hypnosis (I make a VERY bad hypnotic subject).

I am sure that you could be easily convinced. The question is how long would it last until you finally decided that it was all a hallucination that it ever occurred on your part and YOU went and got a straight jacket for yourself?

Now THERE's a pleasant thought. Perhaps I can entice an OT someone on the net somewhere to do a demo for you.

YEOOOOOW! Ouch! Sorry I brought it up.

>3) I submit that such a person is a threat to society and should >be locked up.

I submit that anyone who thinks that his guilt is alleviated by the death of Christ on the Cross is a threat to society and should be locked up.

I submit that anyone who does not accept that his guilt is alleviated by the death of Christ on the Cross is a threat to society and should be locked up.

I submit that anyone who is a homosexual or a lesbian is a threat to society and should be locked up.

I submit that anyone who is opposed to abortion is a threat to society and should be locked up.

I submit that anyone who is for abortion is a threat to society and should be locked up.

I submit that anyone who is for gun control is a threat to society and should be locked up.

I submit that anyone who is against gun control is a threat to society and should be locked up.

I submit that anyone who is for segregation is a threat to society and should be locked up.

I submit that anyone who is against segregation is a threat to society and should be locked up.

I submit that anyone who thinks that we are all Spiritual Beings with Divine Source as our heritage should be locked up.

>7) No demonstration could be ABSOLUTELY certain of permanently >convincing me, as far as you know. (There is no surety this side >of the grave.

'THERE IS NO SURETY THIS SIDE OF THE GRAVE.'

Date/Locate the implant that contains that phrase.

Not true. You can be gotten out of a body while it is still alive, that's all that happens when you die, you get out. If you are out now, and you can wander around and you can move objects, then you have all the evidence you would need. You need to get to OT VI to have all those abilities, but you would regain much of your memory for those abilities and WHY YOU LOST them way down near the bottom of the bridge. So really just get some auditing, and specify that you want your memory back, and not just some false memory either, but verifiable memory, and see what happens.

If I were a loon as you allege then perhaps I could not confront being wrong. But actually a demo might fail for many reasons, not unlike being unable to get a hard-on around some girl who turns you off. I would have to go nurse my wounds for sure. But I might come back and try again. Or I might realize that I can only do it sometimes, and you would just have to be there when the power flowed. Maybe some OT's can only do it when it is RIGHT to do and if you ain't there you miss it, sort of like a shooting star.

>10) If such a demonstration failed, I would feel no reason not >to go ahead with commitment proceedings.

Well now that you have warned every OT in the universe of your intentions, you can be sure that they won't demonstrate, ESPECIALLY SINCE YOU YOURSELF HAVE CLAIMED THAT NOTHING CAN BE GUARANTEED TO CONVINCE YOU. THUS THE DEMO MIGHT FAIL ONLY BECAUSE OF YOUR DOUBT OR BECAUSE YOU GO BACK ON YOURSELF LATER. THUS AN OT MAY HAVE GIVEN YOU ALL THE PROOF ANYONE COULD HAVE NEEDED YET DUE TO YOUR OWN SHORTCOMINGS YOU MIGHT TRY TO HAVE HIM COMMITTED ANYHOW.

Sorry, you make a bad risk when it comes to demos.

>Doesn't claiming you have powers >count as "letting someone know"? It doesn't PROVE it or anything...

Well an OT telling you he had power would not really be letting you know because you would write it off as a joke. So I mean I would not let someone KNOW I had power unless we both had it, and OT's who have that kind of power can read each others minds and tell they do anyhow so its really no problem knowing who to go romping around the universe with.

But actually I would not even STATE that I had power if I did, because of all the fucking assholes that would come after me with straightjackets screaming PROVE IT OR DIE!

Its like, why walk into a hornets nest waving a stick?

>I'm an engineer: if I can measure it, I might believe it.

In other words your own memory is not a source of certainty to you, just as your own consciousness is not a source of certainty that you are a soul?

If your memory of your own power times is invalid to you as possibly deluded, then how much more shaky would your memory of someone else's demonstration of power be?

Electra

----- Homer Wilson  
Smith This file may be found at [homer@rahul.net](mailto:homer@rahul.net) [ftp.rahul.net/pub/homer/act/EXM26.MEMO](ftp://rahul.net/pub/homer/act/EXM26.MEMO)  
Posted to usenet newsgroup: alt.clearing.technology

((My comments in double parentheses - Homer)) OPEN, CLOSED AND FREE EXM - 27  
Copyright (C) 1992 A Voice of the Free Zone (Electra) Redistribution rights granted for non commercial purposes. There are three kinds of minds corresponding to three different case states. 1.) CLOSED MINDS 2.) OPEN MINDS 3.) FREE MINDS The purpose of a mind is to observe data, draw conclusions, make decisions and act. The CLOSED mind has already made its mind up regardless of the evidence or data presented to it. Its opinion does not change with the flow of incoming data. It is stuck in an ARBITRARY CONCLUSION which results in a FIXED DECISION which produces CHRONIC WRONG ACTION. The OPEN mind refuses to make up its mind regardless of what data or evidence comes its way. It HAS no opinion and stays that way no matter what it learns. It is stuck in an ARBITRARY NO CONCLUSION which results in a FIXED NO DECISION which produces CHRONIC NO ACTION. A FREE mind is able to draw conclusions accurately from the data at hand, make decisions swiftly and then act effectively. Most people would claim that having a closed mind is a bad thing. But the Church considers a closed mind a good thing because they don't want anyone to consider anything right other than the Church. Most people would claim that having an open mind is a good thing, but what they mean by an open mind is what we are calling here a free mind. An open mind is someone who can never draw a conclusion or make a decision or adjudicate relative rightness or wrongness. The Church doesn't like open minds because such people never make their minds up that the Church is a good thing and ought to be continued. But what the Church fears most is a FREE mind. Scientology bashers have closed minds in that they have a fixed decision against Scientology regardless of the facts. Scientology Churches have closed minds in that they have a fixed decision for the Church regardless of the facts. Free Zoners have free minds and can keep the Church and Scientology separate. The unfortunate aspect is that the Church is RIFE from top to bottom with people who are not Scientologists. They have never made any case gain, they either have a closed mind against Scientology or a closed mind for Scientology, or an open mind that can never learn what's true. Such people are in the Church because it is a JOB. It pays well, it allows them the freedom and license to dramatize for a powerful organization, and it allows them to remain the closed or open mind that they are. No FREE mind would attack the Free Zone. No FREE mind would mindlessly attack Scientology. The Church is a citadel of Corruption, Temptation and Seduction and will soon go the way of all flesh if it does not clean up its act. Scientology is a spark of fire in the cold dark night of the Soul, fan the flames of Truth well. Electra -----  
----- Homer Wilson Smith This file may be found  
at homer@rahul.net ftp.rahul.net/pub/homer/act/EXM27.MEMO Posted to usenet newsgroup:  
alt.clearing.technology

((My comments in double parentheses - Homer))

WHAT IS A PC?

EXM - 28

Copyright (C) 1992 A Voice of the Free Zone (Electra) Redistribution rights granted for non commercial purposes.

((With EXM-28 a change came over Electra. For one she stopped responding to bashers. For two, until she was chased off the net by trackers, she posted nothing but heavy hitting tech, probably the first in the history of the net.

It was back in those days that I was a quiet unknown lurker on a.r.s. and I can tell you my ears perked straight up when I first read this posting. The effect this material had on me was deep and permanent and I finally understood what LRH had been trying to tell me about overts and DED's.

I have been auditing the 'Electra Material' ever since, and although it has not cracked my case, it has saved my life a number of times, and I keep coming back to it when all else fails.

It will also become obvious where my inspiration came from for ADO 1 through ADO 10 on Co Excused Withholds.

I can not stress how important this material has been to my life, and I strongly suggest that any of you who are really interested in clearing take a good long look at what she is saying, even though it gets complex sometimes.))

Editor's note: This posting is very long, maybe 40 pages or so. I have broken it up into parts for distribution on the net, but it is supposed to be considered as a whole. Because it is so long, it would perhaps be better to read it in sections with some time to digest the first part before you go on to the next part.

The last part contains some significant tech that you can use on yourself and others, to make case gain or to prove to yourself there is case gain to be made. It is NOT standard Scientology Technology so be forewarned. However all of the concepts discussed in this posting including the tech concepts can be found in the works of LRH or other Free Zoners.

I suggest you squirrel this posting away, print it out at your leisure, and study it carefully to see if anything useful might be gleaned.

Electra

>I was on lines at the San Diego Org from '73 to '84 and I saw a lot >of changes take place from bad to worse to much improved. Several SPs >were cleaned out, ethics, admin and tech gotten in. ^^^^^^ ^^^ ^^^^ ^^^^^^ ^^^

>> This terminology is interesting. Could you go into detail?

>no. he can't. scientology, like any other cult, uses loaded terms to >keep their members from thinking.

LOADED TERM is a loaded term and so is CULT for that matter, and both are used by anti cult types to fog the matter.

So is SWAYED and BRAINWASHED, often used by parents of members of any group. In my experience those who use the term brainwashing the most, are not only trying to do the most brainwashing themselves, but have also been the most brainwashed.

Those who think that belief in past lives is brainwashing, have been brainwashed and have brainwashed others in between lives to think so.

> A destructive cult typically has its own "loaded language" of > words and expressions.

And non destructive cults don't? Every specialized area on earth has a language of its own, the military, every science, every religion, EVERYTHING.

Is the science of human anatomy a destructive cult because it has a complex language of its own?

Does being a cult imply you have a specialized language?

Does having a specialized language imply you are a cult?

Cult is itself a loaded term used by the anti cultists, forgetting that cult comes from the word CULTURE, something these bozos should get a piece of.

>i doubt there is a single scientologist reading this group that could >explain even these simple loaded terms. Hell, I couldn't even get a >scientologist to explain 'pc' to me, and this was after i had read a >number of scientology writings. > >hell, I dare any of you scientology weenies to try and explain either >'pc' or the quoted loaded terms without using any scientology speak. >bet you can't do it!

This is beneath contempt, I don't see how bragging about your own stupidity will help your cause any.



Anyhow just to see how low I can go, I undertake to win this bet.

The terms in question are PC, SUPPRESSIVE PERSON, ETHICS, ADMIN, TECH and MISUNDERSTOOD WORD.

1.) A PC is a Personal Computer upon which terminally dumb idiots write endless drivel because of their MIS UNDERSTOOD WORDS.

Sorry, I just couldn't resist that.

So we will take up each term in order, first defining it in its Scientology jargon, and then reducing it to normal language.

One of the reasons that so much new jargon had to be invented in Scientology is that the field of the human mind has been left to the Religion types and the Psychiatric types for so long that it is still in the dark ages relative to the other physical sciences.

Most people won't even admit to the existence of CONSCIOUSNESS as something real and different from their raw meat brains. They think that Spirits are something you drink. So of course there are no words to describe the various attributes of Spirit or Consciousness, or Spirits (THETANS).

This is not totally correct, because Eastern philosophy and even psychology have a rich language for studying the mind and the soul, its just not in good repute at the moment.

The problem is they never came up with a WORKABLE science of the mind or soul, so they never came up with a worthwhile language to describe it.

Workable means getting rid of all those psychosomatic disturbances in your body such as your eye glasses, your fat, your fear of death, your chronic injustices, your sinusitis, your colds, your headaches, your drug, nicotine, caffeine and aspirin addictions, your thumb sucking, your meat whacking, your nightmares, your daymares, your broken relationships, your cruelty, your lack of memory of your whole track, your guilt, your anger, your fear, your sorrow, your lack of goals, your lack of accomplishments, your despair etc.

Workable means after all the pig shit has been removed, you should be happy to be alive, happy to live forever (which you were going to do anyhow) and well aware of who you are, what you have done, how you got into this mess (of being a body) and how to not have it happen again until you should so wish.

Workable also means revitalizing your long lost original goals and basic purposes, the ones you had when you last felt good about life. Goals are things like 'To speak the Truth', 'To build a new Civilization', 'To do something worthwhile' etc.

((I found a goal recently, "To make people laugh and cry."))

Workable also means rehabilitating your art and ability to produce beauty for yourself and your friends. Along with this comes the realization that your life is itself and always has been, a master piece, a work of art, even though it does have its dark moments, like the ones you are living in now.

So words like WORKABLE, GOALS, BASIC PURPOSES, ANGER, FEAR, SORROW, DESPAIR, LIFE, ART, NIGHTMARES, DAYMARES, REALIZATION, REVITALIZING, REHABILITATING are all Scientology terms although they are also normal language.

But Scientology does have other words that are not normal language,

AFFINITY, REALITY, COMMUNICATION and UNDERSTANDING. ARC Breaks, a sudden sundering of A, R, C or U.

KNOWLEDGE, RESPONSIBILITY, CONTROL and LIVINGNESS. KRC Breaks, a sudden sundering of K, R, C, or L.

BEINGNESS, DOINGNESS, HAVINGNESS and EXPERIENCE. BDH Breaks, a sudden sundering of B, D, H, or E.

There are also terms like PRESENT TIME PROBLEM or PTP for short. A problem is defined as a situation where your goals or INTENTIONS are OPPOSED by someone else's goals or intentions. This is called an intention counter-intention situation. A counter intention is someone else's intention, but it is often used to mean someone else's intention that is opposed to your own. Others of course can have aligned intentions with your own - they agree with you and are fighting with you against those things that oppose you and your goals.

You can also have counter intentions to yourself. You can oppose yourself, and here in lies the magic of Scientology, because once all of the decisions of the being to oppose himself have been alleviated along the whole track, he expands out to a state of full OT. There is nothing holding him down but himself.

Thus helping a person comes down to mainly showing him how to untie his own knots, Gordian Knots though they may be.

The knots consist entirely of his goals and goals in opposition to his goals and the actions he took to deal with the problems these oppositions presented him.

Long term fights between opposing forces that never win and never lose form something in the mind called a GOALS PROBLEMS MASS, its a hunk of mental rock that sticks in your face and you make yourself sick with it, usually to get sympathy from those giving you no sympathy.

They also make you human and prevent you from being a full OT.

Your average Goals Problems Mass (GPM) has a subjective size of about a 10 story building and you are sitting square in the center of it with your body. You have many such GPM's of varying sizes, age and intensity. You have an earliest and most important one too. THAT's the one that Scientology is trying to clear up.

Scientology also has a lot to do with WITHHOLDS, those things that 1.) you have done which you regretted and are trying like hell to never do again, and 2.) those things that you have done or are doing that you don't want others to know about, including yourself.

A MISSED WITHHOLD is when someone ELSE does something that makes you wonder if they know about what you are trying to hide from them. Do they know, do they not know, I don't know! Its your wondering if they know or not, or even if they are just wondering.

An M/U is a misunderstood or not understood word, phrase or idea. For example until I defined M/U, it may have been a misunderstood for you. Worse is when people think they know the meaning of a word but they have it wrong, and the context in which it is used begins to not make sense, so they get foggy and cranky and yawny and they quit.

Ok, a PC is a PRE CLEAR, one who is not yet CLEAR.

A CLEAR is a thetan who can be at cause knowingly and at will over mental matter, energy, space and time as regards survival for self on the first dynamic.

You are a THETAN.

A thetan is you and me, we are NOT BODIES, we are IN bodies. A thetan is an awareness of awareness unit, a pride source, a being that is aware of being aware. An exterior thetan is a being who is out of his body. An Operating Thetan is one who has regained his full power over all matter energy space and time as regards survival on all 8 dynamics. They can materialize matter for others, they can move things without the use of a body, they can kill at a distance, they can read minds and they are a real danger to have around if you have anything less than honorable intentions about you.

There is a gradient scale that one progresses through from the human made of meat level, through the Scientology Grades, through the state of Clear, through the lower baby OT levels, up to the real OT levels above OT 8.

Each level or grade is an accomplishment of significance and has an exact End Phenomenon which means that once you attain that you get to go on to the next level.

The Scientology Bridge has been rearranged in recent years, but in general the levels of achievement and their End Phenomenon are as listed below. The term 'release' means that that section of the bank has been keyed out but not yet entirely erased which happens at Grade VII or Clear, but sometimes this can happen earlier.

The Scientology Bridge.

1.) Group Auditing Completion Knows that Scientology works and should be continued.

2.) Life Repair Awareness of Truth and the way to Personal Integrity and Freedom. Check out 110.0 AWARENESS and 100.0 TRUTH on the Expanded Emotional Tone Scale. ((EXM-3))

3.) Drug Rundown Free from the harmful effects of drugs, alcohol and medicine and free from the need to use them. This includes cigarettes.

4.) ARC Straightwire, Recall Release Knows he or she won't get any worse. Straightwire refers to drawing a straight wire directly from the pc to his memory.

5.) Dianetics Case Completion A well and happy human being.

6.) Grade 0 Communication, Communications Release Flow 1: Ability to communicate freely with anyone on any subject. Flow 2: Willing for others to communicate to him freely on any subject. Flow 3: Will permit others to communicate about anything to others, no jealousy. Flow 4: Willing to let himself in on anything, willing to communicate to himself about anything.

The Church has never attained this state and never will.

7.) Grade I Problems, Problems Release Flow 1: Ability to recognize the source of problems and make them vanish. Flow 2: Feels free about any problems others have with him and recognize the source of them. Flow 3: Feels free about other's problems with or about others and can recognize the source of them. Flow 4: No longer a problem to himself unless he wants to be.

'What distinguishes civilized Man as MAN is that he is mired into PROBLEMS which just get worse the more he "solves" them. The being who can recognize the actual source of problems and so see them vanish is too rare to be easily comprehended. Man solves his problems. A being in a higher state looks at them and they vanish. These are fantastic phenomena here...' -LRH

((Considering how many problems LRH and the Church had, one wonders if he ever attained Grade I either.))

8.) Grade II Withholds, Relief Release Freedom from the hostilities and sufferings of life. Flow 1: Ability to be cause without fear of hurting others. Flow 2: Is willing for others to be cause over him. Flow 3: Is willing for others to be cause over others without feeling the need to intervene. Flow 4: Is willing to be cause over himself.

9.) Grade III ARC Breaks, Freedom Release Freedom from the upsets of the past and ability to face the future. Flow 1: Ability to face the future. Ability to experience sudden changes without getting upset. Flow 2: Allows others the beingness to be the way

they are and to chose their own future; can also cause changes in another's life with out ill effect. Flow 3: Is willing for change and interplay to occur between others. Flow 4: No longer upset with self.

10.) Grade IV Service Facsimiles, Ability Release Moving out of fixed conditions and gaining abilities to do new things. Flow 1: Ability to do new things. Ability to face life without need to justify own actions, defend self from others. Can be right or wrong. Flow 2: Can tolerate the fixed ideas and habits of others towards self and does not feel the need to respond in a like manner. No longer in need to make others guilty. Flow 3: Can tolerate fixed conditions amongst others and does not get involved by others efforts to justify, dominate or be defensive about their actions against others. Flow 4: No longer trying to win by losing.

11.) Expanded Dianetics, Evil Intentions Freedom from cruel impulses and chronic unwanted conditions. Able to act without restraint.

12.) Grade V, Power, Power Release Ability to handle Power. Freedom from detested parts of the track. No longer subject to Corruption, Temptation and Seduction. The Church has never attained this state and never will.

13.) Grade VA, Power, Power Plus Release Recovery of Knowledge.

14.) Grade VI, Whole Track, Whole Track Release Return of powers to act on own determinism. Freedom from dramatization.

15.) Grade VII, Clear Ability to be at cause over mental matter, energy, space and time as regards survival for self on the first dynamic.

The End Phenomenon of the OT levels were at one time declassified, but are now considered confidential.

16.) OT I Freedom from the inability to identify self in relation to others, and the physical universe. They have regained the ability to be extroverted, and attained the awareness of one self as a thetan in relation to others and the physical universe.

17.) OT II Ability to confront and perceive the whole track with immaculate perception and recall. Ability to see other beings directly.

18.) OT III, Wall of Fire No more Body Thetans. Freedom from overwhelm and a return of full self determinism.

19.) OT IV Awareness of Self as an Immortal Being. Stable Exteriorization.

20.) OT V Freedom from fixated introversion into the MEST universe and refamiliarizes a thetan exterior with the physical universe.

21.) OT VI Freedom to operate exterior, gains the ability to operate fully as a thetan exterior in a pan-determined fashion, and it also extends the influence of the thetan to the universe of others. Pan-determined means able to control and play both sides of a game.

22.) OT VII Ability to project intention.

24.) OT VIII, Truth Revealed. The ability to be at cause knowingly and at will over thought, life, form, matter, energy, space and time, subjective and objective. It is rare but it has been achieved.

25.) OT IX, Orders of Magnitude Confidential

26.) OT X, Character Confidential

27.) OT XI, Operating Confidential

28.) OT XII, Future Confidential

So that is the Scientology Bridge, something you should not dismiss out of hand, and you should watch out for people who do.

Let's get back to the definition of CLEAR.

A DYNAMIC is a personal urge towards survival. Its like when you get up in the morning, what do you want to do? Those dynamic urges are your thrusters for the day, for that lifetime, or for your whole track, including your future.

Actually a dynamic is an urge to indulge in the complete cycle of action, CREATE SURVIVE DESTROY. START CHANGE STOP. Everything has a beginning, a middle and an end. Every work of art, every project, every life, every everything except for the thetan himself, which lasts forever and is above time.

Anything created has a start and then a growth period, then a surviving period, then a slow decline and a conservatory period, and then a final demise. This is followed by another such cycle with something new. Each day in your life follows it, each life follows it, each universe follows it.

Its called a CYCLE of ACTION, a term stolen from the Bhagavad Gita. A being becomes psychotic on any subject once he becomes totally devoted to STOPPING it with out any consideration of STARTING IT. He is parked at the end of the START-CONTINUE-STOP cycle with out reaching over even a little bit to the START part of the cycle. In doing this, he is denying any responsibility for having started the situation in the first place. By saying 'I did not start it I am only going to STOP it', he denies total responsibility for his condition and sets himself up as total effect to something else's cause, whatever he considers did start it.

The present Church of Scientology is totally devoted to stopping squirrels, their name for Free Zoners and the Independent Scientology movement. They have no responsibility, or

so they claim, for having created squirrels in the first place, thus they can only fight the good fight and try to STOP squirreling activities from happening. Thus the Squirrels and the Free Zone is growing without bounds and the Church of Scientology is headed down the tubes.

If they really wanted to end the Free Zone, they would have to admit what they did to alienate people in the first place, but that would involve a complete confession and most Churchies wouldn't know how to get a confession if their life depended on it, especially from themselves. They have yet to figure out what to do with an E-meter except make them more expensive.

Thus as Ron says, do not send for whom the bell tolls, because it tolls for you bozo. If you are going to go out and fight evil, you gotta put the evil THERE first, before you can go out and try to get rid of it. This is total responsibility. This is exercising START before you exercise STOP.

The cycle of action is a circle, after STOP comes a new START. So anyone who is totally devoted to starting something without any consideration of having stopped it, is just as nuts.

So although Ron and the following discussion use the word SURVIVAL a lot, we both really mean CREATE-SURVIVE-DESTROY, we mean indulgence in the entire cycle of action from beginning to end and then all over again at your leisure.

There are 8 commonly discussed dynamics in the Church, and 16 in the Free Zone.

The first dynamic is the urge towards survival as yourself. A Clear is a master of survival for himself.

You are not your body, you and your body form a 3rd dynamic GROUP. Thus being a master of survival for yourself does not necessarily mean that you are a master of survival for you and your body. For that you would have to be a 3rd dynamic clear (OT III).

The second dynamic is the urge towards survival as a family. It includes you, your parents, your grand parents, all of your ancestors, your mate, your children, their children and all of their future progeny and their mates.

The second dynamic includes sex, boy-girl stuff, tits and penises, getting pregnant, having children, birth, and caring for and raising kids. It also includes being cared for and being raised by your parents. In short the second dynamic consists of your parents and parents in law, you, your mate, and your children. And don't forget siblings. The second dynamic is FAMILY stretching out into the past and into the future and all that that entails and all the activities and goals that revolve around being, doing and having Parents, Mates and Children or in other words Families.

The second dynamic has to do with creating beings who can create beings.

The third dynamic is the urge towards survival as a group. The three Musketeers. One for all and all for one. Being a Scientologist. Being a Churchie. Being a Christian. Being a Jew. Being a nuclear physicist. You belong to many many groups, at work, at play, at religion, at school. Your primary group in life has to do with your career, your chosen course of action that you use to produce income to make a living. That group consists of everyone else in that same career that you could communicate with and share experiences with. If you are a programmer you work with other programmers. That's your primary third dynamic group. But ANY group that you belong to is another third dynamic group, and the collection of all these groups that you belong to comprise your total third dynamic impulses.

One of the most important aspects of your third dynamic, especially the group of people in the same career as yours, is that this is a group of FAMILIES. You have a farm and your whole family is on the farm. Your career is a farmer. Your primary third dynamic is other farmers. They also have families on their farms. Thus the the primary third dynamic is ultimately a group of families inter relating towards the goals of survival.

The fourth dynamic is your urge towards survival as all Mankind. Actually its the super group of all people in all possible careers. That just happens to include everyone on Earth. The fourth dynamic is pretty sick at the moment. The Christians hate the Jews, the Jews hate the Arabs, and the Arabs hate the Christians. Each group wishes that the other groups did not exist. From the fourth dynamic point of view that's like the heart wishing the lungs didn't exist. Because the planet spends so much time with in-fighting, there is no outward awareness of external danger, nor is there a planet wide effort to protect the HIGH US from external threats. Like Asteroids.

That's called the fourth dynamic engram which isn't being audited at present time. Everyone is in the loony bin throwing rockets at each other.

This includes the Churchies and the Free Zoners.

All our funds go towards building walls against each other, and the men to arm the parapets and the missiles to shoot them down. When the heart is at war with the lungs, the body dies.

The fifth dynamic is your urge towards survival as all living biological organisms, both animal and plant. Those who take care of animals or plants, or those who tend to their bodies with nurturance and care are indulging in their fifth dynamic impulses. The fifth dynamic is also badly abused at this time what with pollution and all, and pretty

soon the fourth dynamic, mankind, will find out that he can't live alone without a few other plants and animals flourishing and prospering around him.

The sixth dynamic is your urge towards survival as the entire physical universe, which is a co-dream by the way. The physical universe is sort of a huge projection in consciousness, a virtual reality made of the apparency of 'out-there-ness', when really the source of the projection is inside YOU. What is real is inside you, what is outside are color form projections that only behave as if they are solid and existed before you did. This is why you can get out of your body, and live across life time boundaries. You are not a body, you are a projector of bodies. You are occupying your own arcade game critters for the moment. Time itself is part of the projection, although the source of the projection is Eternal.

Divinity is the source of space, time and mountains. You and your consciousness are the lens through which the projection takes place. The projection can only take place if you ask it to do so. You can however cause yourself to get stuck with it for a while.

The source of the projection is called Source by the way, and it is not a thetan, its what grounds and connects thetans so they can share and co-project spaces and times.

The 6th dynamic includes all projections of matter, energy, space and time. Anyone working in the field of architecture, or city planning or parklands or even mountain rangers, are tending to and taking care of the physical universe, which is after all the playing field upon which all other games of this life take place.

Taking care of the planet as a whole, keeping its air clean, its water pure, its land arable and its space non radioactive are all part of the sixth dynamic urge to survive as a physical universe entity.

People think that the physical universe created them. This is an inversion. You are creating the physical universe and are quite senior to it. You indulge in 'I am the Creature and not the Creator' in order to have a game. It's called APPARENCIES ARE REALITY at 26.0 on the Expanded Tone Scale.

The seventh dynamic is your urge towards survival as a Spirit. This includes all thetans, demons and devils, gods and goddesses, angels, and souls everywhere, and even includes God or the Supreme Commander of this universe.

THETAN is an all encompassing term that means anyone of the above. Anything living and conscious is a thetan, an Immortal Conscious Dream Unit connected to Source with Will and Responsibility, although some exception might have to be made for the Churchies.

The seventh dynamic is a huge sprawling hierarchy of life, of living souls, doing one thing or another, from supremely powerful creative spirits at the top, to endless numbers of small and playful elementals that make up the atomic structure and molecular levels of the physical universe. Everything has a body, and every body has a soul. Some are very advanced, some are very young. Some are self aware, some are only aware much as a dog or a new born infant is.

Each atom has a being, each molecule has another being with it, each cell has a being with it, each organ has a being. And each whole body has a being. The human body is made of millions of smaller organizations of physical entities, each of which has a spirit associated with it. These elemental beings, or GENETIC ENTITIES as the Scientologists like to call them, have their own personality, their own memory and their own abilities. But they are very simple and underdeveloped. They are playful, adorable and enjoy being bodies no end.

The entire physical universe is itself the body of a very big Being.

Then inside this hierarchy is you and me, wandering spirits who have become attached to our bodies much as a cowboy becomes attached to his horse. We are very advanced beings, who are well on our way out of this universe to even higher states. Our present dwelling on Earth in such gloom is a detour mandated by our actions a few eons back. As LRH has said, Earth is an egress terminal for this universe at this time.

That is if you are smart enough to take advantage of what wisdom blows your way.

The Eighth dynamic is the urge towards survival as INFINITY. This is your impulse towards Immortality which you can't lose. It is also your impulse to indulge in Apparent Mortality and the lower 7 dynamics. The ability gained on the 8th dynamic is a willingness to indulge in the lower 7. The eighth dynamic is assigned by the Scientologists to God, but as I said God is a spirit, a very big advanced THETAN just like you and me, and as a part of a large game, God is really a part of the seventh dynamic, although possibly at the top of it.

People are a bit taken aback by the thought of a personal God. They figure that anyone powerful enough to DO something about this place called life on Earth, who yet sits back and lets it all go on or even worse designs it and makes it happen, must be a real monster. Thus when people die, it is not death they fear, it is meeting their Maker.

Well you ARE your Maker, and what ever personal God there is, He is under YOUR hire doing what ever you assigned Him to do. YOU entered into existence with the desire to experience it in all its glory. I can just hear it now, 'Oh NO, not me!' Yeah well, what can I say.

Responsibility is a rarething in this joint. Responsibility does not mean taking care

of something you have been assigned responsibility for, that's ACCOUNTABILITY. Responsibility does not even mean exercising your control to bring order to an area of chaos not of your doing, although that is close.

Responsibility means YOU CHOSE IT TO BE AND THERE IT IS.

The eighth dynamic is your own personal God Hood, your own total responsibility for being here, your own Sovereignty. Sovereignty means you did it, and what happened is exactly and only what you did. This transcends any God that you think 'made' you or consider yourself to be the effect of, and certainly transcends any universe or game created by anyone that you might have chosen to enter.

This is because any universe or God system which you entered, you did so FROM the 8th dynamic which is where you were before you chose to get so involved.

In other words once you have attained a full 8th dynamic Clear, you are above 'having been made by God' or 'being a Creature of the Universe'. You CHOOSE to don these apparencies in order to indulge in the game called the lower 7 dynamics.

The lower 7 dynamics are sort of a dream state, a non lucid dream state wherein you really believe that what you see and feel is really going on around you. That is called 'Apparencies are Reality' at 26.0 on the Expanded Tone Scale.

Becoming aware of the existence of the 8th dynamic is like entering a lucid state during a dream where you suddenly know that you are dreaming and that you chose to dream, although you may not yet be able to remember where you were before you entered the dream state nor how to wake up from it completely.

THAT is the purpose of Scientology Technology.

That we are all dreaming together in this hell hole does not in any way lessen the fact that it is a dream. The 'dreams' we have at night where we are alone, are the exception to the rule. ((That most dreams are co shared. From my own recent experience I would say that even dreams at night are co shared, we are not alone in them.))

The 8th dynamic is a lower harmonic of the 16th dynamic which is true Sovereignty. On the 8th dynamic you are sovereign with respect to what ever universe (dream) you are entering. On the 16th dynamic you are Sovereign, period.

Universes are a relatively low level kind of activity somewhere below 'Apparencies are Reality', around 24.0 on the Expanded Tone Scale.

True 16th dynamic Sovereignty is so far up the Tone Scale that it is conceivable no one has ever been up there to report back what it is like.

The 9th dynamic is your impulse towards Aesthetics. This includes Art which is a harmonious rendering of Beauty and Ugly in a way that moves you and makes it all worthwhile. One creates universes out of Majesty and Foresight, out of Beauty and Ugly. Each universe is either another's or your own artistic creation. The universe is an art gallery of magnitude, a grand picture hall of spectators and game players.

All the horror and ugliness that seems to be the order of the day is part of the sense of aesthetics operating in the being that created the place. He however did not PUT you here. You saw the marquis outside, it said something like 'Killer Pit', and you went inside and paid for your tickets.

When looked at from a broad enough perspective, which includes full awareness of total responsibility for entering the game in the first place, all the Ugliness is properly balanced and resolved by the Beauty during the game and at the end. In other words you get what you deserve because you BOUGHT THE SHOW!

The 10th dynamic is your impulse towards ETHICS. LRH defines ethics as REASON in contrast to other religions which define ethics as obedience. At this level of consciousness, action is governed by desires and reason. As LRH says, one meets force with reason and continues to apply reason until truth wins out.

The Churches would do well to heed his words.

However ETHICS is not on the Churchie's tone scale, so they have little guiding light.

The 11th dynamic is your urge towards survival as DECENCY. Its hard to explain what decency has to do with the creation of this universe, but there it is. A warning sign that the way out is the way up, not down.

The 12th dynamic is TRUTH.

Come Judgement Day, TRUTH will be the Judge.

It is telling that the first thing TRUTH chose to create below it was DECENCY.

The 13th dynamic is your urge towards survival as AWARENESS. This includes increasing your awareness levels in your daily life, and increasing it all along your Eternity. People have for the longest time been trying to solve their problems with unawareness. Look what it has gotten them.

LRH says in one tape, that the subconscious is really the superconscious, its all those things that were too painful to confront (or so you pretended) and so YOU fell below them. There is no awareness left below you. There is only awareness you have left above you, above your present rate of vibration.

It is the purpose of Scientology and in fact any religion or true mental technology, to help you raise your awareness so that you can again gain control and command over what you left behind and buried yourself under.

The Way to Personal Integrity.

The lowest rung in the Scientology Bridge is called Life Repair, and its End Phenomenon is AWARENESS OF TRUTH AND THE WAY TO PERSONAL INTEGRITY AND FREEDOM.

Since no one in the Church has ever attained Awareness of Truth including LRH himself, they have long since lost their way to both personal integrity and freedom.

One wonders what the Hell they are doing on the rest of their Bridge. Probably fishing off the sides.

Integrity is a big subject. It has to do with CERTAINTY. It means wholeness or completeness. It also means no security leaks or false data implanted in your computer banks. Integrity of data means no unknown sources of false information coming into your world.

Data integrity is probably the most important form of integrity there is, for we are dealing with TRUTH here, and what good is truth if it is wrong?

Now everyone is walking around thinking they know something, and mostly they think they know the truth. Or else they think that no one can know the truth and THAT is the truth they know.

Its OK to believe something and know that you believe it. There is no pretense to certainty here. Some guy has to make a decision about what is probably true, so he looks at the data, makes his judgement and chooses to act on what ever it is that he decides is most likely. He gets by.

The problem comes when people start to think that they are CERTAIN of these things that they only believe. They try to force more truth into the matter than it warrants. Or worse they will suspend all the rigors and discipline of certainty and sell their soul to the devil called FAITH.

FAITH in God is somewhere down around the absolute bottom of the awareness characteristic chart at -48 Awareness of Religion. The guy can't go any lower than that and still be walking around. In his next life he's gonna come back as a stone, probably a tombstone.

There are three things to know about truth and certainty.

The first one is that CERTAINTY OF DOUBT IS POSSIBLE AND THEREFORE CERTAINTY OF CERTAINTY IS POSSIBLE.

For example, is there any thing that you DOUBT? How about Immortality or Scientology? Well, are you CERTAIN you DOUBT IT? No? You mean you DOUBT that you DOUBT? Well then I suggest you go have a cup of coffee and come back and try again.

So you see certainty of doubt is possible. You KNOW that you doubt. And you KNOW that you KNOW that you doubt. Thus certainty of doubt is possible and certainty of certainty is possible. And THAT is the beginning of personal integrity.

That's because personal integrity is knowing what you know, and knowing what you don't know. You can ALWAYS know when you don't know or are unsure of something. Of course that takes being willing to admit all your beliefs and faiths are a waste of time.

Sometimes you have to make decisions in the absence of certainty, but why turn your probabilities into beliefs or faiths?

You see people are trying to keep a balance sheet in their lives. They will say, there are this many things that I KNOW, and this many things that I BELIEVE, and this many things I HAVE FAITH IN, and this many things I DON'T KNOW.

The idea is they want to minimize how many things are in the last bin of 'I don't know'. By sticking as many as they can into the two previous bins of 'I believe' and 'I have faith in', they think they make their balance sheets look all the better.

It's a sham and a dangerous one.

There are only two bins, "I know" and "I don't know".

Anything else is actually a data integrity sin.

So what is there to know?

Everything.

And this is the second thing to know about truth and certainty.

THERE IS NOTHING THAT IS TRUE THAT YOU CAN'T KNOW AND BE CERTAIN OF.

You were not made by a bigger knowingness than yourself, be it a God you can not fathom or a physical universe you will never live long enough to find out about.

Both of these ideas are just totally false.

If it is true, you can know about it, AND ONE DAY YOU WILL.

If something is true you can know about it with certainty. That's a big statement, let it sink in. People use belief and faith to slack off on completing the job of finding out if something is really true. They get close and they say, that's good enough, I believe. They don't really want to know, and since TRUTH is a jealous god, they usually fall into being very wrong.

The accumulated errors of a life born of their lack of personal integrity usually end them up in the grave.

The third thing to know about truth and certainty is YOU CAN NEVER BE CERTAIN OF SOMETHING THAT IS FALSE.

That's a hard one because people CLAIM to be certain of things all the time that are

clearly false, and even they will admit to being wrong when the evidence comes marching home. They will say, 'Gee! I was just SURE I was right, whaddya know, I was wrong!'

Well if they were wrong, they were neither right nor were they SURE. If they looked hard enough with honesty and a keen eye, they could have seen long before it caught them by surprise that there was always some doubt about what they held to be true.

If it is false, you can never be wrongly certain it is true, and you can always tell that you don't really know for sure.

Its fine to misjudge a probability, its a high crime to misjudge a certainty, because there is no need for it.

If you could be certain of something that is false, how could you possibly know you were right when you were certain of something that is true? You could never trust your certainty. Since you CAN be certain of things that are true, and you can KNOW THAT YOUR CERTAINTY IS RIGHT, it is therefore impossible for you to be certain of something that is false.

CERTAINTY IS ITS OWN PROOF OF THE TRUTH.

In other words if you are certain of it, its gotta be true. If something turns out to be false, you could never have really been certain of it in the first place and could have told this by looking more closely.

That's a hard one, let it sink in. Your Eternity depends upon it.

This is the beginning of data and personal integrity. Knowing what you know, and knowing what you don't know.

People are walking around going 'Maybe I know, maybe I don't know, I don't know!'

That's ridiculous.

If you know, then you KNOW you know. If you don't know, then you KNOW you don't know.

THERE IS NO OTHER GROUND.

There is no such thing as 'I don't know if I know or don't know.'

Therefore anybody can put their integrity intact by simply going over everything they know and asking themselves if they are really certain of it.

If they are actually certain of it then THEY HAVE TO BE RIGHT, it is as simple as that, because you can't be certain of something that is wrong.

If they aren't certain of it, then they simply put it in the bin of 'I don't know'.

Of course one hell of a lot of things will have to be moved from the 'I believe' and 'I have faith in' bins over to the 'I don't know' bin, but once you've got just two bins left, 'I know' and 'I don't know', then you will have your personal integrity IN, and you will never be surprised by a 'false certainty' again.

It is always better to not know, than to be wrong.

Come Judgement Day, TRUTH will be the judge. Those who freely admitted to not knowing, will be forgiven. Those who were wrong or who had other bins, will have to face the consequences. Coming back again until they can do it right.

LRH made a big deal about gradient scales, especially about how there was no such thing as absolute right or absolute wrong, and how there was no such thing as absolute truth or perfect certainty.

Of this he was perfectly certain.

Because he lived with this gaping hole in his personal integrity for so long, his fate is destined to be a dark hole somewhere wondering where he possibly could have made a wrong turn.

He doubted a doubt.

It was all a great big gradient scale MAYBE to him.

His tombstone will read,

'I didn't KNOW I didn't know!' 'I wasn't SURE I wasn't sure!' 'I am PERFECTLY CERTAIN that PERFECT CERTAINTY IS IMPOSSIBLE!.'

May his doubt rest in peace.

The way to personal integrity is CERTAINTY.

PERFECT CERTAINTY.

All errors of the Master to the contrary.

KNOW when you KNOW, and KNOW when you DON'T KNOW, and to hell with gradient scales of right and wrong and endless maybes, and you will be alright in the long run.

This IS personal integrity.

And personal integrity is the way to personal freedom.

The 14th dynamic is your urge to survive as INDIVIDUALITY. This means that we are not all robots of the same mold, and that we do not all follow one THETAN as SOURCE. People get this idea of One Source because we are all connected at Source, but Source is not a Thetan, it is an IT, a ground of existence. Any thetan that sets himself up as Source for all other thetans is playing a game he is bound to lose. Unless of course that game is to get others to be Source too. Anyone can operate Source for themselves and for others. It takes willingness, courage, daring and not a little know how. But mainly it involves ceasing to fill in your own grave with a shovel.

What INDIVIDUALITY means is that we all have our own potentials and propensities, and that what ever we are is a direct expression of what we wanted to be and our



individuality. This is a very high level and I can hardly do it justice being a peon on Earth at the moment myself. Beings who have fully attained this level of consciousness are enormous Operating Thetans who can change the course of history with a mere thought. Witness the fall of Communism.

The 15th dynamic is your urge to survive as VOLITION AND COEXISTENCE. This is an early state on the whole track where beings who were previously alone and not yet joined with anyone else, decided to CO EXIST with others for the purpose of having a game.

Before anyone can enter your dream you have to extend a link to them and they have to extend a link back.

Before this you can not be affected by anyone. Imagine, no one to wake you up in the morning to tell you to go to school. Once a link has been established by both parties, then a game can take place and the sharing of experiences and co-control of objects is possible. Along with theft, torture, enslavement and imprisonment. So it behoves us to treat others as we would have them treat us. A little goodness goes a long way.

Another lesson the Church should learn. But then these higher dynamics are not part of Churchie Tech, their tone scale only goes to 40. They tremble at the thought of anyone actually aspiring to or attaining INDIVIDUALITY, let alone VOLITION, FREEDOM or SOVEREIGNTY.

The Church considers suppressive anyone with a will or a mind of their own. In this way they ruin their relationships with people around them and alienate the very society that nurtured and fed them in infancy. Such Churchies are not Scientologists, they are pretenders to the throne. Don't let them get in the way of your Bridge.

The 16th dynamic is your urge towards survival as LIFE THAT IS NOT BEING. This is a hard one, but it means simply that before you chose to BE anything in particular, you still existed and were alive. In other words once you wake up out of the Big Snooze, you haven't made your mind up to be anything yet, but all your potentials lie before you. You have to CHOOSE to be this game player or that, you have to CHOOSE which universe you are going to be in, and before you have done that, you are life that is not being anything. You have the FREEDOM to be anything you can imagine if you can imagine it. Including a Churchie or a bucket of slime.

Above the 16th dynamic is SOVEREIGNTY where there are no urges to survive or indulge in a cycle of action at all because you are Immortal and have not created anything yet. This is often referred to as the Big Snooze, or the Peace that Passeth All Understanding.

Sovereignty is the one word that LRH feared most to put on his Tone Scale, lest anyone take him at his word and go off and be himself.

So let's get back to the definition of Clear.

Mental matter, energy, space and time (MEST) is the stuff of which your imagination and memory is made of. It is no different than the nature of the projection of the physical universe around you. The physical universe is just a great big solidified mental image picture co shared by everyone in the game.

Mental MEST is of a finer and more personal quality. In it is recorded your facsimile memory bank of your past and all the pain and suffering you have gone through. Also all the pain and suffering you have caused others which is more to the point.

When someone regrets doing something they try to turn back time, which in this universe is impossible. This results instead in them backing down their own memory lane into times before they committed the bad deed. This sticks them permanently in their own mental image pictures of their past and they are less able to see present time as it is.

The solution to this is to get a complete confession of their regrets, their OVERT and COVERT BAD ACTS, at which moment they feel free to forgive themselves and others and they come back to present time.

They also begin to remember their past lives and deaths and what they did. They also give up their false goals and substitute goals, and they unravel their balled up GOALS PROBLEMS MASSES for the goals they still really want to pursue, and once this is done very thoroughly they can be called a CLEAR.

A lot of pain gets erased during this procedure, pain that was kept inside and never expressed or let out. An ability to love deeply and find happiness in life no matter what happens also returns to them. An ability to face the future and move out of fixed conditions and do new things. Your mama won't even recognize you. You might even change your hair style.

The R6 Bank.

There is the small matter of something Scientologists call the R6 Bank. R6 stands for Routine 6 which was the one finally used to run it out. A Bank is a collection of mental image pictures with great force and pain in them, which if you are backed into them because of regret, will cause all sorts of pain and discomfiture, not to mention crazy and compulsive behavior. Can't leave your meat alone?

The R6 bank was implanted on people long before they came to this universe, and it was essentially a long list of goals with a lot of pain in them to make sure that the being followed them closely.

The goals alternated between constructive and destructive goals like 'To Create

Present Affinity' and 'To Destroy Present Affinity', and these goals are being dramatized by most of Earth today.

Dramatization means to do what was done to you, often to carry out commands in the painful experience. Hit someone over the head, shoot him full of drugs, and tell him he MUST BEAT HIS WIFE WHEN EVER SHE SNEEZES, and he will if its bad enough. He will also be prone to doing the same procedure to others and calling it a miracle cure.

In the goal 'To Create Present Affinity', the word 'Affinity' is called an END WORD. There are 50 such end words in the R6 bank starting with Affinity, Communication and Reality.

The word 'Present' is called a MODIFIER and there are 9 different modifiers in the R6 bank.

The words 'To Create' is the verb of the goal and is called the ROOT WORD.

Thus you have the goal and its opposition goal:

To Create Present Affinity To Destroy Present Affinity

There are 9 modifiers that are the same for both sides, creating 18 goals for the end word affinity. This is repeated in full for the remaining 49 end words. That makes 18 x 50 or 900 goals, 450 of which are 'To Create' something and 450 are 'To Destroy' that same thing.

As the being fails on one side of the GPM, such as 'To Create Present Affinity', he will begin to shift over to the other side and start to dramatize 'To Destroy Present Affinity'.

In other words he becomes a Churchie.

Then when he fails that he will shift back over to the left hand side again one level down and dramatize the next modifier with 'To Create Perfect Affinity', etc. In this way he continues to decay down the bank trying out its every nook and cranny.

These shifts from the left hand goals to the right hand goals are accompanied by crazy computations on the order of 'the way to win is to lose', or the 'way to be safe is to kill myself.' One of mine was 'the way to get rich is to be a freeloader and a bum'. You get the idea. These computations may or may not be different and unique for each person. Thus when you try to clear these things up for the being you should find out why he thought it was sensible to go sashaying down the GPM into its more idiotic forms.

Something should be noted here, and that is that the 25th and 26th END WORDS are 'CLEAR ANALYTICAL MINDS' and 'REACTIVE MINDS' Thus you can imagine the chaos caused when people finally get down to trying 'To Create Present Clear Analytical Minds' and 'To Destroy Present Clear Analytical Minds'.

Also 'To Create Present Reactive Minds' and 'To Destroy Present Reactive Minds'.

90 percent of the Church's activities in clearing people is actually a dramatization of these two GPM's in the very heart of the bank they are trying to erase. Since they are using it to erase it, it is much too solid to AS-IS and they become a fortress of barbaric rightness rather than a source of workable technology.

I am not sure why they keep the R6 bank a secret from everyone, except that their jig would be up when everyone saw what they were dramatizing. Anyhow it is part of their secret theology and it is unclear if this helps anyone but themselves and their coffers. In the Free Zone it is freely distributed information.

OT III I can understand being low key about, the world is just not ready for demons from hell. You can DIE from this one, and only fools doubt its power.

Presumably the same fools that rush in where angels dare not tread.

HOWEVER to refuse to audit such material on someone who is clearly screaming for it, in the name of 'well you are just awog off the street' is a high crime of magnitude, one that I will never forgive.

I was in Ethics once talking to an Ethics Officer, an OT III who should have known better, and he said to me 'Monsters? What Monsters?'

Anyhow when the R6 bank is fully erased, the being is usually considered clear.

Except if they're a Churchie, in which case they become a turkey.

That's what clearing is, it runs out all this hypnotic suggestion laid in by great force and pain, and it also runs out your regret for having done it to others, because you you DID do it to others, AND THAT IS WHAT IS SCREWING YOU UP!

Beyond the R6 bank there are your own personal GPM's that hold your true basic purposes in this and earlier universes. Implanted GPM's such as the R6 bank were designed to mimic your true GPM's, to confuse you and lead you astray from what you wanted to be doing. They were a major detour which you followed with zeal and it ended you up at the bottom of the ladder.

No doubt however, you had a personal GPM to get screwed in such a manner.

Your own personal GPM's have the same general kind of structure as the implanted ones. They consist of goals and opposition goals with crazy computations on how 'the way to live forever is to entomb yourself', or whatever, and lower goals under the top ones that you can sashay down into when the going gets rough.

Personal GPM's are simpler and shorter than the implanted ones.

There is nothing holy about goals and opposition goals, they are something you create

in order to have a game you can never win. They are fun, they are what existence is all about and if you erased all of them you would just go create some more, only this time you might get serious about it.

The universe is a little like playing solitaire with yourself. When you win you lose. There is no joy in winning. There is joy in PLAYING, Spirit of Play. You CAN win at these goals, just don't oppose yourself. But you probably will anyhow because it is just so much more fun getting stuck in tar.

The idea really is not to win or to lose, but to EXTEND the game. That way you can keep your friends around for a really long time.

There does come a time however to close up shop on any particular game. It's always nice though to have another game to play before you do.

Gradient Scales.

You can remember your past lives and whole track once you are willing to. But it has GOT to be done on a gradient scale. If you dive into it too fast, your life can become a freak a minute. Not only emotionally, but also physically.

If you get your basic Goals Problems Mass wrong, or miss the goal, or invalidate it or deny it, you can die of the physical turmoil. The Churchies do this to people all the time, it is their greatest nightmare that anyone should remember what they really wanted to do in this universe before they ran into their parents. Who would hang around being a Churchie if they knew what they really wanted to be doing!

There is no single faster way to lose a preclear, to lose all your income from that preclear, than to locate a preclear's basic goals for him on the E-meter. Your only consolation is that the preclear immediately gets better, decent, and will go out and make the world a better place. He might even send you some money in gratitude, but don't count on it. Better to keep a lot of sick preclears coming back to you if you want to make a living out of 'helping' people.

Another thing Churchies do is gradient scale you into the ground because no one there has the confront to let you confront anything at all, so they stall you in endless gradient scales that lead no where.

Thus there is an optimum path. In the Free Zone there is a saying that goes if you don't face the Maw of Death and Monster Hood at least once a week, you are probably running your case too lightly and taking your auditor for a walk.

If your auditor is LETTING you run this lightly and you are paying him for his time, then HE is taking YOU for a walk.

So a clear is one who is no longer traumatized by his past, and that includes at least a quadrillion years of adventure. A clear is no longer in fear, sorrow or anger at life or those who abused him, no longer in regret about what he has done, and one who has confessed fully everything that ever bothered him at least to himself and probably one other.

It's really no fun being alone in this world, and that is what confession is all about, not being an ONLY ONE anymore.

A preclear is one who is not yet clear.

SP'S, SUPPRESSIVE PERSONS AND SUPPRESSIVE PARENTS

An SP is a Suppressive Person or Suppressive Parent. This is a person who is so backed down into his past memories from his own regrets, that he can no longer tell the past from the present.

Usually people back down into incidents of great fury and abuse of themselves, such as attempted abortions, murders, hangings, electrocutions, crucifixions, electronic implants etc.. They are using these incidents to JUSTIFY their own misdeeds which they regret. They are zooming down into their past to find something done to them LONG AGO bad enough to justify what they did just NOW.

Its not logical, and it causes some very zany behavior.

It didn't bother them when it first happened to them, but now that they have done wrong themselves, Oh that past incident becomes the king pin injustice of their lives.

In this way people keep themselves in full restimulation, with headaches, sickness, colds, flus, cancers, heart attacks, and any form of early, painful or lonely death.

This backing down the time track of mental image pictures sticks them in their own worst incident of being abused, and then they hallucinate it onto everybody else. YOU fit into the slot of who ever was driving the nails in 3000 years ago, or running the electronic guns 100,000 years ago.

Because other people in present time fit into slots in the memory, the 'valences' as they are called, of the people who hurt them long ago, they are SURE that everyone is out to get them and punish them and hurt them for no reason. Their solution to this then is to do it to others first before it can be done to them.

That's why these bad memories of being abused are called MOTIVATORS, because they motivate the person to do to others what was done to him. This is called DRAMATIZATION. But they are also JUSTIFIERS, because these motivators of long ago are being used to assuage the guilt of having done something bad later. But then once they are pulled in on one self, they hurt so bad, they motivate the person to go do it to others anyhow. And

that's dramatization.

In other words, they hurt so bad from their memory of being crucified, that they go out and drive nails into other people as a way to escape their own pain. It's called going out of valence.

This creates a dwindling spiral of cruelty, guilt, justification, anger, cruelty, guilt, justification, anger, cruelty etc. Its a hell of magnitude that only Scientology technology can get a person out of, and really its all a matter of getting a good clean confession of the first crime the guy is feeling guilty for and could not confront.

Remember he REGRETTED BUT DID NOT CONFESS IT. That's a deadly double whammy.

You could care less about all the times he was crucified, you want the times he did someone else wrong, that's why he is packing it all in don't you see? The motivator long ago helps him feel like it was ok to do what he did now, because they did all these horrible things to him long ago.

The irony is that his first guilt might even be accidental! He shot his son by accident or something.

The confession ends the regret, that's part of the contract with TRUTH, and ending the regret ends the false justification which ends socking himself in the nose with past motivators, which ends acting them out again in present time. A being who is totally clear of any such involvement with guilt and anger is just totally clear and that's that.

An SP is someone who is so backed up into a past motivator that everyone in present time is equated with the bad guys in the incident. A SP's basic intention is to STOP and CONFUSE everyone around them from doing anything. EFFECTIVE MOTION is the SP's greatest fear because down deep they are just sure its coming after them. You can't help them because they KNOW you are going to betray them, and they won't help anyone else because they KNOW that once another gets better or stronger they will come after the SP with a vengeance. The SP's safe solution is to have everyone disabled. It was his WISH towards everyone in the incident while he was being crucified for real long ago.

There is no helping an SP because he won't trust you long enough to be helped, and he will betray you in a moment if you try to let him help you. He just knows he is an ONLY ONE, the only good guy in town. He is using evil to fight evil, its just that EVERYONE is evil to him!

He is also quite bitter about this, there is little nobility or class left in his conception of the world. He will stoop to the same level of evil he is fighting, he figures there is no sense in maintaining a level of nobility higher than that of the endless wasteland of slimes around him. There is no pay in it. He is particularly pissed at God or what ever he considers created the universe and is responsible for the mess he is in. Again these postulates go back to the same ones he had in the original crucifixion he is now stuck in.

The only way an SP can get out of his dilemma is to have a mega run in with the universe at large where he is losing like crazy and suddenly someone helps him. He has to recognize that he has been helped.

This will break his total dramatization that EVERYONE is out to get him. It establishes that there is at least ONE being who is not out to get him and is worthy of noble co interaction. He will then start acting civil again and will take actions towards his one friend that is NOT an effort to crucify him before he gets crucified himself.

He will have to go somewhere else on the track than the crucifixion incident to find such a kind effort. Thus he becomes unstuck from his one picture hell.

This ends the total restimulation of the incident he is in. All it takes is one true friend. He will still act crazy to towards others because he won't trust any one else. However, the mega run in with the universe will act as a bigger incident than the crucifixion he was stuck in, and the message that someone is good and willing to help him will come through clearer than the message of the crucifixion which is that everyone is bad and out to get him.

However that friend had better pull his damn withhold fast, because that crucifixion he is stuck in is being used as a justification for a near recent time guilt. Once that withhold is pulled and the grief gotten off it, then the person will realize he has been seeing the world through blood colored glasses, and will not be prone to such insanity again.

It would also do you well to find the times HE crucified someone, and also the times HE made someone so guilty of something that THEY had to go into the past and become crazy to justify their crime. You see you can DRIVE people crazy if you won't receive their confession. And THAT is the highest high crime there is.

Refusing to accept a confession is the highest high crime there is, it has resulted in the society you see around you. And once you have done it to others, watch out when someone does it to you!

ADMIN

ADMIN refers to administration, paper work, keeping track of things in the organization, getting preclears in, getting them services on time and effectively and

making sure that they are happy when they leave.

Something the Church has zero concept about.

It involves distribution of org materials for dissemination purposes, it involves financial record keeping, taking in money, paying out money, and everything involved in an org that is not TECH.

#### TECH

TECH refers to technology. It is the know how with which you produce your product whether it is a personal computer or a preclear. This is the biggest bugaboo in Scientology because people can't conceive of a mental tech. Well surely there is a tech to brainwash people and hypnotize them into Zombie Zoners. Just so, there is also a tech for undoing all this.

The tech includes all the specialized words of the science, like CPU, DATA BUS, PORTS, ADDRESSES, DISK DRIVES, etc. In Scientology these words are E-meter, session, auditor, case supervisor, cramming, ARC, KRC, BE, DO, HAVE, know, look, emote, effort, think, symbols, death, sex, mystery, unknowable, unconscious (the know to mystery scale) the emotional tone scale (enthusiasm anger fear sorrow apathy), ARC Breaks, Misunderstood Words, Present Time Problems, Withholds, Missed Withholds, confession, floating needle, stuck needle, goals, problems, masses, psychosomatic pains, aberration and having and knowing how to use an E- meter.

But the tech also involves WHAT TO DO ABOUT ALL THIS. Tech usually involves asking a question of the PC until he answers it fully. These questions must be asked in a certain order and with certain rules or the PC will cave in and get sick. He is almost dead as it is.

Since most of the tech revolves around getting confessions of one sort or another to relieve the PC of his inner guilt and self enforced SECRETS, along with all his shame blame and regret, one might expect a lot of questions developed around overt acts and withholds.

For example here is one of the most powerful set of questions that I know of that you can run on each other and on yourselves.

They tend to run until they no longer produce change or until significant relief and humor is experienced. Then a few days later they start running again much deeper. This will continue for a long time. Or until you get it all.

While running these you will experience bizarre pains and somatic manifestations blowing off, very violent at times. Green slime may ooze out of your face and you may get really wicked mental image pictures of unthinkably horrible and ugly people. In the end there is some good laughs and peace to be found in all this. Try not to go jumping out a window and give me a bad name, ok?

Remember a DONE TO can be on the physical, emotional, mental or spiritual planes. Hitting, raping, murdering, attempting to murder someone are physical overts. But depriving someone of love, or lying to someone, or refusing to admit you are wrong or denying others the exercise of responsibility are overts on higher planes and are much worse. Murdering the body is nothing compared to murdering the Soul.

Also remember that WISHING or WANTING anything bad on someone counts as an ATTEMPTED DONE. Just thinking about it however doesn't. You can regret an attempted done just as much as you can regret an accomplished done if you suddenly decide you wish you hadn't done it or tried to.

Don't forget to run cannibalism, incest, torture, teaching false religions, making others wrong or guilty and being opposed to other's existence. Parents do THAT one to kids all the time, they regret the birth and start wishing the kid dead from day one. The kid never gets hit, but dies inside anyway.

Like the R6 bank these processes have an exact structure and once you understand that structure you can piece together endless numbers of processes to clean up almost any area of your life.

A primary area of address for these processes is the second dynamic, because the first area that people develop severe aberration on is in the relations to their parents as a fetus, baby or child. If you are one of those lucky enough to have had decent parents you may find that your 2nd dynamic is already clear and you should look to the higher dynamics for charge to run.

Everyone running these processes will eventually want to run them on the higher dynamics after they have worked well with the lower dynamics.

For the purpose of this discussion, these processes are demonstrated using the 2nd dynamic.

Aberration comes in terminal pairs, you and those who opposed you. There are also those who aligned with you and those who aligned with those who opposed you.

Opposition has to do with goals, and with each goal and opposition goal there is an identity and opposition identity. These identities are the 'terminals' referred to in this discussion. Essentially a terminal is anything or anyone that can send or receive a communication. Terminals are cause points, or effect points. They terminate the flow of

cause, and thus are either the source of that cause or the intended recipient of that cause.

A common terminal pair might be child and mother, and the goal and opposition goal might be 'To grow up' and 'To remain a cute little baby'. Either terminal, mother or child, might have either goal, but when they have opposite goals a Goals Problems Mass forms in the mind which is then used to create aberration, pain and unhappiness.

Another example is you might be a boy but your mother wanted a girl. Your goal would be 'to grow a healthy boy body' and her goal would be 'to have a female friend for life.' A lot of sparks are bound to fly when parent and child get into such opposition goals.

Because of these oppositions, beings tend to commit overt acts in an effort to solve, stop or punish the opposition to their survival that they are experiencing. Even though the other being might very well deserve what they get, the purveyor of pain and punishment will often regret his actions and later actually take on the goal of the other being. In this way he becomes opposed to his own original goals. He will be found to be very sick and in pain in this state. Also a bitch to get along with.

Thus the first thing you want to do is get off all the incipient confessions and refused confessions, apologies and refused apologies that he may have on his mind. He may hate his mother, but he loves her too, and there will be much mis emotion on the subject of striking back at her. Also much confusion and indecision, should I or shouldn't I?

These indecisions lead to inaction, numbness and forgetfulness of magnitude. This is what you are trying to resolve.

Thus you are trying to find out what he decided about his indecisions and get him to complete the decision process.

The basic terminal pairs on the second dynamic are

Parent and Child. Husband and Wife.

The parent and child pair can and should be broken up further:

Mother and Son Mother and Daughter Father and Son Father and Daughter.

Son and daughter can be further broken up into

Fetus, Baby and Child and Son or Daughter.

A full battery of processes for one terminal pair would run as follows. If you are a boy you will want to start with mother and son. If you are a girl you will want to start with father and daughter. However everyone will have to run all terminal pairs to fully clear up their whole track as you have been all possible terminal pairs at least once during your past zillion years.

1.) What have you done to a son as a mother? (in a past life) 2.) What has a mother done to you as a son? (in this life)

3.) What has a son done to you as a mother? (in a past life) 4.) What have you done to a mother as a son? (in this life)

5.) What have you done to yourself as a son? (in this life) 6.) What have you done to yourself as a mother? (in a past life)

The structure of these questions contain three parts of interest.

1.) The first is the terminal pair that is used, in this case mother and son. These terminal pairs can and should be changed to mother and daughter, father and son, and father and daughter. Then run boy and girl, man and woman, husband and wife, Thetan and Body, Monster and Child, and Immortal and Mortal. These last two pairs will take you directly into your OT III and OT IV materials.

2.) The second aspect is the question itself. In this case 'What have you done to' is used. However you should also run the following questions (the first one is repeated). The (1) in front of the question refers to the fact that this question is flow 1 of the 4 flows and this notation will be used extensively throughout this discussion. It is expected that you will form the other 3 flows and run them for each question.

(1) 'What have you done to a son as a mother?' (1) 'What have you withheld from a son as a mother?' (1) 'What (goal) have you opposed in a son as a mother?' (1) 'How have you ruined the life of a son as a mother?' etc.

and any other questions that you might come up with that indicate for you.

3.) The third aspect is the four flows of each question. These processes are the 4 flows of forgetfulness. When it comes to forgetting things about your present life and your past lives, you NEVER forget just one thing, you forget 4 things at a time, actually 6 as there are 6 questions.

However the first 4 flows are critically important as they lock up with each other. But as you run them you will also want to run flows 5 and 6.

Flow (1) locks up with flow (2). Flow (3) locks up with flow (4).

By lock up we mean collide and oppose each other forming a Goals Problems Mass in the mind, because the energy in them is balanced but in opposite directions.

One is always an outflow, and the other is always an inflow.

Here are the four flows,

(1) What you did to a child as a mother in a past life, (out flow) is balanced by  
(2) What a mother did to you as a child in a this life. (in flow)

(3) What a child did to you as a mother in a past life, (in flow) is balanced by (4) What you did to a mother as a child in this life. (out flow)

By balanced I mean the effort to confess one is opposed by the effort to punish the other and neither takes place. Both get suspended in a Goals Problems Mass which eventually sinks into forgetfulness.

For example, your effort to confess (1) What you did to a child as a mother in a past life, is balanced and opposed by the effort to punish your mother for (2) What she did to you as a child in this life.

You can't punish her and confess in the same breath so you do neither. Its a suspended sentence for both of you. You won't blame your mother for being a bad mother in this life, if she won't blame you for being a bad mother yourself in a past life. As an unresolved conflict it sinks towards death on the emotional tone scale.

Likewise your efforts as a mother in a past life to punish (3) What a child did to you as a mother in a past life, is balanced and opposed by your efforts as a child in this life to confess (4) What you did to your mother as a child in this life.

You won't blame your child in a past life for being a bad child in a past life, if your mother won't blame you in this life for being a bad child in this life.

This ends up in failing to get a confession and refusing to give a confession, failing to get an apology and refusing to give an apology. Both Love and Hate get sunk and the being goes down with the ship. The result is no feeling.

Scientologists are the salvage crew.

The Scientologists have some technical terms for all this. They are MOTIVATOR, OVERT, DED and DEDEX. Questions 1,2,3 and 4 correspond as shown:

(1) DED (2) DEDEX (Ded Exposed)

(3) MOTIVATOR (4) OVERT (Motivated Overt)

A MOTIVATOR is something bad that someone does to you. It motivates you to do the same bad thing to someone else later. That's called a MOTIVATED OVERT.

An OVERT is something bad that you do to someone else. It becomes their MOTIVATOR which they will use to justify doing it back to you or someone else later.

(3) What your child did to you as a mother in a past life, is a MOTIVATOR. (4) What you did to your mother as a child in this life, is an OVERT.

The point is that the overt you do to your mother as a child in this life (4) is exactly the same thing that your child did to you as a mother in a past life (3).

This is called DRAMATIZATION, or doing to another exactly what was done to you.

Thus you are dramatizing as a child in this life the motivator you received as a mother in a past life. Dramatization is essentially going out of valence, becoming the other guy in the incident. It is easiest to do when later you yourself are like that other guy.

As a mother, a child feeling provoked, hits you over the head with a stone, you get hurt, the child WINS. In a future life, when you are feeling provoked AS A CHILD, you find this picture of being hit over the head as a mother by your child in a past life, and you go out of valence and you become that child and you hit YOUR mother in this life over the head with a stone.

The painful memory that your child gave you as a mother, you later use and act out against your own mother when you are next a child. When you were a mother your child WON by hitting you over the head with a stone. Thus when you are a child later you try to win by doing to your mother what your winning child did to you.

That of course sets HER up for doing the exact same thing to HER mother in her next life as a child.

This is called contagion of aberration in Scientology.

It is also called the MOTIVATOR-OVERT sequence because the MOTIVATOR you receive from your child as a mother (3), you then commit as an OVERT against your mother in your next life as a child (4).

Thus questions (3) and (4) cover all possible MOTIVATOR-OVERT sequences that you could have between any two terminal pairs.

This is the stuff of which grand regrets are made.

When the child in this life regrets hitting her own mother over the head with a stone, she will go zooming down her own track to before she did it trying to undo it. BUT THAT PLACES HER BACK WHERE IT WAS DONE TO HER! Thus she walks around in this life as a child with a chronic headache born of continuous restimulation of being hit over the head AS A MOTHER BY HER OWN CHILD in a past life.

It is not necessary that the child actually hit the mother over the head in this life to get stuck in the memory of being hit over the head herself. All that needs to happen is that the child gets provoked in this life to anger and she pulls that picture out of her past and THINKS about dramatizing it. She is now IN the picture but in the valence of her own child in that life about to strike with the rock. If she decides not to carry through, or regrets the thought she will flip back into valence in the picture and will immediately feel herself as the mother being hit in the head with a stone. That will show up as a headache in this life.

Thus if you find someone with a chronic headache and you suspect that it is caused by a MOTIVATOR-OVERT sequence, just ask them who they WANTED to cause a headache to, that will spot the suspended dramatization which is the moment of KEY IN. Then if you care to run it Dianetically get them to go back to the time someone DID hit them in the head and run it out.

A DED is a bad thing you do to another for which you have no earlier motivator. DED stands for DESERVED action, which refers to the feeling you get after you do it that now you deserve something in return, and also your frantic looking for reasons why the injured party 'really deserved' it (which they didn't).

Regretting a DED also leads to zooming down the track to find, fabricate or steal anything bad done to you at all to help you assuage your guilt. But usually what it does is it makes you withhold an apology waiting for something bad to be done to you later. Thus what they do to you LATER justifies and makes you feel better about what you did earlier. Not logical and zany as hell. But the whole world is caught up in this crack pot behavior and it is in fact the source of uncontrollable drug addiction to both crack and pot.

When this bad thing you are waiting for finally happens, or you manage to MAKE IT HAPPEN, you get hopping mad at the injustice you just received NOW and so you feel justified for having done THEN what you were feeling so guilty about.

Because such a person is picking up on every little bad thing that happens to them in order to fill the guilt of the bad thing they did earlier, they tend to blow things up all out of proportion. This is called a DEDEX, or the DED EXposed. They are pissed at you for something small because they stole your girl friend and got her pregnant without telling you.

Such people become an unfillable black hole for reasons why it serves you right. However since all their reasons come AFTER what they did, NOTHING that can happen to them can EVER justify what they did to you, so you can give them all the pain in the world and they will still need more. That's why it is called a black hole, because it will pull in and eat every possible motivator you can throw at it, and if you don't give it enough, the person will provoke you into throwing more pain and bad things his way.

In Scientology that's called electing another as your executioner.

Its hard to help or audit such people, but since that is everyone walking around, you don't have much choice.

(1) What you did to a child as a mother in a past life, is a DED.

(2) What a mother did to you as a child in this life, is the DEDEX.

How does what your mother did to you as a child in this life, justify what you did to your child as a mother in a past life?

People never get over what their parents did to them in this life, because they need to have it stick to them like crazy in order to justify and forget what they did to their own children in past lives.

When a being dies, he usually sees what he has done to those around him and boy does this set him up to be a black hole for pain in his next life. Thus children never manage to audit their parents to clear. They can't get a confession FROM them because they can't give a confession TO them.

Sometimes the child tries to give a confession but the parents receive it, but usually the child balks at the moment of opportunity and thereafter starts to go down hill.

So the 4 flows of forgetfulness fall neatly into these two categories.

DED DEDEX SEQUENCE.

Ded: (1) What you did to your child as a mother in a past life. Dedex:

(Justification of DED) (2) What your mother did to you as a child in this life.

MOTIVATOR OVERT SEQUENCE.

Motivator: (3) What your child did to you as a mother in a past life. Overt:

(Dramatization of Motivator) (4) What you did to your mother as a child in this life.

These four flows are always available but forgotten on any major area of enturbulence or trouble you are having in life. These incidents happen in CHAINS. There are MANY lives where (1) you did your child wrong, (2) your mother did you wrong, (3) your child did you wrong, and (4) you did your mother wrong.

So in order to clear up this one lifetime (and any future ones on the same subject!) you need to run out and release all the anger and regret, all the punishments and apologies, all the withheld confessions and efforts to extract confessions on your entire track. THEN that headache will go away and you will feel good all day long.

Aberration comes in TERMINAL PAIRS, commonly known as TERMINAL and OPPOSITION TERMINAL. An OPP TERM is someone who OPPOSED or DIDN'T WANT your goals. A CO TERMINAL is someone who didn't oppose or who wanted your goals.

Since most aberration starts in childhood its a good bet that the being is very caught up in his PARENT-CHILD GPMs (Goals Problem Masses). He has a long track of being a Parent and doing bad things to Children, and a long track as a Child getting bad things done to him by Parents.

He has an equally long track of having his Children doing bad things to him as a



Parent, and doing bad things to his Parents as a Child.

However there are other terminals besides Parent and Child, and if you force a wrong terminal pair down someone's throat, you will make him sick and kill him.

So run these terminals just long enough to get the obvious anger and regret, blame and guilt, off of them, and then find your correct terminal pairs.

What you are running are your Goals Problems Masses. Two people with two different goals in opposition to each other form a Problem in the physical universe, and this if it continues for a long time, forms a mental mass in the mind of each person. This mental mass is the Goals Problems Mass and is essentially what is keeping you from being Clear.

These GPMs result from taking on a Goal such as 'To Save the World' and running into someone who has an opposition Goal such as 'To Make a Buck'. Each Goal will have an IDENTITY that goes with the goal. For example the identity that goes with 'To Save the World', might be 'A Messiah'. The identity that might go with the goal 'To Make a Buck' might be 'A Churchie'.

In the warring between yourself and the other parties to these goals you end up in accidental overts, intentional overts, doing it to them before they do it to you, doing it to them because they did it to you, and the ensuing regret, justification, anger, cruelty, refused apology, punishment, indecision, decision about indecision, and the whole cycle we were just talking about.

Often a being will cross over to the other goal once he starts losing at his primary goal. Thus if you give up being 'A Messiah' and 'Saving The World', you may become 'A Churchie' and take up 'Making a Buck'.

The purpose of auditing is to get off all the regret and need to justify, realign the person on the correct side of his true Basic Goals, and get him going again, perhaps with a better Life Manual in hand this time.

Hubbard says that if you totally clean up a being in this lifetime, turn him into a totally free and powerful Operating Thetan, and let him loose with even one Basic Goal in this universe, in another 100 trillion years he will probably be in the same mess he is in now. That's how avidly the being plays the game, and how deadly serious he makes it become all in the name of 'To Have a Game' or 'To Have Goals', which are themselves goals you should look at with an eye to their opposition goals 'Not To Have A Game' and 'Not To Have Goals'.

The point here is NOT to erase all goals and become a contemplator of belly buttons on a mountain top, but to rehabilitate your ability to have and not have these very high level goals at will. Also to play them hard and fast and WIN if you should so chose to have them. And if you want to lose, you can do that too. That IS how you got here. 'This Game Is Too Damn Easy!' followed by the goal 'To screw myself up but good!'.

It's different from person to person, but the general idea is the same.

You can always be a spaced out OT on a mountain top too if you want. But its much more fun to indulge in Spirit of Play. And THAT takes Goals.

You are dealing with the fabric of space and time here when you deal with goals, you are dealing with why you are in this dream, why you are stuck here, why you can't remember, why there is no communication with God or higher beings, and why you suffer all day long. There IS at least one way to clear it all up and its called Scientology Technology, but it only works in the presence of living beings.

The point is that what your parents did to you in this life, if it continues to bother you as a blunt and crass injustice, you did to your own kids in a previous life and never confessed it.

This is true for every terminal pair in existence.

If you are a boy and you hate your mother, you have to run out what you did as a mother to a son.

If you are a girl and you hate your father, you have to run out what you did as a father to a daughter.

If you are a girl and you hate boys, you have to run out what you did as a boy to a girl.

To run out means to find, locate and complete cycle on any refused confession, apology or punishment that might be available.

There are no innocent victims, not if the grudge lasts. Sure you can be hurt, but it HEALS. If it don't heal, then you have a black hole in your heart that needs to confess.

It's either a

1.) MOTIVATOR - OVERT - REGRET sequence or its a 2.) DED - REGRET - DEDEX sequence.

As a child you KNOW what your parents are doing to you is wrong because you KNOW it was wrong when you did it to your kid. However you can't get your present parents to own up to what they are doing now and how wrong it is because you never owned up yourself as a parent in a past life.

It's part of the contract you signed with TRUTH.

When your parents do it to you in this life it reminds you of when you did it to your kid in a past life and the regret wells up in you. Between your anger at your parents now and your incipient apology for your own regret then, you are not sure what to do. You

want to confess to them what you did wrong in the past life, but you also want to punish them for doing it to you now.

Thus both hang up and neither gets completed. After a while you can feel neither anger nor regret. Its all just numb. You felt like blasting your parents but in the same breath you felt like giving them a confession. Its hard to give a confession to someone you feel like killing. Thus both get submerged and forgotten.

For (2) every bad thing done to you in this life that you can not remember, there is (1) something just like it you did in a past life that you ALSO CAN NOT REMEMBER.

For (4) every bad thing you did to someone else in this life that you can not remember, there is (3) something just like it that someone else did to you in a past life that you can not remember.

Forgetfulness comes in pairs. Burn it in Stone.

Its takes TWO to forget. That's how you know.

If only you had done it, you would remember it.

If it had only been done to you, you would remember it.

Your headaches and being stuck in a body come from what you don't remember. But you can feel it out because its a moment of wanting to confess to someone you want to kill.

Little kids KNOW all this, they soon forget it. It's called Zombie Shock.

People feel that what they did in the past will adversely effect their future. They try to handle this by denying they did it and forgetting it. And THAT affects their future forever or as long as it continues. Your future can be perfect again if you are willing at all times to admit what you have done. If only to admit it to yourself.

Your past can not affect your future, that is the true definition of an OPERATING THETAN, but if you think it can, and you take false and dishonest steps to make sure it doesn't, then it will.

Instead of an Operating Thetan you become death on wheels.

Ok, I believe I have answered the challenge. Any of you still have no idea what a 'pc' is?

Electra

((My comments in double parentheses - Homer))

IN BETWEEN LIVES

EXM - 29

Copyright (C) 1992 A Voice of the Free Zone (Electra)

Redistribution rights granted for non commercial purposes.

Some people will tell you all about their past lives, who they were and what they did.

Others can tell you about their prenatal experiences and birth. Even others can tell you what happened to them when they almost died but came back.

But no one, NO ONE can tell you about where they were or what they were doing just before they took over their baby body.

It is this exact lapse of memory that has everyone being a sceptic. They look to see if they can remember any personal responsibility for having entered the body before or after it was born and they come up with nothing.

They can spend YEARS trying and trying, doing drugs, hooking themselves up to the wall sockets, breaking their brains trying to remember one damn thing about the time just before entering the body and they can't come up with a damn thing.

Somewhere around 2 to 5 years old the child asks its parents where it came from. My daddy told me, well I stuck my penis in your mother and that is how you were created.

Major wrong career move on my part.

Suddenly I am zooming down my back track trying to locate that moment of being created, checking out to see if it was true, and there is nothing at all in my memory one way or another and THAT ALONE IS EVIDENCE that he is right, evidence that I had no prior existence to being conceived and certainly no prior conscious responsibility for choosing to be born or which parents I would have.

Thus the person spends the rest of his life believing in some unknown God who will not talk to him, or he worships a tombstone at the head of some hole in the ground as the final resting place for his consciousness.

This universe is a hell hole of magnitude, so let's get real on this.

So what is the truth?

Well you have this memory block occurring just before your were born. Most people can not even remember before 5 or 6, at least until they enter therapy or Primal Scream or some such thing.

Then they get taken back to toilet training, you know, trying to hold it in until they are allowed to push it out.

If they can go earlier they will run into BIG nipples, or if they are not so lucky, BIG bottles.

Going earlier they will run into birth, which for some is a disastrously poisonous affair that some people just barely live through. Between the anesthetics and pinched umbilical cords providing you no oxygen while you are coming out, you are very lucky to be alive.

Ever feel out of breath in your chest even though there is plenty of air? Well that's called anoxia and is what a new born feels when the cord is pinched and he is not yet breathing. Most babies are ready to

kill everyone in sight the moment they get out and if they could they would. Then you wonder why they act like cretins for the rest of their lives.

Anyhow, some people can go even earlier into the prenatal area. Here you have mother smoking cigarettes all day long, drinking alcohol, beating off, screwing other men while she is pregnant, sticking coat hangers in her vagina in an effort to terminate the fetus, and hanging herself when she fails, all the while crying 'If I don't kill myself I'll go crazy!'.  
Too bad someone saved her.

Anyhow, talk about anoxia! The fetus of course is a small helpless wave of life bobbing

around in the mother's body which is hanging by the neck at the end of a rope turning blue. Since the mother's blood stream is the source of oxygen for the baby, as the mother suffocates, the fetus starts screaming for air.

There is, however, no one to hear.

And the monsters close in.

As I said, it's too bad someone saved her.

Anyhow if you have a good auditor you might be lucky enough to go even earlier than all the abortion and suicide attempts and you find yourself in the conception area where mother is making it with everyone in sight and you have no idea really who your father is. What's worse is she is married to a doctor who is friends with a psychiatrist, who is making sure she is on every medication there is to keep her cool, calm and collected, and suddenly you cognite that your entire prenatal area is one long drug engram and it wasn't even your drugs you were taking. It was hers.

So finally you get back to the sperm and the ovum sequence and you begin to wonder if you

haven't taken a wrong turn somewhere. Because suddenly you are ALSO in the middle of stuff that has nothing to do with a biological entity being conceived in the belly of a witch from hell. You realize you have been running something else's track!

So you back track a bit. Its pretty clear that the BIG nipples over there on other side of the room is your track. Those nipples are out cold in a valium stupor while you are starving to death in your crib and your voice doesn't work any more from screaming forever. Yep, that's your track alright. But somewhere between there and birth you can't quite tell what's you and what's not. And then you ask yourself the BIG question.

Just exactly when did I take over the body?

And it turns out there was an exact moment that you took over the body, and that for a lot of people it is just after birth. Thus all these things that happened to the body during birth and the prenatal period did not happen to you at all, but they did happen to the body.

So now that you have located the moment you really did take over the body, you can get back on track again and find out about your true whole track.

Taking this same route, LRH took himself back until he was a clam on a beach 500 million years ago. That's the genetic entity line. He finally had the cognition 'I am not a clam!'. Thus he discovered the Genetic Entity and ceased identifying with it. At this point he was free to come back to present time and go back along his own true track as a thetan into the between lives area.

That true track is called your WHOLE TRACK, and not only includes all of your past lives but also the time from when you left your last body until you entered your new one. That period can be long or short, it can be complicated with painful implants or it can be a free zone of time to relish.

And it happens between every body, so you have had as many between bodies areas as you have had lives.

It is called the in between lives area, and it is the world's biggest mystery to most people. Because they can not remember this period between every life, they have no idea who God is, where they have come from, or where they are going. And eventually they don't even know WHAT they are (a Spirit), or what kind of a garbage pail they are going to hell in (a Body).

So once you have taken responsibility for having chosen your parents the next question that arises is why the hell would you have chosen the parents you did?

Was it a lust for hangings and suffocation?

Was it some mean and nasty God punishing you for things you did long ago?

Or worse was it some cold and careless God, or some random cruel lottery system that didn't give a hoot whether you were deserving or not?

AND WHY THE HELL, OH WHY THE HELL CAN YOU NOT REMEMBER ANY OF THIS!

Sceptics will say because it never happened.

Cowards will say because you are not supposed to remember.

The rest of you will listen up.

YOU NEVER FORGET ANYTHING THAT IS NOT A 4 FLOW FORGETFULNESS.

You have a memory problem of the period of time called the 'Assumption'. Its when you assumed the beingness of a body, including its fragile mortality, its nasty parents who didn't want you or themselves from the day you were born, and its limited memory. It's all part of the package you took on when you chose life on earth.

Its a forgetfulness of magnitude and as a forgetfulness it is not different than any other forgetfulness, it follows the 4 flows that this whole posting has been about. It is however the key forgetfulness that keeps you trapped in your body, unhappy and scared out of your wits. Thus once you are done patty caking around with all your other terminal pairs of this life, you will finally have to start running the real stuff and become a God again. At least an angel with wings.

You see the subject of

SEX and ORGASM and CONCEPTION and BIRTH and HAVING CHILDREN

is the subject of

CREATING BEINGS WHO CAN CREATE BEINGS!

Burn it in Stone.

When two people get together and fuck the bunnies out of each other in order to create a child, THEY ARE BEING GODS. They are creating

beings who can create beings. This does not happen on any other dynamic no matter how high, and the ramifications of this one simple fact are beyond most people's imagination, or courage to confront.

The effects that you cause by having a child who can have children spread out like a wave into the space time continuum around you FOREVER and affect the warp and woof of the fabric of the game we all must live in for the rest of time.

Thus if you mess this one up, the consequences that will befall you are those befitting a God who is unworthy of his God Hood.

So let us consider well the 4 flows of forgetfulness and how it applies to the trans life activities of thetans taking on bodies as children, and then creating bodies as parents to be taken on by other thetans.

The 4 flows are,

- (1) What you did to a child as a parent in a past life, DED
  - (2) What a parent did to you as a child in this life, DEDEX
  - (3) What a child did to you as a parent in a past life, MOTIVATOR
  - (4) What you did to a parent as a child in this life, OVERT
- (1) The primary thing you did to a child as a parent in a past life was CREATE AND HAVE them. Sex, orgasm, conception and birth. The primary BAD thing you did to a child as a parent in a past life was to create and have them OUT OF SEASON AND FOR THE WRONG REASON.
- (2) The primary thing a parent did to you as a child in this life was to CREATE AND HAVE you. Sex, orgasm, conception and birth. The primary BAD thing a parent did to you as a child in this life was to create and have you OUT OF SEASON AND FOR THE WRONG REASON.
- (3) The primary thing a thetan did to you as a parent in a past life was to ASSUME your child's body just after birth. The primary BAD thing a thetan did to you as parent in a past life was to assume your child's body just after birth OUT OF SEASON AND FOR THE WRONG REASON.
- (4) The primary thing you did to your parents as a thetan in this life was to ASSUME their child's body just after birth. The primary BAD thing you did to your parents as a thetan in this life was to assume their child's body just after birth OUT OF SEASON AND FOR THE WRONG REASON.

When people do the wrong thing they regret it. From this one point we can derive the following processes.

The phrase 'to regret the life of' means 'to regret the creation, conception and birth of'.

Parents can regret the birth of a child, and a child can regret the birth of a parent or that he assumed the child body of that parent.

- (1) Have you ever regretted the life of a child as a parent in a past life?
- (2) Has a parent ever regretted your life as a child in this life?
- (3) Has a child ever regretted your life as a parent in a past life?
- (4) Have you ever regretted the life of your parent as a child in this life?
- (5) Have you ever regretted your own life as a child?
- (6) Have you ever regretted your own life as a parent?

Regret is an effort to turn time back. If you kill your child accidentally you go into kind of a backward time skid, wishing it never happened, trying to make it UN HAPPEN. Its an effort to UNDO a DONE.

If you regret the life of your child, if you regret having conceived and given birth to him, you are trying to turn time back on your child's existence, you are trying to UNDO the existence of your child.

THIS IS ATTEMPTED MURDER.

If your child then dies, either by accident, or suicide, or by your own murderous intentions, you may be faced with a double regret, a regret that he was born, and a regret that he died.

- (1) Have you ever regretted the life of a child as a parent?
- (1) Have you ever regretted the death of a child as a parent?
- (2) Has a parent ever regretted your life as a child?
- (2) Has a parent ever regretted your death as a child?
- (3) Has a child ever regretted your life as a parent?
- (3) Has a child ever regretted your death as a parent?
- (4) Have you ever regretted the life of a parent as a child?
- (4) Have you ever regretted the death of a parent as a child?
- (5) Have you ever regretted your own life as a child?
- (5) Have you ever regretted your own death as a child?
- (6) Have you ever regretted your own life as a parent?
- (6) Have you ever regretted your own death as a parent?

In this way are hells made for God's who create God's out of season and for the wrong reason.

People who have children for the right reason don't usually mistreat them so what happens to you after you are born is unimportant when compared to why you were born in the first place.

And THAT is what you did to your children, and what your parents did to you.

You were not put on Earth by some Divine Mr. Nice Guy. You are stuck to Earth because all your children are rapists, murderers, drug addicts, fornicators, and fanatics for schooling, war and false religions.

Not to mention graves and tombstones.

They sort of take after you, don't they.

That's a lot of sad eyes.

This is what born in sin means. You didn't bear for the right reason and you weren't born for the right reason. All the rest is your revenge and the revenge of your children.

LRH said the second dynamic was too hot to audit.

That may be so. But there it is.

Of course he was interested in making a buck.

We are interested in making Clears. Real Clears.

Electra ----- Homer

Wilson Smith This file may be found at [homer@rahul.net](mailto:homer@rahul.net) [ftp.rahul.net/pub/homer/act/](ftp://ftp.rahul.net/pub/homer/act/)

EXM29.MEMO Posted to usenet newsgroup: alt.clearing.technology

((Editors Comments in double parentheses - Homer))

THE STORY OF ELECTRA

EXM - 29B 22 April 1994

Copyright (C) 1994 Homer Wilson Smith Redistribution rights granted for non commercial purposes.

In August 1991 we had just come back from 100 hours of auditing with Filbert. I was still just barely able to crawl across the floor from my bed to the bathroom, to puke in the toilet, but I was doing better in life and looking around to see what I could salvage of my future.

One of the things that happened was we bought a couple of personal computers for our business and got connected to the internet sort of by force of change at Cornell.

One day I was 'surfing' the alt.groups and purely by accident I came across alt.religion.scientology. A jolt kind of went through my spine, a mixture of fear, jealousy and excitement. In trepidation I signed on and began to read what was there.

What I found was endless noise and bashing with hardly a defense by the Church in sight. I really wanted to post something in return but I was terrified out of my wits, not only of the Church, but also that all my wog contacts that I worked with would finally find out I was a Scientologist. I had managed to keep it a secret from them for 8 years, and I was not prepared to ruin it now.

So I kept quiet and eventually signed off the list in disgust. It was JUST bashers talking to each other. How sad.

A few months later, around November maybe, I signed back on to see what was going on, and there was some discussion between bashers and Churchies so at least someone was defending Scientology, but as usual the Churchies were making greater asses of themselves than they were worth.

But I continued to read, always one keystroke away from telling these bashers where they could put it.

Then one day out of the blue came a posting from vfz@world.com or some such thing, a clearly forged address. It was signed Electra, and to this day I remember what she said. She said (from memory),

"There are 3 kinds of people in the world.

Those that love Scientology and love the Church (Churchies).

Those that love Scientology and hate the Church (Free Zoners).

Those that hate Scientology and hate the Church (Bashers).

Which are you?"

I would add that there is a fourth group,

Those that hate Scientology and love the Church (Upper management)

Apparently Electra was posting anonymously via various 'outlaw' backdoor methods that were well known to the internet community but were sort of non trivial to implement. Her posting and method of entrance electrified the entire atmosphere on the group and things have never been the same since.

I want to go over just what Electra was doing in some detail because it is important to the history of what happened and will also give you some insight into the growth of more conventional anonymous servers that everyone uses to this day.

Both mail and usenet news use special protocols to convey their messages from machine to machine. Just like when you telnet to another machine and logon using telnet protocols, machines can telnet to special ports on other machines where rather than getting the familiar logon prompt, they are presented with the mail or news server.

Mail works with a protocol called SMTP (Simple Mail Transport Protocol) and news works with NNTP (Network News Transport Protocol.)

NNTP is not hard to use, the manuals documenting its various commands and procedures are readily available and in fact any one can telnet to various machines that take news and actually talk to that machine's news server by hand if they know the right commands.

This is not something you are not supposed to know, its not even stuff you are not supposed to use, in fact there is a group called alt.forgery that is openly devoted to how to use the SMTP and NNTP protocols to send and receive anonymous mail. It's called forgery in the lingo because the usual way to send anonymous mail is to give the receiving news server on the remote host a false header containing your forged name and machine name including the message you want to send.

Since the machines that hand news back and forth do not check the accuracy of the headers, anyone who knows how to talk SMTP directly to a receiving machine can essentially hand it any message with anyone's address in the header, and in fact people often do this as pranks or malicious mischief. The most useful purpose it serves though is not to come across as someone else to get them in trouble, but to create a fictitious

name and return address for yourself that no one can trace.

As I said learning how to do all this is no small feat, but a number of shell scripts have been written that do all the work for you, you just hand the script your message, and it links up to the NNTP port of your nearest machine, creates a false header of your choice and sends it. These are in common use in the alt.porn binaries groups where people submit girlie (and not so girlie) pictures all the time using anonymous headers.

Apparently Electra was well versed in all this and she used Electra@vfz.anonymous to identify herself. I presume VFZ stood for A Voice of the Free Zone.

You got to remember that this was long before anonymous servers came into being that made anonymous mail easy, painless and available to the masses.

Although anyone could 'forge' an address using a direct connection to an NNTP site, very few knew how to do it, so it was kind of a big deal when something like this came across the net. It meant the person posting anonymously was serious about what they were doing and probably knowledgeable in the ways of the internet.

I am going to present a few more technical points for history's sake and then we will get on with the rest of the story.

Most machines that act as NNTP sites, which means they are running news servers and are available to receive news from other machines, also have a list that details exactly which machines in the surrounding world are allowed to give them news. This limits the number of machines that can connect to them to feed them news. Most machines don't want to get news from just anyone. So they have a list of who is allowed to connect to them and if your machine isn't on that list it won't accept your connection attempt.

As usual in the unix world, such things are often left in a default state when the operating software is first installed and unless the system administrator explicitly sets it to what he wants he will find himself operating under the default state of the software.

The default state for NNTP software is to allow EVERYONE to post news to your machine. ((This is not true with innd)). The system administrator has to know about a special control file that NNTP uses to limit who it is willing to receive news from, and he must set it up to limit who can send his machine news. A lot of admins either do not know about the file or they choose to ignore it figuring it will never be any trouble to them.

Thus if you are a person who wants to post anonymously you have to find a machine that will accept your effort to connect to its NNTP port. Since MOST machines have their special files set up to limit who can talk to them, it can be hard to find a machine whose NNTP ports are still open to the whole world.

This kind of knowledge is so valuable in fact that those on alt.forgery jealously guard this data in secret files that they only share with others that they trust not to be a jerk about it. This is because if too many people start to use an open NNTP site, they may increase the load on the machine or otherwise piss off the sys admin with inappropriate or even illegal postings and thus get that site's NNTP port shut down to general use.

Now most of the time people don't complain about anonymous postings, they WANT their porn to come on through on alt.porn, they WANT the latest dirt on the Clinton's to come down on alt.dirt, so in fact many machines have anonymous postings going through them all the time and the sys admin never notices and never takes action to close down the NNTP port. As long as people don't abuse the port, no one cares.

Other sys admins know damn well that anonymous postings are going through their system and they leave the NNTP port open on purpose, either because they believe in the principles of anonymous postings or they want the porn too. THESE systems are the most valuable, because even if someone complains to such a sys admin about anonymous postings going through their system, he is likely to say "So what?" and tell them to take a walk.

On the other hand a sys admin that is seriously worried about 'who is posting what' through his site, can take steps to trace anon postings coming through his machine once he knows to look for them, assuming that more come through once he is alerted.

Each posting that comes across has a Path: line in its header that shows the names of all the machines the posting has traversed to get to you. Anyone reading a posting can check the Path: line to see where that posting came from and how it got to your site.

The very last name in the line is the machine the posting was originally sent FROM. The next to last name is the machine the posting was sent TO, and the rest of the names convey the further machines the posting was passed on to before it got to you. Since each machine that gets a posting adds its name to the BEGINNING of the list, your own site where you are reading the posting will be the first name in the Path: header.

There is no way to forge the path line except for the very last item which of course is the machine you are posting FROM. The machine you are posting TO assumes that the person doing the posting is honest and takes whatever name is handed it as the name of the machine being posted FROM. So people make sure to hand over some non existent name, and that way the original posting machine can not be traced.

However the machine that the person is posting TO puts its name right there on the path line and that can't be changed or forged. So if a forged posting comes in that they



don't like, the first thing people do is contact the sys admin at the machine that was posted TO and tell him to start looking out for anon postings coming into his system.

If he chooses to pursue the matter he will get himself involved in quite a lot of work.

He has to turn on special logging software that logs every transaction coming into his machine, which often numbers in the tens of thousands, and he has to search the postings one by one for the anonymous name that the person is using assuming he isn't changing it wildly every time.

If the sys admin catches the posting, he can easily see what machine the person is SAYING they are posting from which is a forgery, but he can also look at the exact packet data that will tell him the actual machine it really is coming from. This all takes an enormous amount of time and effort. He still won't know WHO is sending the data though because that information is not contained in the packet data.

Once the posting has been fully received by his machine, the original packet data is lost and the opportunity for finding the name of the real machine it was posted from is lost, so this really has to be done in real time.

In any case, he may never find out exactly WHO is sending the posting, but if he can catch a posting coming in AS IT IS BEING POSTED, he can know which machine it is being posted FROM, and then by communicating with the sys admin of that machine he can find out who was on at that time and who might be making such postings. If the complaint against the anonymous poster is serious enough, the sys admin of the posting machine can be talked into searching through all the files of all users who were on at the time to see if he can find the posting that was posted, which of course would locate who posted it. There are also posting logs on the machine the posting was posted from, and if the times in those logs match the times the posting was received at the other machine, then it can be assumed that that was the person who sent the posting.

People can and have been traced in this fashion, but its a LOT of work for both sys admins and you really have to piss someone off to get that kind of attention.

However tracing efforts do happen and if you are posting important or controversial material you can get kind of worried about who is trying to track you down.

For this reason people who are posting serious material often take to changing, every couple of postings, which machine they are posting TO, which makes it real hard for any particular sys admin to catch postings coming in, because by the time they are alerted to watch for them, the poster is already posting to another machine. The problem however is FINDING such machines with open NNTP sites willing to take postings from just anyone, because they are rare and far between. So constantly changing the machine you are posting TO is a real pain.

Thus people who are worried about being traced usually don't get into long winded communications with people, as every posting they make opens the door to be traced if some sys admin is on the alert for them. They post what they need, and they get the hell out of there and let things cool off.

So it was within this highly charged atmosphere that Electra was posting into a hot bed of natter and criticism from really vile, crass and mindless folks most of whom have left never to be heard from again, thank God.

A few of these bashers however were incensed at Electra's anonymity, they apparently considered it a threat to their personal freedom. Electra explained in great detail, as you have seen, why she was posting anonymously, she explained the dangers involved in criticizing the Church and her experiences with it, but these few bashers just wouldn't have any of that, and they insisted that she show herself or be branded a coward.

One of them went a bit further.

Somewhere just after Electra posted EXM-29, the following letter arrived on a.r.s from one Nick Papadakis at MIT. He was the news admin for a small site called mintaka at MIT university, and he had received a private e-mail from one Scott Goehring, one of the more vocal bashers attacking Electra.

Scott in fact seemed, from the tone of his attacks on Electra, to be almost hysterically driven to distraction by Electra's postings and anonymity. He just couldn't stand the fact that he couldn't shut her up, and so he wrote all the news admins of the various sites that Electra had used to post anonymously to, telling them their news site was being abused by Electra's anonymous 'forgeries' and if they were of a mind, they should do something about it.

You might ask how did Scott find out which machines Electra was posting to?

Although no one ever found out where Electra was posting FROM, it was easy to tell where she was posting TO because that was contained as the next to last machine named in the Path: header in the postings themselves.

A typical path line would say

Path: lots of stuff ..... !mintaka!world.com

Electra was posting FROM world.com TO mintaka, which then passed it on to endless numbers of other machines to get to the rest of the world. World.com was a forgery and didn't exist, mintaka was quite real.

So anyone reading the posting could tell where she had posted TO, and in fact some people originally thought that world.com was real too. No doubt they tried to finger Electra@world.com to see who Electra really was, and of course found out that world.com didn't exist.

They then complained about how they had been 'fooled' and how dishonest and deceitful Electra had been to use a pretend name. There was a lot of indignant complaints about Electra's 'forged' name and how she was trying to fool everyone etc. So she changed her name to simply Electra@vfz.anonymous so that at least no one could complain about the treachery.

Electra explained very calmly that she had no intention of fooling people or making them think her address was real, she explained very carefully that she didn't want to 'forge' anyone else's name, or fool anyone, but only to use an anonymous pen name for her own protection.

It turns out that the people who screamed and yelled the most bitterly about how deceitful and underhanded Electra's anonymous postings were, were the very people who had the most knowledge of anonymous postings through their own involvement in alt.forgery! This I checked out for myself.

Anyhow, Nick worked as the news admin at mintaka and received Scott's letter. He saw fit to respond to the letter and repost his response plus Scott's letter to the a.r.s. newsgroup publicly.

Now you have all read most of what Electra had posted to a.r.s, because I have reposted it as EXM-1 through EXM-29. There may have been some small exchanges that Electra chose to not send me for reposting, but what I have reposted is pretty much what she originally put on the net. You can judge for yourself whether Scott Goehring's description of her material fits it well.

Anyhow, Electra took all this in stride and a few weeks later she posted 9 more postings in one day, probably to avoid giving the tracers any time to catch her act. She posted them through mintaka as before probably figuring that since Nick had stood up for her before it was safe to continue posting through that site. She wrote a letter to Nick thanking him for his strong stand for freedom of speech, which you will read in EXM-30, and she called for the creation of a new news group devoted to the Free Zone.

Nothing ever came of that call for the new group, and Electra was never heard from again.

I personally checked the NNTP port at mintaka after Goehring's letter was posted to the net and it was still open which meant that Nick had decided to leave it open. And Electra did use it one more time in her last 9 postings. But then I checked that same port again many months later and it was closed. It is possible that the tracers had gone above Nick's head to his bosses and gotten THEM to get Nick to close the port.

The pressures towards silence in this universe are tremendous.

So that is Electra's story as I remember it and have been able to piece it together. I kept Nick's letter for posterity, hoping someday to be able to live up to what he had done for me. As I said Electra's postings meant a lot to me, and Scott Goehring's attitude and actions incensed me no end, but there was little I could or was willing to do about it at the time.

It was only a LONG time later that this little dream of Electra's started to foment in my mind as I began to regain my strength and nerve from my auditing, mostly of her material.

I remember making my first postings to a.r.s., practically scared out of my wits, kind of pretending to not be myself, but using my own name. When I lived through the week, my car didn't blow up, my house wasn't bombed, I became more confident and started to post more on what my real feelings were.

One day I received a disk in the mail without a return address. I opened it up and plugged it into my computer. It had the Electra Material on it. There was no note, no instructions, no explanation, no nothing, just the postings.

To my unconstrained joy I found that Electra HAD continued to write after she had left off at EXM-38, (I thought she had been taken out by the Church) and she had seen fit to send the whole series to me. I have spent the time since reading and rereading them, studying them in every detail, and auditing the hell out of the processes and concepts that she gave me. The entire series called ADO-1 through ADO-10 came directly from her material as I gradually made her material 'my own'.

After that though the little red disk sat on my desk for a LONG time while I considered long and hard what the future of a chicken might look like.

When I finally saw what was at the end of that trail, I saw I had a job to do, and I did it.

The rest is history.

I couldn't have done it if the material hadn't worked.

Homer

batcomputer!rpi!zaphod.mps.ohio-  
state.edu!qt.cs.utexas.edu!yale.edu!yale!mintaka.lcs.mit.edu!nntp!nick From  
nick@ghoti.lcs.mit.edu (Nick Papadakis) Subject An open letter to Electra, Scott  
Goehring, and the readers of this newsgroup In-Reply-To Electra@vfz.anonymous's message  
of 27 Jan 92 231634 GMT Message-ID <NICK.92Jan27214102@ghoti.lcs.mit.edu> Followup-To  
alt.religion.scientology Sender news@mintaka.lcs.mit.edu Organization MIT Laboratory  
for Computer Science References <27jan92-83791@vfz.anonymous> Date Tue, 28 Jan 1992  
024102 GMT Lines 42

Hello. I am the system manager for the Laboratory for Computer Science at MIT. I  
recently received the following message

> To usenet@mintaka.lcs.mit.edu > Subject forged postings originating at your site >  
Date Mon, 27 Jan 92 091624 -0500 > From Scott Goehring <goehring@mentor.cc.purdue.edu>  
> There has been a recent spate of forged postings to >alt.religion.scientology  
originating from your site. The poster in >question is being belligerent and harassing.  
Since this same poster >has also been forging postings from several other sites on the  
USENET, >I thought I would bring the probably unauthorized use of your news >system to  
your attention. > > I shall include the headers of the most recent article which >appears  
to have been forged at your site for your reference. > > Thank you for your time. > >  
Scott Goehring

Mr. Goehring, I believe you need a short lesson in the operation of free speech. I  
have no particular opinions on the subject of this newsgroup, but I took the trouble to  
read some of the "belligerent and harassing" postings of which you speak, and, frankly,  
they weren't.

It seems to me that your attempt to characterize them as such stems from a desire to  
stifle ideas with which you disagree. I have no intention of cooperating with you in  
this. The remedy for speech with which you disagree is more speech, not a silencing (the  
rather low signal-to-noise ratio on usenet notwithstanding).

If these postings offend you, I suggest you find out how "kill files" work, rather  
than wasting the time of overworked system administrators who aren't being underpaid to  
deal with this sort of childishness.

- nick

----- Homer Wilson  
Smith This file may be found at homer@lightlink.com ftp.lightlink.com/pub/homer/act/  
EXM29B.MEMO Posted to usenet newsgroup: alt.clearing.technology

((My comments in double parentheses - Homer)) VOLUME 2 EXM - 30 Copyright (C) 1992 A Voice of the Free Zone (Electra) Redistribution rights granted for non commercial purposes. Disclaimer: The following material is for adult fantasy and entertainment purposes only. It is in no way meant to imply any thing real about anyone or anything whether living or imaginary. Part of being sane, apart from knowing who your friends are, is being able to know fantasy from reality. VOL 2 TABLE OF CONTENTS This work is free, keep it so. EXM-30 VOL 2, Prologue EXM-31 THE FREE ZONE EXM-32 FREE ZONE PORTS EXM-33 A FEW NOTES ABOUT LRH BY OTTO J. ROOS EXM-34 L. RON HUBBARD, MAN OR MORE THAN MAN? BY BOB ROSS EXM-35 DANGEROUS COMMUNICATION EXM-36 CAN WE EVER BE FRIENDS? EXM-37 THE FOUR FLOWS OF SCIENTOLOGY EXM-38 HELP PROLOGUE Definition: Closing Terminals. Closing terminals means moving in on something that makes you mad and trying to destroy or change it. The answer to anything you don't like is to make more of it and place greater space between you and it. This was the action of total responsibility you used to create the thing in the first place. The way to vanish unwanted conditions is to recreate the original conditions of their creation. I have included a list of Free Zone Ports for fantasy lovers. I know some of you are opposed to anonymous postings. Ah, well that is what GPMs are all about, goals and opposition goals, dungeons and dragons. First I would like to commend Nick Papadakis at mintaka for his strong stand in our defense. I will try not to abuse the privilege he has afforded me. Adult fantasy has a long standing position in American society and the right of authors to write under a Pen Name and Pen Address has long been established. Those who are more interested in identifying posters than they are in the safety of the poster, really don't want the poster to post at all. If at any time Nick wishes me to stop posting to this list via mintaka, all he has to do is say so on the list and I will get the message. I will not violate his wishes. If anyone would like to inform Nick@ghoti.lcs.mit.edu of this note please do so. Perhaps the owner of the list would be so kind? Secondly I would call for anyone in the Free Zone to set up an anonymous FTP site for archiving all of alt.religion.scientology postings. Thirdly I would call for someone in the Free Zone to set up another list alt.religion.scientology.freezone expressly for the purpose of disseminating Scientology and posting Tech. This list should have an anonymous posting ability similar to alt.sex.bondage. Lastly it is obvious that like the Klingons who must lower their cloaking shields to interact with anybody, I endanger myself every time I post. If you feel that the material I have been giving you is of worth, you should consider archiving it personally and giving it via private e-mail to new members looking to create a free and workable Scientology. Although my postings are copyrighted, you can freely distribute them by any means to other people who might be interested in Scientology whether it be in the Church or the Free Zone. The Free Zone depends on free communication. Any effort to stop communication or endanger those who are willing to communicate is a direct opposition to the goals of the Free Zone and a Free Earth. You want to go OT don't you? Well there is the Church if that route works for you. FOR MANY IT WILL. The price they charge however is a closed mouth and an empty pocket book. For the rest of you, you will have to take some responsibility to insure that others like yourselves find out about OT and start that journey as soon as possible. The more of you walking on that road and the more communication there is between you about it, the easier it will be for each of you to get across. Earth needs OT's more than it needs anything else in the universe. Some people consider it the height of arrogance to think that anything you might write or say could be of any worth to anyone. Well what I write has helped me, that is not only why it got written but also how it got written, for often the flow of cognition after a session is directed best to a terminal. All I can say is that my own material has been of worth to me, and I pass it on to you as I would want you to pass on to me what you have learned in your journey upward. Not only truths found, but also how you found those truths, your Tech. Because it will be a while before I am willing to reveal myself publicly, those of you who find value in what I have said might take it upon yourselves to make sure others get to see the material too, to see if they find any value also. If this is arrogance about my own writings or self importance then so be it. Those who are concerned about the size of my ego, probably wish they had one. Any OT as wide as the sky will tell you that. I only write what I wish someone else had written for me as a child. Then perhaps I would not have had to suffer so, for life before Truth was an unimaginable Hell on Earth. Electra -----  
Homer Wilson Smith This file may be found at homer@lightlink.com ftp.lightlink.com/pub/homer/act/EXM30.MEMO EMO Posted to usenet newsgroup: alt.clearing.technology

((My comments in double parentheses - Homer))

THE FREE ZONE

EXM - 31

Copyright (C) 1992 A Voice of the Free Zone (Electra)

Redistribution rights granted for non commercial purposes.

The Free Zone is a huge sprawling loosely connected system of Independent Scientologists, those who were either once part of the Church and left or were booted out, and those who came into Scientology through contact with the Free Zone.

It is rare that someone enters Scientology through the Free Zone and then goes on to become a good Churchie. And until recently very few people left the Church for the Free Zone unless they were kicked out, mainly because most Churchies and raw public don't have any idea that the Free Zone exists.

Until the advent of computers and large computer networks it was unlikely that Churchies or anyone would find out about the Free Zone.

But almost everyone these days has a computer account somewhere with access to usenet, and so the potential for people finding out about Scientology and the Free Zone has gone up enormously.

This is possibly one of the greatest dangers to the Church that exists today, and at the same time it is a blessing because even Free Zoners do not want to destroy the Church, they want to reform it, and that takes many many people applying workable Scientology to themselves and others so that they can confront the monster that has grown out of control, in the hands left in power, in the wake of L. Ron Hubbard's existence here on Earth.

((Actually personally I don't want to REFORM the Church, I want to COMPETE with the Church. If she reforms herself that is fine, if not, that is fine too. I don't think the Church can be REFORMED by the Independents, and I think any effort to do so will be met by a huge GPM backlash.))

There are always questions concerning the quality of the Free Zone.

Questions like is the full Bridge available on both the auditing and training sides, and how do I contact these people to get services?

When the Church went through its purges in the late '70s and early '80s, all of the high level technical wizards left the Church. These were the people who worked side by side with Ron developing the Tech in the first place. Ron had a case you know, just like you and me, and he had lots and lots of people researching the tech and trying it out on him during his entire tenure on Earth. Although Ron makes it look like he did all the research and made all the discoveries, he was more the head guinea pig for new auditing techniques rather than the head research scientist.

((I think Electra is being a bit tongue in cheek here. The truth as far as I can see is that LRH did do most of the research himself and yes he was a guinea pig for his own auditing, and yes he had many people helping him do the research too. I would say however in all fairness

that Ron WAS the head research scientist and is responsible for most of the tech that was extant at the time of his death.))

In fact Ron was one of the world's worst auditors, and was one of the world's worst C/S's. It turns out he was also the world's worst PC. Three strikes and you're out.

((Of course, once Electra gets going, there is no stopping her.))

It was his devoted team of Class XII Auditors and C/S's that held the technical fort in place.

However he owned the show. This did not make for an ideal scene for the Tech to grow in and be applied. When the PC is a spoiled brat and exercises more control over the session than the auditor or C/S, then, BY RON'S OWN TAPES, NO AUDITING TAKES PLACE.

Of course neither Ron nor any of his auditors ever listened to his tapes so Ron got away with murder so to speak and his case was never handled. For an OT, a HUGE being like LRH was, this could only have been disastrous.

The point is the tech was not developed by Ron alone. It was developed in conjunction with a number of others, such as Roos, Mayo, Filbert and others ALL OF WHOM WERE PURGED OR LEFT. Probably the only person actually responsible for the tech still remaining in the Church after the early 80's was Ron himself.

Thus the question of just how much tech exists in the Free Zone is an unqualified ALL OF IT AND MORE since no further useful research was done in the Church after the High Techies were kicked out. My opinion.

The problem is FINDING the Free Zone. Its safe solution has been to go underground. The Church is bent on destroying it with legal suits and who knows what else. I would never want to charge the Church of Scientology with murder or conspiracy to commit murder. I would leave that to the dead in their next lives. That Filbert had a gun held to his head, speaks strongly of days that are better left in the past.

Many MANY people in the Free Zone are original Scientologists, people who came into the science with the beginning of Dianetics in 1951 and earlier. They are now quite old, in their 70's and 80's preparing to take off for their next life. Their technical expertise can not be understated as most of them worked directly under Ron during the earlier saner years, and their own case states are as OT as you could want. They often have more auditing hours under their belts than you can count. They are not some green trainee just in off the streets like you are bound to get at the Church.

Such people are often still auditing. But very quietly. They do not take out ads in newspapers and they do not display large neon signs to attract the RTC, SS Division. They work alone which means that if you go to get auditing from them you won't find a huge organization built up around them. There will no Ethics Officer, no Registrar, no Director of Training, no Director of Processing, no C/S and no bullshit. Just you and an OT trying to help you go clear.

Other Free Zoners, especially those with a lot of money from personally successful business lives, have become more organized with places of their own where you can get on course and do your training and processing much as it was in the Church. Often these people have had to change the names and words of Scientology Tech so as to sidestep the copyright hold that the RTC has on your Bank and the other terms of Scientology. There is one group in California that has changed EVERYTHING. But its all there, communication, problems, overts and withholds, upsets, and fixed conditions etc. couched in different terms, terms more acceptable to the lay public and college students. They still use E-meters, usually Free Zone meters not of Church design, and they still have all the OT levels all under a different name.

E-meters they call GSR Meters, or Galvanic Skin Response Meters.

Other people have totally struck out on their own creating whole new schemes and Bridges you can walk on. Whether they work or not is open to question and the only way to find out is to go talk to them and their preclears to see if it is for you. There is very much a Free market in the Free Zone, with lots of advertising and hype and promises. People charge for what they do, just like the Church does, but it is usually VERY reasonable. In my estimation most of these off shoots are started by people who themselves have gone OT either in the Church or in the Free Zone, and they just cognited along the way that there was a faster and better way to do it.

For example there is a new group offering something called Dianasis originated by Irene Mumford who spent most of her life doing research into higher level GPM's. They claim a very fast route to full OT, not to mention a head free of headaches.

Another group is Star's Edge founded by Harry Palmer offering what they call the Avatar Rundown.

You gotta talk to the people who have partaken in such activities to find out if it is for you. There is nothing like a rave PC to bring you more business, and nothing like a sour PC to turn all the people away from your enterprise for ever more. PC's never forgive someone taking their money and giving them NCG, No Case Gain. Something the Church is the world's leading expert at. So if you are going to audit someone, make damn sure you produce some significant wins.

When all we had was the Church, PC's put up with endless bad auditing because they had no place else to go. They kept all their hatred and frustration inside and went to the examiners after each session with a smile on their faces and an ARC Break F/N in their hearts which the Examiner would pass as a well done session.

There is nothing more beautiful to behold than a true Floating Needle. There is nothing more interesting to behold than a true Rock

Slam. The Church has routinely been passing Rock Slams and ARC Break F/N's as Floating Needles for years, so its product has been quietly crazy PC's.

Almost everyone in the Free Zone knows everyone else in the Free Zone, although they may not have much contact with each other. Free Zoner's tend to be loners and intense competitors. There is a certain amount of bad blood between them at times, mainly they are still bickering over whether Ron was right or not. If someone would just get their damn withhold's cleaned up, this would all stop.

Yes, this will happen one day, because I personally am going to do it.

Thus do not expect to get a totally glowing recommendation about any particular Free Zoner from any other Free Zoner. ASK THEIR PC's if you really want to know for sure.

So the question remains, how to get into the Free Zone.

Well if you give your Ethics officer the finger the next time you are in his office, you will be in it.

Your next step is to make contact with as many Free Zoners as you can in order to apply the Emergency Formula, which is to PROMOTE. You need to tell them that you are there, and you need them to tell you who they are, what they are doing and WHO ELSE IS AROUND. They ALL know other Free Zoners. First you find out about them, and then you find out about who else they know. If by any chance they won't tell you, forget them as their intentions are not pure.

Almost all Free Zoners have something of theirs that you can read, ranging from advertising hype about their services, to entire writups of the Bridge they propose to walk with you across. Ask for everything they are willing to give you and read it all. Don't be dismayed if someone balks at giving you high level material, they are just going to have to dig you out of your freak out. But be careful of people who want you to pay up front before you know what will be run, and who make you sign agreements to keep secret their tech after it has been run. That's just a withhold, usually for financial reasons.

Its a Free Market in the Free Zone, you are BOUND to run into a few bums. If you apply the above formula you will quickly know more Free Zoners than you can handle and you should be able to quickly determine how to go about taking your next step up the Bridge. It doesn't matter if it is the TriBorough Bridge or the Golden Gate Bridge. They all go from H'yar to Th'ar, get it?

However some are faster, some are safer, some are more thorough, some are cheaper. You will find quite a range of options.

Its sort of like communism. Just a while back Russia had one of everything, one kind of car etc., because it was all made by the state and sucked rocks. Now there is a proliferation of many different kinds of exactly the same thing, because that is what capitalism is all about. Before, you spent all day long looking for one piece of Bread and when

you found it it looked just like every other piece of Bread you had ever seen, and was inedible. Now there is Bread everywhere, but they all look different because they are all made by different people, but they are mostly all very good.

The Free Zone is a spiritual capitalism like you would not believe. And as with any Free Market, prices mainly come down over time and quality goes up, as the scale of economies and competition begin to take hold.

The Free Zone is also a lot like usenet itself. There are all these machines out there, all these communication terminals, and every machine knows and is connected to a number of other machines which know and are connected to others machines that may or may not know about the first one. Its a network. Thus when you post something to one machine, it gets swapped with others who pass it on to others. In this way your posting oozes out across the known universe until everyone has a copy of it.

Entering the Free Zone is like posting to one of these machines, you are entering it from one place, but each place knows others places which know other places and if you extend yourself out along all these communication lines you will eventually come to know all the Free Zoners there are, and you will have more friends than you know what to do with.

Not to mention a walkable Bridge.

And you know, LRH just might be on the other side of that Bridge, with a big smile, waiting for you to shake your hand.

Electra ----- Homer  
Wilson Smith This file may be found at [homer@rahul.net](mailto:homer@rahul.net) [ftp.rahul.net/pub/homer/act/](ftp://ftp.rahul.net/pub/homer/act/)  
EXM31.MEMO Posted to usenet newsgroup: alt.clearing.technology

((My comments in double parentheses - Homer))

FREE ZONE PORTS

EXM - 32

Copyright (C) 1992 A Voice of the Free Zone (Electra)

Redistribution rights granted for non commercial purposes.

The following is a short list of addresses that will gain you direct access to the Free Zone. I would reiterate that the entire Bridge exists in the field, not only because Churchies inside the Church are constantly leaking anything they can find to the field but also because all the true Research Techies are in the field anyhow reinventing it and improving it.

There is a story about one guy who went OT VIII in the Church and decided this stuff was so good that it had to be made widely available, so he delivered the material to the Free Zone.

Clear evidence that OT VIII's are being made in the Church.

So don't fret about the Free Zone, it is much bigger than the Church, much more powerful, and much more diffuse so that it can not as easily be attacked.

We welcome you aboard if you should so chose to join us, and you are welcome at any time to go back to the Church. And not just to dismantle it but to help it survive on the path to wisdom.

One word of warning, try to keep straight who your friends are. I know personally of one person who left the Church for the Free Zone and then decided to go back to the Church. While with the Church for the second time she turned in everyone she had had communication with in the Free Zone. THEN she left the Church again and wanted to come back to the Free Zone. Last I heard she went OT IV in the Free Zone. We are forgiving and follow the spirit of the Tech as well as the letter of the Tech, but come on guys, let's not strain the friendship.

If you have any interest in the Church, JOIN IT FIRST. THEN come to the Free Zone if you find the Church is not for you. No body likes a traitor, but they really don't like a YO-YO!

The first address is for Bob Ross who is an old time Scientologist who worked under Ron in the early years. He is an OT looking for serious people to help clear the planet. He is the American distributor for IVY, a world wide Free Zone publication where many OT's post their articles and many groups advertise their services. \$1.00 will get you a free copy of IVY and the subscription is \$25 a year. If you write him and give him your phone number he will probably be happy to call you back. He is real OLD, so don't wear him down with silliness. He is also a Tech researcher and has his own books and technical bulletins.

The address listed is not where he lives, this is to place some separation between him and the RTC, SP Division. He visits this mailbox twice a month, so there may be a small delay in him contacting you. Write him an intelligent letter explaining your entire situation and he will get back to you.

Bob Ross, PO 1413, Riverside CA 92502

((Bob Ross is now at 7826 Foot Hill Blvd, Sunland CA 91040, (818) 353-1209))

The other distributors for IVY are as follows.

Antony A Phillips, Postbox 78, DK-2800 Lyngby, Denmark

Anne Donaldson, 8 Huxley Drive, Bramhall, Stockport, Cheshire SK7 2PH, GB-England

Tibor Poortenaar, Galhoeke 2, NL-9211 RG Kortehebben, Holland

Manuela Spittel, Hauptstrasse 70, D-1000 Berlin 41, Germany

Editor of IVY, Henrik Dragsdahl, Postbox 78, DK-2800 Lyngby, Denmark.

They are looking for submissions and help.

The next address is for Free Spirit magazine. Again this is filled with OT postings and postings from ex members of the Church who know what really happened during the days of the purge.

Free Spirit, PO 6772, Santa Rosa, CA 95406

((Free Spirit is now, Hank Levin, PO 6905, Terra Linda CA, 94903, (415) 402-0728))

The next address is for Sarge Gerbode's group in California. He

has been working with David Mayo to produce a new form of the Tech more acceptable to college students without all the Scientology Jargon. They are very well organized and very well backed with a number of centers world wide. They would love to hear from you. Metapsychology Center, Gerald French, 431 Burgess Drive, Menlo Park, CA 94025

If you need to contact David Mayo, he can be reached through this address. He is very tied up at the moment fighting the Church in a court battle which will decide the fate of this planet for the next 1000 years.

((David Mayo can now be reached by voice mail at (305) 667-5485))



The HERETIC is a high Tech mag funded by the people who put it out. 'The Heretic is back in business after a 2 year hiatus. If we have lost you from our mailing list contact us at,

The Heretic, 191 Harder Road, Suite 94, Hayward, CA 94544'

Remember each address is an opening port to the Free Zone. From there you will find many more addresses and communication lines.

The NON EXISTENCE formula is

- 1.) Find a communication line.
- 2.) Make yourself known.
- 3.) Discover what is needed or wanted.
- 4.) Do, produce and/or present it.

Do it.

Electra ----- Homer

Wilson Smith This file may be found at [homer@rahul.net](mailto:homer@rahul.net) [ftp.rahul.net/pub/homer/act/](ftp://ftp.rahul.net/pub/homer/act/)

EXM32.MEMO Posted to usenet newsgroup: alt.clearing.technology

((My comments in double parentheses - Homer))

A FEW NOTES ABOUT LRH (1) BY O.J. ROOS, HOLLAND (2)

EXM - 33

Editor's Copyright (C) 1992 A Voice of the Free Zone (Electra) Redistribution rights granted for non commercial purposes.

((This article by Otto Roos has a sort of weird cast to it, it alternates between being extremely laudatory and not so laudatory about LRH. This is because Otto originally wrote it as a 'no entheta' article for Antony Phillips as explained in footnote (1) below. Antony sent it back and asked Otto to unwater things down. So apparently Otto merely stuck in a few places of criticism that seems on the whole to be correct but poetically out of place considering the tone of the rest of the article.))

Over the years I have had much contact with LRH, mainly on Auditing Technical matters, especially in the Saint Hill UK and in the Sea Org days.

Early 1966 I had originated and set up one of the first 'OT Projects', the LRH Finance Committee, to establish the exact amount owed to LRH by Scientology. The final amount, he said, he 'forgave' the church.

The true amount owed was not all that much but he added several millions on the price, being 'the cost and goodwill of Saint Hill'. The 'forgiving' was a grand PR gesture. He personally never paid a cent towards SHUK.

LRH as Teacher

He had a near total memory for details of places, names, events, etc. His tremendous ability to recall details was phenomenal.

His knowledge of and his willingness to explain data, in this case the points of energy flow, later seen in financial policy, was inexhaustible.

He explained the movement of people and the flow of moneys through businesses in a combination which outlined the ideal flow lines in any organized endeavor. This scheme, originally laid out on cardboard in his own handwriting, later became known as the Organization Board. He explained its background, where it came from, its flow lines, etc., in order to clarify the cohesion of auditing technology and organizational policy.

To go into this in detail would be too lengthy. Organizationally, when correctly applied, it built me very successful businesses. He was always a Researcher and Teacher, a Relay Point of Information!

He, like I, often worked at night and used to wander around Saint Hill and later on the Flagship at late hours and would discuss matters of Tech and Policy. He was most anxious in his wishes to truly be duplicated and went to any lengths to have this happen.

In recent years I have heard him being accused of "authoritarianism", and though this was the case, in my experience he always, in his own way, had great care in his efforts to get the Tech correctly applied. In his Solo Research of the Upper Levels and with his Research Auditors he was very exact and strict indeed in his Training and C/Sing, but he would spend any amount of effort to bring genuine understanding. Even when I was running the practical training of the Flag top auditors, he would come and supervise and personally train myself in the art of training!

LRH was an entirely different person when dealing with, talking about, and explaining points of technology or policy, especially when he was speaking on a one to one basis.

He was then different in that he was relaxed, and keyed out. He even went to the point of calling me to his bedroom to have a person he himself trained to talk to, to enable him to sort things out for himself.

Especially on technical matters he wanted to be sure to be duplicated.

As mentioned in my letter to Antony, he was completely different when keyed out. We all are, but not many have as much to be keyed out of.

LRH as auditor

Also when being audited by him, he created a space which was safe beyond belief. Especially in the days of work on "OT Abilities", like levitation, exteriorisation from the physical universe (in the early days of the then OT 8 and upward on Flag in early 1968) he was a completely different man.

This was no "hidden data", but such personal lectures gave quite another insight in the materials covered, especially as he gave many examples out of his personal (very long) experience to clarify the points made. The worth of these talks was inexpressible in terms of material value.

LRH as research C/S

When he suddenly wanted further Testing/Research Auditing done into specific phenomena, the basic causes of them as well as the correct ways to handle them, were looked for and established. When LRH was on the trail of something in his research he never left off until he discovered, isolated, analysed and found ways to handle what he

was after. Although this put quite a lot of strain on him and his body as well as on the few auditors who participated in this work I have never known him to stop until the point had been fully handled! This has been the way in which he worked for as long as I have known him. For example, years before the Sea Org a terminal cancer case on the Clearing Course had to be gotten through as major research project. She was on this Solo Course way ahead of myself (the auditor), which did not exactly make for easy auditing. His C/Sing got her through! John McMaster (the world's first clear) had the pleasure of verifying her Clear State, after which she immediately left the body. (In the old days Clears did not just attest, but we were subjected to a series of tests. We had to be able to produce certain E-meter phenomena at will, we had to be able to demonstrate certain theta abilities.)

The auditing of this pc was done under LRH daily supervision briefing, showing not only the exactness he was capable of but even more his care.

She was a very old friend of his from the 1950 days and he successfully did everything he could do to get her before her death to the state of Clear. I had to actually audit her through the Clearing Course.

Very early OT Practical Research started in the mid sixties with the OT 2 Project Whole Track Recall, with myself as In Charge. We were briefed by LRH. This was a Mission to Ireland which had to do with special sections of OT 2. The briefing he gave was painstakingly accurate. The activity was top secret, we had to depart and return without mentioning our destination or purpose to anyone.

The Mission was auditing technically a success, showing, as it did, the validity of Whole Track Recall. He was searching for (and found!) practical uses of this data in daily life. A few years later some of the auditing data was used for his "Mission into Time" in the Mediterranean.

In those years his Solo Research, and his supervision of the research work done by his auditors, was done on the same lines of the unbelievable precision he later worked at instilling into Class X to XII trainees in the days when he still personally supervised their training on Flag.

LRH as supervisor

The original Class VIII course was the true beginning of this precision. It was enforced by throwing students who had goofed (and that was each and every one of us somewhere along the line!) overboard. This was, especially for non swimmers, at times a horrifying experience. At later stage, when C/Sing some of the pc folders of students who had had this happen to them, it proved to have been absolutely terrifying. The ship was very high to be thrown off of! When I became Flag C/S I stopped this Practice, because I couldn't see the use of doing it, even though I had continued the Practice when Flag C/S until I discovered what it had done to some auditors. However, LRH had said that "we can make top auditors in 3 weeks" and "therefore we could". Completely absurd, but that was the law!

It made auditing totally unsafe, broke many well will- ing auditors, and ruined a lot of well intentioned stu- dents. He then, in September 1968 in the first Class VIII course continued the "quickies" which had been first introduced together with the F/N in SHUK in 1966, which led to high incomes, low results. His insistence on precision in auditing technology (he called it the Standard) was something which really characterized LRH, yet at the same time there always was the need to make money, money, money, and, I'm afraid to say, technical integrity was sacrificed on the altar of money! The sacrifice of technical integrity and the skill of trainee auditors on the altar of the quick buck was one of the major causes of the later often alleged "short com- ings" of the Tech.

This became very real to me after, as Flag C/S, having C/Sed many folders from the orgs under LRH supervision on Flag. The money attitude just mentioned spread into organizations all having to have "up statistics", mainly consisting of money. In view of the above it is also very clear WHY a lot of work turned out the way it did. When money (income from students and pc's) is the great statistic, unintended overt production runs rife. This was very often well justified and lied about, I may add. LRH wrote that none of the pc's ever left Flag without being exterior with full perception. This was patently untrue!

In pure auditing technology he was just LRH! In this area he had a quality of just knowing, a certainty he al- ways sought to pass on to those who worked with him directly on these lines and this is something hard to relay in words. If one could describe experiencing coexisting knowingness, that would be it with this man.

This, however, only happened with the few who were around him for long enough to master the data under his supervision. The many overboards I could take in my stride as I was fortunate enough to be a good swimmer. From my own personal experience I can say that mistakes made in upper level research really hurt in mind and body. LRH must have been hit severely with his already much older body, and with every process ever developed (usually wrongly) run on him, especially in the old days, prior to the modern data governing the techniques of overrun, rehabilitation and listing & null- ing.

The "creaks" (a horrible sensation of one's back and spinal cord being twisted out of

place) turned on by misaligning and wrongly running GPM's, once put me into doctor's hands in Las Palmas, when working on OT II-III research. It nearly killed him with his much older body and I ended up with severe eye injuries. John McMaster, another research auditor broke his foot in experiments of levitation, and I suffered horrendous chest and head somatics when running control procedures over long distances.

There have been many of such instances and incidents. He was not the Source of the data, it has always been there, he was not even the Source of the way out and through, but he was the relay point who found and communicated this route for others to duplicate. Especially research auditing was not an "easy way" for him, his body, or his research auditors, but he, and thereby we, got through! The even later work on more advanced OT levels became progressively tougher.

Running GPM's is a procedure which was extensively used in the '60's. It handled Goals and contained lots of listing procedures. As the modern rules of listing were not known back then, many auditing mistakes of severe nature occurred. (author's footnote)

Otto J. Roos

(1) Amended as per 11.11.90 request from Antony Phillips on 16.11.90. (Editors Note) The first article I received from Otto, I felt could just as well appeared in Source, with full church censorship in force. As I felt that our readers were entitled to 'all the facts' (see data series) and not to have possible outpoints suppressed, I wrote to Otto asking for a more free article and this is the result. It later turned out that there was a misunderstanding, and Otto thought that I had said ((earlier)) that our readers could not confront anything negative on Ron.

(2) Otto J. Roos came into Scientology in the late 1950's and became fully trained as an auditor. He later went to Saint Hill (England) where he became a Class VII Power auditor and worked under LRH C/S as Case Officer SH. In 1967 he went to the "Sea Project", as the Sea Org was called in its early beginnings, trained under LRH on the Flag VII Course, and became Flag VIII C/S. He was among the first Class IX to XII auditors under LRH C/S. He then became the Flag XII C/S. After also having completed the FEBC (Flag Executive Briefing Course), LRH appointed him as Class XII Tech Flub Catch and Control Officer (W/W) to supervise the application of the Tech. He also worked as Research Auditor on the OT levels and the Advanced X to XII data. After personal disagreements with LRH he was 'thrown out' of the Sea Org. He arrived back in Europe with \$100, and huge 'free loader debt' to the organization which he paid while building up a world wide network of businesses. Apart from his own ability, he ascribes his results to his understanding and use of the Ethics, Tech, Policy and Admin data, and upon what he learned from the personal contact he had, working directly under and with Ron for many years. Ed.

----- Homer Wilson  
Smith This file may be found at [homer@rahul.net](mailto:homer@rahul.net) [ftp.rahul.net/pub/homer/act/EXM33.MEMO](ftp://rahul.net/pub/homer/act/EXM33.MEMO)  
Posted to usenet newsgroup: alt.clearing.technology

((My comments in double parentheses - Homer))

L. RON HUBBARD, MAN OR MORE THAN A MAN?

BY BOB ROSS (1)

EXM - 34

Editor's Copyright (C) 1992 A Voice of the Free Zone (Electra)

Redistribution rights granted for non commercial purposes.

I read the article in Astounding Stories in May 1950. This was a very exciting article but I was not sure it was not a hoax, so I looked in the phone book and found that the Hermitage House Publishing company actually existed. I called them and they said the book was being published. I immediately got on a subway train and went to their offices where I found other people also trying to get the book. But, it wasn't yet off the presses. I left money, to get my copy and got mine on May 9, 1950.

A few months later I saw a demonstration by an Elizabeth student, of putting a young woman through a dental extraction under gas, this made many things in the book more real to me. I also audited and was audited. In December of 1950 I went to Israel with 50 copies of DMSMH. That got me in touch with many people and Dianetics got going in Israel.

I decided after two years and 4,000 hours of auditing that Dianetics worked but that my expertise and knowledge left much to be desired. I had achieved one medical "miracle" by getting a woman (Emmy) walking who had been bedridden for five years, and who had been given up by three medical specialists, an internist, a surgeon, and a psychiatrist. It took 2,000 hours over a period of 2 years (I could do it a lot faster today). She did not dance, but she walked for five years after that.

Past Lives, Psychiatrists

In November 1950, a month before I left New York for Israel I was told in a whisper, in a corner, as a deep dark secret, that if you ran dianetics long enough you ran into past deaths. At that time, one would

become outcast from the psychological community for talking about such things. Freud, himself, didn't even acknowledge the actuality of recalling life in the womb (Prenatal engrams). He called them "fantasies of life in the womb." Jung spoke not of memories of past lives, but of archetypes. To actually consider that people lived before was simply not acceptable at that time. Today Past Life Regression Therapy is a recognized sub branch of Psychological counselling, though not by everybody.

I once used creative processing on a teenager, who years later in college went to a psychologist for help and recognized what he was asking her to do. He admitted to her that he had learned this from Scientology. Two years later one of my Israeli pc's had gotten back to before conception and experienced going through a "wall of colors" to enter the ovum. A few days later she was listening as I ran her mother on HER mother's death (The girl had been three-years old when her

grandmother died). When I completed mother's session, I saw the girl lying with arms folded across her chest in the "death valence" position. I asked her, with a snap of the fingers, "Who's dead?" thinking that she had gone into grandmother's valence.

"I am." She replied. I asked three times and got the same answer each time. I then took her into another room and ran that past death. Then I directed her to run the intervening time up to present time. She ran directly into a between lives implant with "God" commanding her to forget. It was not until 1963, eleven years later, when I was at St. Hill, that I heard Ron describe a somewhat similar between-lives incident. I knew then with great certainty that Ron had not made these things up but had run into them with pcs and on his own track.

Lack of Public Acknowledgement of LRH

Even though there is no public acknowledgement of LRH by the psychological community, every Psychologist and psychiatrist had a copy of Dianetics hidden on his bookshelf. As more and more people recalled life in the womb and past lives, it became OK to talk about such things. After-Death experiences, for example, became respectable. Then medical researchers, without mentioning Dianetics, proved that what was said in operating rooms was recorded by patients and so could affect them. The Primal Scream by Janov is easily recognized as coming from Dianetics. Berne's Games People Play puts one in mind of Service Facsimiles. And, so on.

Pictures Of The Future

In 1954 I visited Wing Angell in Chicago. Wing told me that he had seen Ron's picture of the future of Scientology. I was unable to confront that at that time, so I ignored it. In 1964, ten years later, I met Wing again, this time at S.H. I reminded him of my visit and asked him what he had seen. He immediately had a compulsive outflow in which he told me that he had seen Ron's mental picture of every future gain, loss, and advance in Scientology. And, that he had seen each of these come to pass

since I had last seen him in 1954. This included seeing the raid by the FDA on the Founding Church in Washington, D.C. about 1959, five years before it occurred. About 1960 in Tucson Arizona I heard from another auditor about a pc who after running many past life incidents ran a future track incident of a fatal car crash. The auditor said that he asked the pc if he could alter that incident. The pc was able to slow down his car going up a hill enough to avoid a fatal collision at the top of that hill with a car coming out of a hidden side road. Five years later, the pc recognized the hill, slowed down, and avoided hitting the car that came out of that hidden side road at the top of the hill.

#### Communicating With Ron

Like all graduates from S.H. I had the privilege, in 1964, of an hour with Ron before leaving. He said, "Ask me anything you want." I asked him how he had arrived at the decisions he had made with regard to South Africa when Peter Greene was denounced (I think about 1960). He said, "I lacked detailed information and when I lack detailed information I take broad measures." In that instance his broad measure was to replace all the executives. He also said "When I chop heads off, I later sew them back on. This isn't always noticed."

I remember in the 1960's Ron made some changes in the tech which seemed at the moment as though they were only for the purpose of getting more money out of people. It took me two years to recognize the technical validity of that change.

I remember on the 18th A.C.C. I wrote a note to Ron about my course pc. Shortly afterward Ron issued a broad public announcement in Ability magazine saying that he was making a change in research direction because of a letter he had received from Bob Ross. That reference and another both appear in the Red Volumes.

#### Ron's Physical Appearance

I have seen Ron many times. Once I was standing in front of 1810 19th St., N.W. when he came barrelling up the steps of 1812 past a group of students about 15 feet away from me. He seemed shorter than most of them, about 5'6" or 7". I saw him very clearly another time toward the end of an after Congress party, about 1960. I went up to him to say "Good Night," and noticed that he was so tall (about 7' or 2.13 Meters) that my outstretched hand would barely have reached the top of his head. I took his hand, to shake hands and noticed that his hand was extremely large and that I could see the pores of his skin as though under a magnifying glass.

At Saint Hill I saw him often on the grounds, where he talked occasionally with students. I met and spoke to him once as he was being picked up by his chauffeur at the East Grinstead Public Library. He seemed to me to be having some trouble physically getting into the car. I went over to him to say "Hello." I had just come back after taking a week's unauthorized leave to go to Paris. He said to me, "I told them you would be back." I saw him again at a performance of a Gilbert and Sullivan Operetta starring Jenny Edmunds, course supervisor and Reg Sharpe's girl friend. Ron was standing surrounded by many students and was a full head taller than most of them.

#### Missed Withholds

To me one of the most important and least predicted discoveries of Scientology was the discovery of the anatomy and effects of the missed withhold. It took 13 years to discover it and of all things in Scientology it remains perhaps the hardest to explain to a psychologist. Ron could be acclaimed a genius on that one point alone.

#### Ron's plans For The Church

Having failed to ask Wing Angell for what else he had seen in Ron's plans for the future of Scientology (that had not yet taken place as of 1964) I have had to guess at what they might have been, based upon what has occurred since. When people left the church in droves in 1982-85 I

came to the conclusion that Ron had planned it that way.

I am convinced that the church would have gotten far bigger than it has, if Ron had not set things up to keep it relatively small and weak, to prevent it from totally dominating the planet. As the church exists today, it serves to spread knowledge through books into society. It remains relatively small because as people come up tone and become more capable they become able to recognize the lies and suppression that the church uses. I have been asked for my view on why the church went sour and whether this had any connection to LRH. Some people, of course, think it went sour because Ron became paranoid. However, in 1954 on the Philadelphia Doctorate Course Ron spoke of the possibility of a Church of Scientology developing and turning into a monster which should be destroyed.

My opinion is that he set it up to self destruct. I deduce this from the following policies known or inferred which he put into place.

#### Keys To Church Self Destruction

1) Taking non-auditor's on staff. I personally know people on staff who were highly unethical, did not have the goals of an auditor and didn't know that auditing works. I am sure that some of these were infiltrated agents of the FBI, the Army, the Navy, the CIA, the U.S.S.R., the Mafia and no doubt others. I feel that I myself, was driven out of the

church by false reports and out-ethics actions by persons who were afraid that I would see what they were doing. However, as early as 1956 I had heard that the most capable auditors never seemed to last on staff. At that time, I decided that Ron wanted them out in society spreading the tech.

2) The "No Verbal Data" Policy Letter. This eliminated the line of tradition which made up for errors and things left out of the course materials, Ron had stated earlier (ca. 1956) that this line of tradition was necessary for the proper transmission of the tech. If some one had

heard all the tapes there might be no gap, but who has? You might say that the materials were somewhat booby trapped. Without the tradition line to clear things up if someone stole the materials (for example the Russians) they would not be able to use them for lack of the verbal tradition. This was also evident in DMSMH itself. I saw immediately in 1950 that as written the book would turn off establishment types who would not even read it or take it seriously and this turned out to be the case. Only mavericks and science-fiction fans took the book seriously at first.

3) I infer that Ron set up Miscavige to drive out competent staff, all at one time. Ron is known to drop little comments to willing ears. Also, what Miscavige did was completely contrary to the Ethics P/Ls which I learned 100% star rate, as the first E/O (Ethics Officer) in NY in 1965.

Ethics policies (1965) also state that people who left or were declared would not be readmitted to Scientology if they became part of a group declared suppressive, until such time as that group was disbanded or destroyed. That way, every person who became disaffected and left or was declared, was persuaded to remain out of contact with other disaffected people for fear of being considered part of a suppressive group.

((I am not sure how this benefits the field.))

That is why I came to the conclusion that Ron had set it up to "drive fledglings out of the comfortable nest" of the Orgs and into society. Driving most of the capable people out of the Orgs also provided a more diffuse target for real planetary suppressives to shoot at, as they were no longer all in one place in the Church. It could be said, however, that planetary suppressives have been attacking the field to prevent the spread of Scientology via the church of Scientology itself.

4) I infer that Ron set Miscavige up to destroy the mission network and kill the goose that laid the golden eggs, for the apparent purpose of pulling money out of the Church into LRH's private accounts. He made it seem reasonable as part of legitimizing the transfer of copyrights to the RTC.

5) I have heard reports by and of people who were contacted theta-wise by Ron and told to leave the church and set up various underground and successor projects and organizations. This included a report that Ron had told some people at Saint Hill theta-wise of the FBI raid before it occurred.

6) I knew an ex-member of EST who told me that Werner Erhardt at first sent his graduates forty or fifty at a time to the nearest Org for more help and training, but Ron gave orders to reject them. This kept them relatively uncontaminated with Scientology and weakened the church. Werner had been trying to expand the church by a different kind of mission action.

Man Or More?

I used to dream of achieving a cleared planet, and wondered what I would do after that had been achieved. After all, I thought, if each clear could clear just two other people every year the world would be clear in fifty years or so. I was not alone in feeling so confident.

I can well remember a meeting of my dianetics group in Tel Aviv in 1951, we were very seriously discussing what kind of government we should create for the cleared planet we all expected in the near future.

What would I do next after the planet was cleared? I imagined arriving as a full OT on another planet, alone or as part of a team and considered how to go about it without making it obvious that the tech I was teaching was from off-planet, and without myself being worshipped. I decided that it might take a few thousand years, coming back time after time as one prophet or teacher or another to give pieces of tech, so that it would then seem to be a logical development from local philosophy and religion.

The stories I've heard that "prove" that Ron couldn't be what he obviously was, could only be believed by people who don't know that the

tech works, or that OT is possible. The more I hear such stories the more amazed I am that Ron accomplished what he did, supposing those stories were true.

I choose to think that Ron was on the side of the angels, appearances to the contrary. He said in the course of a lecture 1963-64 while I was at Saint Hill that being worshipped would prevent people from thinking that they could achieve OT abilities themselves. I choose to think that he has deliberately made himself appear to be a very fallible, money-hungry, human being lusting for power over others.

Recently I heard a story from the days when he was hiding in Clearwater, so that he

wouldn't be subpoenaed. While coming back from Tampa, they were passed on the highway by a Police Car with flashing lights and siren. LRH crouched on the floor under a blanket or coat to not be seen and then when they got back to their hideout, he hid under the bed. It took an hour for his aide (Laurel Sullivan I think ) to coax him out. When I heard this I laughed and thought how well he was dramatizing his "humanity". I could imagine doing that myself as a high powered OT clearing a planet while appearing human.

How would you do it?

Well, that's my view of LRH.

Bob Ross

B. Robert Ross (B. for Bernard) H.S.S. Cl VI (1964), Founding Scientologist, 1950 born 4/30/21 Bachelor of Electrical Engineering, 1944, Licensed Professional Engineer, N.Y. State, U.S.A. 1947, Servo systems Engineer, E-Meters designer. Old timer May 1950, brought Dn to Israel 1951, Led Dn group 1951-3, HCA/HPA D.C. 1957, 18th ACC, 21st ACC, Briefing course D.C. under Dick and Jan Halpem 1961, SHSBC (18 months) 1963-4, Full Cl VI auditor trained to run R6 on PCs. (Knowledgeable on running GPMs by R3M2), Staff member NY Org '65-7, D of T, Diseem Sec, Distrib Sec, E/O, Review Auditor, Cram Off, Qual Sec, Staff D.C. Org 1976. Author, lecturer, auditor, engineer.

IVy

----- Homer Wilson  
Smith This file may be found at [homer@rahul.net](mailto:homer@rahul.net) [ftp.rahul.net/pub/homer/act/EXM34.MEMO](ftp://rahul.net/pub/homer/act/EXM34.MEMO)  
Posted to usenet newsgroup: alt.clearing.technology



((My comments in double parentheses - Homer))

DANGEROUS COMMUNICATION

EXM - 35

ca. 1992

Copyright (C) 1992 A Voice of the Free Zone (Electra)

Redistribution rights granted for non commercial purposes.

It is appalling that Scientology is the hottest subject on the planet, and yet we have here a list totally devoted to discussing it and so little communication of any worth goes down on it.

You know why don't you? Because in the presence of SUPPRESSION communication does not take place. The basic thing that CAN be suppressed, the basic thing the suppressive WANTS to suppress is COMMUNICATION and BEING THERE. YOU BEING THERE and COMMUNICATING.

The suppressive wants you to NOT BE so that you will NOT COMMUNICATE.

Communication takes place on all 4 planes of existence, physical, emotional, mental and spiritual. These correspond to Body, Heart, Mind

and Soul of early Christianity and Effort, Emotion, Thought and Cause of early Scientology.

Communication defined as widely as possible is anything moving from a cause point to an effect point. It can be ideas, words, feelings, or even direct cause itself. It can also be bullets which are a very low level physical communication sent in anger.

LRH has said that communication is the most dangerous thing there is. You can kill with communications (lies), you can ruin people's lives, you can enslave them, imprison them, you can incite entire populations to riot and revenge with communication. In the presence of communication NOTHING is safe, neither good guys nor bad guys.

Only in the presence of TRUTH is anyone safe, and even then its only the good guys, so communication is always dangerous to SOMEONE.

A long time ago Thetans could communicate directly via the transference of cause directly to effect. If they had an idea and they

wanted you to peruse it, they would just have the idea that you had the idea too, and you would.

You can still do this, if you dare.

As things came down from the stratospheric heights of the tone scale, communications were sent with more and more vias on them, until finally people could only talk using physical means of symbolization such as bodies and mouths and air waves or light waves and any other form of matter, energy, space and time ((MEST)).

Long since have thetans forgotten that they are Spirit, which is another word for CAUSE, and that the easiest thing in the world is for two causes to communicate to each other without having to go through all these lower level effects like MEST.

At the very lowest level, you know a PhD academic know-it-all with children, it seems that MEST is cause itself, that MEST MADE US and not that we made MEST, and so it is only natural that people use MEST to communicate with because they know it is cause.

They know instinctively, that which is not cause can not communicate, and that which is cause can communicate very well. The problem then is what they have come to consider cause, MEST and not themselves.

This inversion that thetans are sitting in has resulted in the rather humorous situation of something that is ALIVE, himself, desperately trying to communicate to others like himself through something that is DEAD, MEST. And then he wonders why there is death, separation and loneliness.

You can only communicate as far as your transceiver can broadcast or receive. A thetan high up on the tone scale, in his native state, can communicate across forever. A body is stopped by the nearest wall of matter, energy, space and time.

This is the source of sorrow and last good byes.

It is basically all an inability to communicate because MEST is limited and you aren't. MEST just can't keep up with your desire to know everyone forever.

Thank God its all a dream, right?

As usual our fall from Grace to the present pillory and stockade of our lives did not happen over night. It was a long and arduous route filled with many miscalculated decisions, turning points, and forks in the road. At each step thetans could have made the right decision but instead chose to make the wrong decision. At first it was intentional, and then, also intentional, it became unintentional.

At the top thetans were able to keep straight the fact that MEST has space and time (dream though it may be) and that thetans themselves were looker-on-ers. Thetans have a position in such a universe only to the degree that they are presently looking at the universe from that apparent position.

Thetans could change their viewpoint instantly and easily and they could thus be anywhere they wanted to be just by wanting to be there, and they could project their cause from

that point of view as if they were 'really there'. They could also project their cause from ANYWHERE

ELSE they wanted because looking FROM a viewpoint did not mean they WERE AT that viewpoint. So they could look from one viewpoint and originate causes from another. Such actions were hard on the local inhabitants who had already degraded down to being bodies and using MEST to send all their communications. An all powerful 'nothing' that could move around and do things from anywhere at will was not part of their national security agenda, especially if it wasn't on their payroll.

Because a thetan could originate a causation from anywhere regardless of 'where he really was', he was able to originate a communication from anywhere too. Thus even after thetans started taking on localized forms to better interact with the local population, they were still able to originate a communication to anyone from someplace very far removed from where 'they were'.

In other words thetan A could send a message to person B originating at point C. If point C happened to be where thetan D was

sitting, person B would think the thing came from thetan D. This eventually caused no end of mischief and alarm and great efforts were taken to suppress such behavior.

People became absolutely paranoid about communication because no one could be sure where anything was coming from, and even when they knew WHERE it was coming from, they could not be sure WHO was originating it. "Yes I know that communication there came from where I am sitting officer sir, but really it was originated by that scoundrel over there, really. (Sweet smile.)"

Since communications could kill or ruin entire civilizations it became a great worry to everyone that all communications should be traceable to their true originators.

Thus came to be one of the greatest turning points in the history of this universe, and decisions were made that led to the eventual graveyard society you see around you where people don't even know anymore that there is something they aren't talking about.

The solution of course was that all communications should be tagged with the true originator of that communication. If someone was caught trying to send a free communication with out proper identification on it they were punished terribly, or their friends were.

After a while no one was allowed to BE anywhere or LOOK from anywhere but where his own body was because his body acted as an ID tag for who he was, and it also delineated what he was allowed to see and know, and most especially no one was allowed to originate a communication from anywhere other than from his body. Thus thetans became fixed to one location that could move only as well as the body could move, and they were limited to a one source point communication line.

Where thetans were once talking to each other using the stars as telephones, they were now paying taxes and going to war. At least everyone knew who their friends were and who had said what.

You see the idea behind this was very simple. Although communication could help, communication could also HARM. People were very afraid of CRIMINAL communications, those that were used to HARM others who were otherwise being good citizens and playing by the rules.

With free communication lines that were not tagged, anyone could say anything to anyone and no one could know who said it. The criminals had a heyday with this. They were very hard to catch, and they often got others into trouble for their own actions. And no one could trace them.

It was a forger's heaven. Or nightmare depending on how you look at it. Because what came of this was a graveyard for free speech.

It was soon considered too dangerous to let free communication lines exist and what ever advantage such free lines might have had, they were way out weighed by the dangers of not being able to hunt down and punish the criminals who would abuse the right of free speech.

The criminals were responsible for our condition, right? They HAD to be tagged.

So ALL communication lines had to have an ID tag on them. This became one of the most complex subjects known to man, this making sure that every communication could be traced back to its sender. Your present sojourn in impending carrion is just part of the 'final solution'. I mean imagine the job of taking a universe full of thetans who could communicate from anywhere to anywhere and get them all to agree to be only one place at a time and never communicate from anywhere but there and make sure their signature was on all such communications.

The POLICE FORCE that this spawned was incredible. Of course these policemen didn't actually PRODUCE anything marketable, so they had to be paid out of the citizen's pockets. And so was born taxes.

Now as I said there was a great turning point when the people of the universe or a local area made these decisions about tagging every communication line with its sender's ID.

What got overlooked in the

ensuing demise was the mistake that had been made, and the short sightedness of their

'safe solution' to the problem of free untagged criminal communications.

It is true that tagging all communications made it much harder for criminals to originate criminal communications.

So they joined the police force.

Who would police the police?

Who would govern the governors?

So where before you had a wild frontier free-for-all, now you had a highly concentrated organization of Corruption, Temptation and Seduction owning and controlling the masses of basically good people, with laws in place to tax the good people at the point of a gun, to feed and take care of the criminals in the police force and the government it served. Criminals no longer needed to break the laws. They MADE the laws.

It is true that when everyone has a free and untagged communication line some people will use those lines for criminal purposes. But just

so, good citizens can use those same free and untagged lines to EXPOSE the criminals without fear of retribution. On the surface it looks like the criminals might be harder to catch, but once they are caught, they can't trace back and take retribution on those that blew the whistle on them.

On the other hand if every communication line is tagged, the criminals will still use them to do their dirty work, but good citizens will never dare to expose them because the criminal will always know who turned them in and will take his revenge in good time.

The good citizen is much more afraid of the criminal than the criminal is of the good citizen, which is why people made this stupid mistake in the first place. Putting ID tags on all communication lines would have worked, if all the criminals hadn't just become communication line policemen! No one foresaw this one little stupidity.

EXCEPT THE CRIMINALS!

Tagging communication lines with ID's was a CRIMINAL's IDEA! The good people let the criminals help them with their fear of criminals!

Now that the police force, which is armed to the teeth with guns and taxes, is in total command of the communication lines and EVERYONE is tagged, the criminals can NEVER be caught because they protect their own, and anyone who dares to tattle on them will get traced and eliminated immediately.

So this is the story of the society you see around you. Its a very simple story. People just didn't want you to say what you could say. The good people didn't want the criminals to communicate, and the criminals didn't want the good people to communicate.

Then the criminals had a bright idea, tag all communication lines and charge the good people for the service.

Now the end result is that only the criminals can talk and you get to pay them to do it. And that is Sweet Justice.

Electra -----

Homer Wilson Smith This file may be found at [homer@rahul.net](mailto:homer@rahul.net) [ftp.rahul.net/pub/homer/act/EXM35.MEMO](ftp://rahul.net/pub/homer/act/EXM35.MEMO) Posted to usenet newsgroup: alt.clearing.technology

((My comments in double parentheses - Homer))

CAN WE EVER BE FRIENDS?

EXM - 36

ca. 1992

Copyright (C) 1992 A Voice of the Free Zone (Electra)

Redistribution rights granted for non commercial purposes.

You know Scientology was not built by the work of one man alone. It was a team effort, between L. Ron Hubbard and all of his fellow researchers and OT's. The RELIGION idolized the one man, the work was done by many. Thus it might be said that Scientology has many founding fathers, people who gave their lives and time so that Earth might be free.

Do you really think that all the founding fathers of Scientology are SP's except one? The Church is monomaniacal on the subject of Squirrels, people practicing Scientology outside of the financial purview of the Church.

The idea that someone might make a buck selling relief and freedom, or that someone might be able to do it better than them, makes the Church squirm in its grave. It just can't sleep at night knowing that someone might pocket a single penny without giving them their cut.

It's fine that the work is the work of L. Ron Hubbard, but unfortunately that work happens to pertain to my own personal Eternal Freedom. Thus there is a copyright conflict here, one that I must resolve by taking command of my own personal Eternity even if I must use the work of another.

((Electra is confusing the content of the work and the specific written manifestation of the work. The second belongs to LRH, the first belongs to everyone.))

Besides as Ron has said a million times in tapes the Church has never listened to and wouldn't sell if it had, he never taught us anything we did not already know, because everything he was teaching us was AGREED to by us at the beginning of time to be the way the game was going to proceed and eventually end.

He said very clearly, that if it were something new he was teaching us, then he would have no right to teach it to us and it would not work anyhow. LRH had some concept of Total Responsibility even if the Church doesn't know how to spell the words.

Ron was probably the greatest man ever to live just because he saw that we were all totally responsible not only for our own conditions but also for HIS! Thus his greatness was our personal gift to him and to ourselves.

To then turn this greatness into a money grubbing, copyrightable legal ownership of wisdom that actually was created by and thus belongs to everyone is as far below evil as you can get and still be walking around.

NO ONE HAS THE RIGHT TO TELL ME HOW TO GO CLEAR. I WILL DIE TO DEFEND MY RIGHT TO MAKE MY OWN DECISIONS ABOUT MY OWN ETERNITY. MY PERSONAL INTEGRITY IS MORE IMPORTANT TO ME THAN MY IMMEDIATE LIFE.

Not to mention more important than acceptance by the Churchies and L. Ron Hubbard who taught this to me.

The only thing important to the Church is money.

Is it suppressive to want to go clear without somebody else's permission? Is it suppressive to leave a group that prohibits you from going clear by using the Tech incorrectly or by refusing or being unable to learn how to use it correctly? Is it suppressive to want to go clear FOR FREE as long as you do all the work?

Is it suppressive to want to go clear even if everyone else is going to Hell? Is it sensible to go to Hell so that everyone else can go Clear?

Is it sensible that there should be this huge conflict between the first and third dynamics?

Is it suppressive to audit for free?

Is it suppressive to share your findings and cognitions for free?

Is it suppressive to let others win with the Tech?

Is it suppressive to charge for your services and not pay the Church its tithe? Is it suppressive to undercut the prices charged by the Church?

How would you like someone to tell you 'you can't go in session today no matter how much you need to because you haven't paid us enough money!'

Is it suppressive to speak your mind?

By putting their attention on Free Zoners as SP's the Church is taking their member's attention off the true planetary SP's that are destroying our future and in so doing, are committing a High Crime of Excellence.

They are also falling directly into the hands of the true planetary SP's and helping them towards their goal of world conquest through annihilation.

Did you know there are people on this Earth who actually think that the way to make money and take control is to START a nuclear war and pick up the pieces afterwards? THESE are the true SP's. Are they now practicing Scientology, helping people go Clear in the Free

Zone?

Have you ever read Ron's bulletins on the THIRD PARTY LAW? It says that it always takes a third undisclosed party to start a conflict between two other parties.

Who the hell is making you hate Free Zoners? Has your Church become a mouthpiece for the Merchants of Chaos and Fear?

Do you honestly think you are going to go Clear if the Free Zone folds? Do you think that you will survive another 10 years without the Free Zone holding world wide peace in place while the Church parades its Arrogance, Vanity and Conceit?

Do you want to be the mouthpiece of the Planetary SPs?

Was every OT that left the Church an SP? Was every Techie who struck out to build a better Bridge on his own an SP? Do you think these people would be suppressive to the Church if the Church were not suppressive to them? Do you think these people would not share their data and discoveries freely with the Church if the Church would admit to their existence and value?

Do you think the Church would be better off if all the OT's that have left the Church were suddenly to vanish off the face of the Earth to some Hell that served them right?

How would you feel if you found out that the Church thought that the way to make the most money was to weaken the tech, so as to extend your stay in auditing and make sure you never got what you really wanted out of auditing lest you just end cycle on it?

How would you feel if you found out that the Church considered the survival of their group more important than your own personal advancement, and even that ANY preclear's advancement was in the end detrimental to the survival of the group?

Do Clear OT's hang out in groups?

Do they charge a buck?

Would the Church die if it admitted it was wrong?

Would you?

Do you think the Church has any other reason to suppress the Free Zone than a desire for FINANCIAL MONOPOLY?

What the hell ever happened to free market competition and the American Way?

Did it go Clear?

Would Churchies be out of a job if someone competent were allowed to audit?

Is a Full OT a threat to the Church? Would it be a danger to pull someone's last withhold lest they turn around and pull yours?

Does the Church really want to Clear the Planet, or do they want CONTROL? Can one justify Controlling in order to Clear the Planet? Can one justify Clearing the Planet in order to Control?

Can one justify abandoning Clearing the Planet to get and maintain Control?

How would you feel if you found out the Church did not want to Clear the Planet because it didn't want people strong enough to revolt against its money grubbing ways?

How would you feel if you found out the Church actually planned to NOT Clear the Planet so that it could grab and maintain control as a governing Elite?

Why does someone who has devoted their entire life to Scientology and the Church, one day decide to up and leave? How can someone do their entire Grades and OT levels and then after being fully certified on both sides of the Bridge decide it is time to go?

Overts? And the Church could not pull them?

If the top tech terminals have overts and leave, what lilly-white- do-nothings are left in the Church when the top techies go or are kicked out?

How many old time Scientologists are still in the Church?

How many people who were in their 20's in 1950 and who picked up Book One on Day One, are still in the Church? Look around you, what is the average age of the people you see? Has Scientology become a Young Turk's religion?

Where are the Old Ones? Are they all gone? Are all of these Old Timers SP's? Every last one of them?

Where is Volney Mathieson who was so admired in 1950 only to be denounced in 1961? Who is sourcing these things?

Do you know who John McMaster is? He was the world's first Clear. Did you know he left the Church in disgust in the early 70's? Did you know he was responsible for discovering the Power Processes and the R6 Bank and gave it to Ron to put his name on it?

How long can you continue to deny that the way up the Scientology Bridge is the way out of the Church for so many OT's?

How long can you continue to fabricate the data to make yourself feel comfortable?

Is everyone who points out that your toilet is overflowing with managerial and technical sewage an SP?

There is a wealth of data in the Free Zone. Wouldn't you like to know what other OT's are saying about how to go up the Bridge? OT's who went up the Standard Bridge FIRST and went on to build a better Bridge?

Aren't you tired of hearing just one voice?

Did it ever occur to you that LRH and the Free Zone OTs are in cahoots to bring Scientology to the planet and the Church with its arrogance, vanity and conceit, is just

one of their many pan determined games?

Don't you think it is strange that the Church is promoting strife between brothers, between members of the Church and other Free Zoners? You know all we want to do is practice Scientology, to raise ARC and awareness on this planet so that it provides us all a fun game to play. Do you really think that by attacking and harassing those who wish to practice Scientology alone, the Church is doing anything more than protecting its own FINANCIAL MONOPOLY on the Tech, a Tech that stopped growing the day LRH died?

You know, LRH himself said that nothing can stay stagnant and survive. It either must expand or die. How can the Church expand if the Tech stays the same forever more?

Who has the Tech Hat for the planet while Ron is away dealing with his new body?

Do you really believe that Ron can come back and take over the Church again. What proof will he bear that he is LRH? You think Churchies have the confront to withstand PROOF of anything OT? You think the new LRH will be accepted by everyone? You think maybe the Church would split in half, with the high ones able to know the new Ron, and the low ones leaving in disgust to continue the one true religion without him? You think the Church would survive Ron coming back in a new body and trying to take control?

How many pretenders to the throne will there be, before, during and after? Whose word will you take that someone really is Ron in a new body. Miscavige?

Do you ever call David Miscavige, David Miscarriage behind his back?

Do you know what Miscarriage of Justice means?

Do you really believe that the last word about your own case has been said?

Do you really feel that the Tech is complete enough for YOU? Do you really feel that the Tech is complete enough to handle the entire planet? Do you KNOW this for a fact or are you merely TOLD this until you can't stand sound any more?

Are you REALLY REALLY REALLY making all the case gain you ever wanted, or are you just caught on a wave of enthusiasm and dreams about how it ought to be?

Have you attained Awareness of Truth and The Way to Personal

Freedom? Do you feel some discomfort at having declared this state?

((Did you declare attaining Awareness of Truth and The Way to Personal Freedom a long long time ago, and now feel the whole thing was kind of silly?))

Do you know The Way, but feel you can not walk it because you do not have 100 billion dollars and 5 OT's with a crane to carry you across the Bridge?

How much should Life Repair cost?

Did they find your Life Ruin?

Did they repair it?

Did it ruin you financially?

What would it take to repair your Ruin?

Getting your money back?

Has your net worth gone down in Scientology?

What is the expected return on your investment?

Have you ever attested to a state of release that was less than you had dreamed for? Has your entire trip across the Bridge been less than you dreamed it would be?

What would happen if everyone were making gains beyond their wildest dreams?

What would happen if your C/S didn't wear eyeglasses, smoke cigarettes and drink coffee?

What would happen if your Grade IV C/S actually admitted he was wrong and didn't know what he was doing?

How would you feel if you were kicked out of the HGC for getting off other people's withholds, namely what your C/S was up to during World War II?

Was your C/S hell bent on missing a withhold on you? Why?

What withhold were you hell bent on missing on him? Why?

How long can you continue to be gung ho about going Clear if you never go Clear? Are you going Clear fast enough? How fast is fast enough? Is there enough money in the world to ensure you will go Clear? How fast COULD you go Clear if you had all the Tech on the planet on your side, and not just the Church's financial offerings?

If you found out that the Church was spending millions to 'protect the Tech' when its true motivations was protecting its own pocketbooks,

how would you feel? Would you be outraged? Would you have the balls to do anything about it?

If you found out that the Church was diluting the Tech so that more people would have to pay more money to attain the same state how would you feel?

If you knew that the Church was refusing to research and look into new and better rundowns available in the field, how would you feel?

Was Ron Hubbard the best man in the world?

If you found out that the Church had purposefully mistuned the Mark VI and VII E-meters to extend NOTS auditing beyond its usual duration to bring more money into the Church, and to make SURE no one ever got powerful enough to ever DO anything about the Corruption, Temptation and Seduction in the Church, how would you feel?

Would you like to know exactly how an E-meter worked, and how to fix them and especially how to TUNE them for maximum performance? Do think this is all really hard, complex and mysterious? Do think it would be immoral to know how an E-meter worked or what was inside? Who benefits from your feeling this way?

Have you ever wanted to be a Techie, but are stuck in the quagmire of administrative posts that the Church is choking on?

Did it take you 3 days to get a sec check? When you got the sec check, did they miss the Withhold?

Have you ever wanted to leave the Church to practice the Tech on your own, but you were afraid you would be kicked out of Scientology forever with no friends, no Tech, no upper levels, no group, and no Eternity?

((Did you ever figure you would do your lower levels alone because no one else could help you with them, and then once clear you would apply for readmittance into the Church and do your amends so you could do your upper levels with them and still be part of the OT group you had always dreamed about?))

Have you ever worried about your upper levels? Has anyone ever threatened to withhold them from you? Do you know what a BT/C (Body Thetan/Cluster) is?

Are you withholding another being or cluster of beings?

Have you ever entertained the thought that by leaving the Church you were ENTERING Scientology?

Who blew who? Did you blow the Church, or did the Church blow you? When you didn't come into work one morning was it because your 'office' and 'post' had moved to another location, like your house?

Have you ever entertained the thought that coming into work to the Church in the morning was blowing your true post.

Did the Church make a self determined change for the worse in the 1960's? 1970's? 1980's? 1990's?

Do you work for the Church merely because it gives you license to dramatize or act out harmful acts on others? Do you work for the Church solely because you like to kill, betray, terrorize, steal, punish, hurt, wreck or harm? Do you enjoy your "007 license to kill"?

Are you in the Church even though you do not believe that Scientology works? Is it just a job to you? Is the Tech all a Crock? Has no one ever Cleared HELP on you?

Have you never cleared help on another?

Has ANYONE ANY WHERE EVER CLEARED HELP?

Do you not know what it means to clear help?

Have you never audited anyone to a win?

Have you never made case gain, or produced case gain on another?

Do you not know what TA action is? Do you not believe in it?

Has the Church given you fair exchange for your love and devotion and honesty? Have you been treated in good faith? Does the Church consider you expendable on the altar of the greater good?

If everyone won, would the Church lose? Is the Church winning by making sure no one wins? Is it one for all and all for one?

Or is it one for all and all for none?

Would your group sacrifice itself to save you?

Should a group sacrifice itself for you? In an Eternal Game can the group afford to lose one individual forever?

Is the survival of the group more important than the survival of the individual? Will the group continue after all the individuals are gone? Does the group source the individual, or does the individual source the group? Are these questions too stupid to ask? Does anyone need to have them asked?

What is the source of your loyalty? Need?

Are others devoted to you as you are to them? For how long? Until your pocketbook runs dry?

What would happen if people started throwing away their eye glasses in session?

What would happen if they all stopped smoking tomorrow?

Has anyone ever attained a flat Drug Rundown in the Church?

Does anyone in the Church WANT anyone to attain a flat Drug Rundown? Why not?

Do you consider that doing a comprehensive Drug Rundown means running down all your drugs and doing them comprehensively?

Does it ever cross your mind the reason why Scientologists smoke is because they are all debased self justifying drug addicts with the personal integrity of a cow pie?

Are you able to get through the day without coffee in the morning, nicotine and caffeine during the day, alcohol in the night and aspirin to smooth over the pain?

Do you smoke because you WANT to?  
Do you have a body because you WANT to?  
Does the Church invest in the stocks of Drug Companies? Chock Full O' Nuts, Maxwell, R. J. Reynolds, Budweiser, Bayer?  
Why is the Church ALWAYS under suppression from the world at large?  
Why is the 'why' always something other than themselves?  
Something other than their own intentions.  
Do birds fly?  
Does garbage stink?  
Would having a first and second dynamic of quality be considered an act of defiance by the Church?  
The Church is a Cathedral of Pain.  
A marriage of  
Corruption, Temptation and Seduction  
and  
Arrogance, Vanity and Conceit.  
This marriage can not last forever.  
The Church can be salvaged, but not as long as it attacks its friends like a rabid dog and guards its financial interests over the Eternal well being of those who loved it and served it so.  
We WILL be free. If the Church wishes to join that freedom it can mend its ways. The door is always open, if only a crack. The Church should listen well to the voices of the Free Zone.  
As for the Churchies, we care more for them than their own damn Church does.  
Ron will not be pleased when he comes back and I assure you there will be hell to pay. I personally intend to be there on that day.  
Electra ----- Homer  
Wilson Smith This file may be found at [homer@rahul.net](mailto:homer@rahul.net) [ftp.rahul.net/pub/homer/act/EXM36.MEMO](ftp://rahul.net/pub/homer/act/EXM36.MEMO) Posted to usenet newsgroup: alt.clearing.technology



((My comments in double parentheses - Homer))

## THE FOUR FLOWS OF SCIENTOLOGY

EXM - 37

ca. 1992

Copyright (C) 1992 A Voice of the Free Zone (Electra)

Redistribution rights granted for non commercial purposes.

Standard Scientology admits to 4 or 5 flows of action when it comes to analyzing what is in the Reactive Mind or Bank as they call it.

Your basic engram is a moment of someone or something doing something violent to you, sufficiently so as to cause pain and some measure of momentary or long term unconsciousness.

A secondary is a severe moment of loss such as the death of a parent or loss of a friend. These depend for their force on the underlying engrams that get restimulated during such incidents. Thus when people finally get around to crying out their secondaries during session, they are almost always followed by strong and bizarre pains that come from the underlying engrams also erasing.

Thus underlying the sorrows occasioned by the death of loved ones or even your own death, lie actual death engrams of times you died in the past. Thus the saddest being around, the true live once die once 'mortal', is suffering the pain of untold numbers of past deaths, not only that were caused to him, but also that he caused to others and to himself.

As stated in DMSMH, secondaries or severe sorrows, are caused by death, departures and reversals. A reversal is when someone who used to be your friend turns against you. Secondaries are also caused by reversals of fortune, failures in the pursuit of Basic Purposes. Departures are any form of separation that takes place between two people that want to be together. What is left out is when you are NOT separated from someone you WANT to be separated from. This too is a secondary. Departures can also be from places, things and times.

It should also be noted that much of the charge that builds up on a person on the subject of death does so long before the death actually takes place. Just being aware of death, knowing that death will happen someday, is enough to charge people up to the hilt. Thus when you are running this stuff out of a person in auditing, don't just look for the losses that the pc HAS suffered, look also for the losses that the pc WILL suffer and is not crying about. The saddest day for the pc is not the day his father died, but the day he realized his father WOULD die.

Life becomes one long secondary from that moment on.

Primarily secondaries are caused by INJUSTICE, be it from your parents, the people around you or the physical universe and the nature of things. You are all aware of the feeling called 'the flash of injustice'. It's that moment when you know you have been had or ripped off, and that it is extremely unfair but you can't do anything about it.

THIS is what brings the being to restimulate his underlying engrams. Thus the child quickly develops a whole litany of symptoms that are passed off as physical or biological causes.

Sore throats, nausea, stuffed noses, watery noses, fevers, chronic infections, sneezing, hayfever, itchy eyes, pimples, being 'all choked up', asthma, suffocation, anoxia, 'can't breath', hiccoughs, coughs, headaches, stomach aches, ear aches, cavities, tonsillitis, appendicitis, arthritis, sore joints, warts, crooked teeth and eye glasses. These are all the result of long gone whole track engrams being put into play by the child due to the rage and frustration that the child feels over his mortal existence and the fact that his parents won't let him audit them.

Each of these things can be caused by natural injuries or sicknesses, but when they are, they form an engram that can then be brought into full restimulation by the child in a later life for the

purpose of dealing with his parents or environment. Most of what passes for childhood illness is psychosomatic, intentional restimulation of bygone death engrams, and indeed people continue to get sick for the rest of their lives, rather on schedule every year with the flu and colds etc, because no one ever audited them out of the REASON they got sick as a child in the first place in this life. They were PISSED man!

There can also be a small complication here. If you are walking down the street and you fall and cut your face open on some glass, that's an engram. When the doctors shoot you full of novocain or uses some other global anesthetic, that is more engram. When they sew you up with needle and thread, that is more engram. When you wake up you 'don't remember it', but it is still there.

This is a nice clean engram. In Dianetic reverie, if the person has the confront, they can run out the unconsciousness of this engram, then the pain, then all the perceptics and finally have a clean

analytical memory left where before there was unapproachable, unrememberable danger. That's why they could not remember it before it was run out, the memory was too dangerous containing pain and unconsciousness in it.

After they run it out, they can remember every word said, every action taken even while they were out cold, and they won't be influenced by the hypnotic suggestion power of the words and phrases said to them during their out cold period.

But take a more insidious example. A Child goes to the dentist and has 3 cavities. Now the Child has these cavities because he wants to kill someone by biting their face off. His whole teeth system will be rotting out from suppressed rage and regret. He is already in a massively restimulated state, THAT'S WHY HE HAS CAVITIES. His body is rotting from the inside out.

Then some doctor who ought to know better, shoots his mouth full of novocain, his gums full of cotton, drills away at the teeth and then

fills them with poisonous amalgam. Not to mention the X-rays taken before the surgery.

And not to mention the cleaning that takes place usually after the surgery.

And then of course there is the Oh so delicious squirt of Lavoris at the end of the whole thing, giving the child a pleasure moment at the very end of the engram where he is sure to sit for the rest of time, wondering what the hell THAT stuff was! This guarantees of course that the engram will never run out on its own as you need to contact the BEGINNING of the engram to start its erasure.

Now this poor kid is in total rage and fear and overwhelm. But he already was before he entered the dentist's office. Thus the dental engram is laid in on top of an underlying whole track restimulation that makes the dental engram look pale by comparison. Thus when the being goes to run out the dental engram he gets nowhere. That's because engrams don't erase unless you take them earlier similar back to basic.

But in this case the underlying whole track overwhelm goes earlier similar back to the beginning of time, probably longer ago than the child has numbers to count. Further the incidents are of such fury, such overwhelm that the child can not possibly handle it unless his parents have handled it too. It is his parents that are causing him to put it into restimulation in the first place.

If the parents were to stop their mortal foolishness, the child would come back uptone to liking life again, the seething hate and desire to murder would cool off, and the whole track stuff would key out. The child would no longer get cavities, and those he had would be accessible to easy Dianetic Reverie.

((I think she means the dental incidents of drilling and filling them.))

LRH was able to run these things out of people because HE had whole track confront. Most present day auditors pansy around with this material, thus you find OT's going to the dentist for a root canal. Good job and well done.

Dentists of course would be put out of business if anyone ever really started giving this material any real thought. I mean if children actually LIKED their parents and life as a whole, what would the dentist do? No more crooked teeth, no more rotting teeth, no more endless plaque to scrape off. No more biological work arounds like flouride and toothpaste.

So if you don't like dentists and want to put them out of business by all means take up Dianetics, but just remember lest you get frustrated, that dental engrams lie on top of earlier much more intense whole track material which is already in full blown restimulation long before the dental engram comes into being. Thus they are hard as hell to run out as long as the being is ducking into the safety of his 'one and only mortal life'.

Anyway, these things that happen to you, getting hurt, having loved ones taken away from you etc. form the first flow in the Bank. This

flow 1 as it is called is the main point of interest in Book One, and total concentration on it to the exclusion of others is probably the main reason for the failure of Book One to produce the claimed results.

What is wrong with you is not what has been done to you.

Clearly you can also cause engrams and secondaries to others, and even to yourself, and from the Child's point of view his Parents are wreaking havoc on EACH OTHER all the time. So these different flows are all in the Bank and they all need to be run out as there is as much charge on what you did to others as what they did to you. And the day daddy killed mommy and hung her head up in your closet to dry is probably still pretty much on your mind.

So the 5 flows are as follows:

Flow 1: What others did to you.

Flow 2: What you did to others.

Flow 3: What others did to others.

Flow 4: What you did to yourself.

Flow 5: What others did to themselves.

((There is also past, present and future tense. What others ARE DOING to you, what you WILL do to others, etc.))

Standard Scientology tends to leave out that last flow, but what my mommy did to herself was a sight to behold and I never would have gotten over it without learning something about erasing charge in the mind and taking full responsibility for all flows as my own. Thus all flows are important to run.

Running out what you did to others, erases the DEDs and OVERTS. Running out what others did to you, erases the DEDEXs and MOTIVATORS. Running out what others did to others and what others did to themselves, erases your sympathy for them based on your own misdeeds. Running out what you did to yourself restores your willingness to indulge in all 5 flows again.

Willingness to indulge in life is a matter of Aesthetics after all, even if it is in part the Aesthetics of Horror.

Regaining this sense of Aesthetics about Life as a Whole is what Dianetic auditing is all about.

The problem with this standard Scientology set up is that it leaves out the fact that there is an added complexity in the first two flows, what others did to you, and what you did to others.

You can run

Flow 1: 'What your mother did to you as a child' and

Flow 2: 'What you did to your mother as a child' FOREVER and not reduce one erg of charge in your Bank. This probably accounts for the failure of the rest of Scientology to produce the promised gains in a constant and spectacular fashion.

This is because what your mother did to you is not balanced by what you did to your mother, and in fact each of these flows is only one half of a pair of flows, both sides of which need to be run thoroughly in order to erase.

Thus by running only flow 1 and flow 2 of standard Scientology you are leaving BOTH FLOWS ONLY HALF RUN and they will both jam and refuse to run any further. At which point the PC has a dial wide ARC Break F/N

which is passed as a well done session. When asked for a success story the PC will usually say, 'Thank GOD that's over, I think I will attest to how good I feel that I no longer have to run these stupid processes!'

((Or "It's a real win realizing the auditing was not needed in the first place."))

So let's get this right and you will have those wins everyone has been promising you and you will see that Scientology works and why the Church is so crazy.

Flow 1: What your Mother did to you as a Child in this life,  
is balanced by a

Flow 2: What you did to your Child as a Mother in a past life.

Flow 2: What you did to a Mother as a Child in this life,  
is balanced by a

Flow 1: What a Child did to you as a Mother in a past life.

Burn this in Stone.

You see by running only what was done to you as a Child and what you did as a Child, you are only running YOU AS A CHILD even if you take

it earlier similar into past lives. You are not touching YOU AS A MOTHER which is after all what got you into such hot water as a Child in this life in the first place.

You can't run only one half of two balanced flows and expect to win. You will die of boredom. If you want to see real electricity run off your case, if you want to find out what your mother really did to you in this life, you will have to go back to the beginning of time and find what you did to a Child as a Mother the first time you ever did it.

You can't remember what your mother did to you in this life, because you KNOW DAMN INTIMATELY WELL EXACTLY WHAT SHE DID because you did it yourself long ago and that's why you can't remember either of the two events.

If you can't remember some part of this life, there is some part of a past life that you also can't remember, because they are forgotten together.

If you can't remember any part of a past life, there is some part of this life that you can't remember too for exactly the same reason, because they are forgotten together.

Now there is another small matter here, which is the male female aspect of thetans in bodies. Thetans get stuck INTO things because they are unwilling to be OTHER things. They are being REPELLED INTO their body because of their unwillingness to be anything else in the universe. Thus the screaming need to find a new body once the present body dies and the thetan is evicted.

The primary thing thetans in male bodies are unwilling to be is female bodies. The primary thing thetans in female bodies are unwilling to be is male bodies. These unwillingnesses change over time, thus beings can and do take on bodies of each different sex over the span of many lives. But they may have RUNS of being male, and runs of being female. When they get sick of one, they take on the other.

If they want to HAVE a female, they will take on BEING male because

that way they get to have a female mate. Once they get sick of HAVING female mates, they

take on BEING a female body so they can take up HAVING a male mate.

The proper way to HAVE something is to BE it, that's how you made it in the first place. LATER you separate from it to look at it, and so you eventually come down to merely owning, protecting, controlling, and hiding it which is what most people consider HAVING. But in this screwy universe, it is considered that the way to have something is to NOT be it, and then to own and control it.

This is why men are such bastards at owning and controlling women, its because they can't imagine BEING a woman. What a joke, eh?

The problem is once in a body there is little cognizance of ever having been in the opposite sex, thus one half of their whole track is lost to them.

This is all the more dangerous given the fact that they have come down to being a male because they are unwilling to be a female and visa

versa. Thus being a male has come to be a safe solution to not having to admit you were ever a female. Thus they do not WANT to remember that other half of their whole track.

For example, let's say someone is a male and has a female child. He abuses this female child terribly for one reason or another, or maybe he just doesn't do too good a job of taking care of her and she dies a horrible lonely death, or maybe she was an accident and he resented her existence all along.

When he dies, he will regret how he treated the little girl. He will be unwilling to be a father or even a male again lest he harm another little girl, but he WILL want to be a little girl to HELP AND PROTECT AND MAKE UP FOR what he did as a father. He figures he can help HIS little girl by BEING a little girl and helping her against all the bad fathers out there.

So he becomes a female. But he is being a female because of all of his overts AGAINST FEMALES AS A MALE. Thus to exteriorize him from his

female body it is imperative to run what he did as a male. Specifically what he did as a father to a little girl.

He won't dare let go of being a female body as long as he is still trying to make up for his unconfessed regret of having hurt a female body as a father. Deadly obvious.

It's one thing to have a body, it's quite another to not be able to get out of it and to have no memory of ever having been anything else.

So if he walks into session one day with his female body, and you audit 'what did your father do to you' and 'what did you do to your father', you will mess this little girl up but good, because you will be missing every withhold in her book and NEVER EVER get her out of her body and self determined again. What's WRONG with her is not what her father did to her, its not what she did to her father, its what she did AS A FATHER to a little girl just like her in a past life.

You run that out and she will pop out of her body pretty as you

please and go back to being able to be either male or female or BOTH at the same time!

You see if you run out WHY THEY ENTERED A BODY IN THE FIRST PLACE AND ARE HOLDING ON SO HARD YOU WILL GET THEM OUT. If you only audit what went on DURING their sojourn in a body, you will miss the boat.

We are not really trying to put down Standard Scientology here. If you ask some guy for 5000 hours 'What have you done?' he will waste the first 4999 hours telling you about him and his parents, or about him as his girl friends, or ANYTHING but him and his child when he was first a parent.

((...or about him AND his girl friends,...))

In that last hour, he will tell you the truth and some auditing will take place, but the guy will be broke and out after your blood. Why not just audit him where he needs it when he first walks in?

He's pissed at his mother? He WAS a mother!

She's pissed at her father? She WAS a father!

He can't remember what he did as a mother in a past life? He can't remember what his mother did to him in this life either!

((He will CLAIM he remembers all the horrible things his mother did to him, but he will never touch upon the real withheld motivator.))

She can't remember what she did as a father in a past life? She can't remember what her father did to her in this life either!

The hard part now is forming exactly the right question. If you ask some people 'What have you done' they will tell you about robbing banks, hitting their children, punching out their girl friends, murdering their step mothers etc. But this is all very low level physical plane overt action. The real pain comes in when people hurt each other on the emotional, mental and spiritual planes.

It can be a little hard to conceive how someone could hurt another on the mental or spiritual planes, and your PC will often draw a blank to such questions. But with a little prodding and direction your PC

will soon see what was done to him on those planes and will quickly see what he did to others in past lives.

For example mental deprivation is a common overt parents commit against their kids, and

refusing to allow a child to exercise any responsibility is a common spiritual overt in the same families. It is up here that the real pain happens.

Get the physical murders and attempted murders and wanted murders off the person first, but then get the emotional, mental and spiritual murders too. Torture, Murder, Enslavement and Imprisonment are the basic overt acts on all four planes along with Criminal Theft, Deprivation, Isolation and Desolation.

Torture is enforced being.

Murder is inhibited being.

Enslavement is enforced work.

Imprisonment is inhibited work.

And of course don't forget the ATTEMPTED DONES and the WISHING OFFS because they count as the real thing.

The following are some sample questions that could be formed using the expanded 8 flow system we have been discussing above.

You should use your experience and cognition during auditing itself to come up with other items and terminals to run.

- (1) How have you ruined the ability of a Child as a Parent in a past life?
- (2) How has a Parent ruined an ability of yours as a Child in this life?
- (3) How has a Child ruined an ability of yours as a Parent in a past life?
- (4) How have you ruined the ability of a Parent as a Child in this life?
- (5) How has another Parent ruined the ability of another Child in any life?
- (6) How has another Child ruined the ability of another Parent in any life?
- (7) How have you ruined an ability of your own as a Parent in a past life?
- (8) How have you ruined an ability of your own as a Child in this life?
- (1) What contract have you broken with a Child as a Parent in a past life?
- (2) What contract has a Parent broken with you as a Child in this life?
- (3) What contract has a Child broken with you as a Parent in a past life?
- (4) What contract have you broken with a Parent as a Child in this life?
- (5) What contract has another Parent broken with another Child in any life?
- (6) What contract has another Child broken with another Parent in any life?
- (7) What contract have you broken with yourself as a Parent in a past life?
- (8) What contract have you broken with yourself as a Child in this life?
- (1) How have you made a Child wrong as a Parent in a past life?
- (2) How has a Parent made you wrong as a Child in this life?
- (3) How has a Child made you wrong as a Parent in a past life?
- (4) How have you made a Parent wrong as a Child in this life?
- (5) How has another Parent made another Child wrong in any life?
- (6) How has another Child made another Parent wrong in any life?
- (7) How have you made yourself wrong as a Parent in a past life?
- (8) How have you made yourself wrong as a Child in this life?

Instead of 'made wrong' you can use 'made guilty', 'made succumb', or 'dominated'.

When auditing guilt you can use

- 1.) Who are you trying to make guilty?
- 2.) What are you trying to make them guilty of?
- 3.) How are you trying to make them guilty?
- 4.) Why are you trying to make them guilty?

((These are worded as Listing questions.))

Of course you can expand these questions out to the 8 flows of Parent and Child or what ever terminal pair you are running.

You can also take things earlier similar. For example, once you have found what a Parent did to you as a Child in this life, you can ask if there was an earlier similar life when another Parent did the same thing to you as a Child in that earlier life. These go back in chains to the beginning of time.

Any time you find a major item on any one of the 8 flows, by all means take it back as far as you can.

Just remember that auditing what a Parent did to you as a Child will never resolve your case no matter how many zillions of light years you take it back, because it's what you did AS a Parent to a Child that's making all that horrible stuff they did to you stick to you forever.

It's what you did to a Child as a Parent that made you take over a Child's body in the first place.

One last point. The reason that we concentrate on you as a Child in this life and you as a Parent in a past life is because by the time you become a Parent in this life you have already gone through being a Child in this life. What you do as a Parent in this life to your children will set you up for what will stick to you as a Child in your next life should it happen to you.

Getting better, making case gain, is mainly a matter of confession and admitting you are wrong. Many people in this life who have already become Parents are often already knee deep in having had children out of

season and for the wrong reason, and so it is very unlikely that they will be able to admit they are wrong about anything. Thus they are inaccessible to spiritual gain. They have a vested interest in making themselves right lest they have to tell the kids their existence is an error of magnitude.

Some people feel that they would die if they ever had to admit they were wrong. They LOVE becoming parents. Then they can say, well if I died the kids would have no one to take care of them, so I mustn't die no matter what, so I don't have to admit I am wrong. They do it 'for the kids'. If the kids have done this same thing to THEIR kids in past lives, then they become solid with hate and regret. Hate for their parents in this life, and regret for their kids in a past life.

Auditing can be very damaging to some couples since many of them should never have been together in the first place. They are Bank Mates rather than Soul Mates. When you start auditing them, they realize

their mistake and fly apart. If they have children they will be unable to admit their mistake for this lifetime, and they will make you wrong as an Auditor and continue on their path to destruction.

Thus taking on Parents as PCs or even talking to them about Scientology can be really asking for it.

And for Heaven's sakes, watch out if you are planning to audit their kids!

On the other hand if two people really SHOULD be together, then auditing is a real joy for them, and they can often CO-AUDIT quite successfully.

These 8 processes can also be used as a remedy for any specific condition. For example if you find someone worried about 'mind control', just put mind control in the process and run it.

- (1) How have you tried to mind control a Child as a Parent in a past life?
- (2) How has a Parent tried to mind control you as a Child in this life?
- (3) How has a Child tried to mind control you as a Parent in a past life?
- (4) How have you tried to mind control a Parent as a Child in this life?
- (5) How has another Parent tried to mind control another Child in any life?
- (6) How has another Child tried to mind control another Parent in any life?
- (7) How have you tried to mind control yourself as a Parent in a past life?
- (8) How have you tried to mind control yourself as a Child in this life?

You know, a person who screams at you, as a Scientologist, all day long 'Prove to me you're not brainwashed, prove to me you're not brainwashed!' is really asking you to prove to him that HE isn't brainwashed.

About the only thing you can do for him is to show him that he IS brainwashed and run it out 8 flows. It's no big deal, it has been done to all of us, and we have all done it to others. That's what this meatball universe of death and damnation is all about.

So if you are going to handle it, handle it for all Eternity.

The only reason someone is still worried about brainwashing, the only reason it is still sticking to him eons after it happened, is because he did it to others either before or after it was done to him. Clean up when he did it to others, and he will not only throw off the shackles of his own mental containment, he will become almost impervious to it ever being done to him again. Lesson learned in 8 flows.

If something is done to him and he has never done it to others, it will not stick to him. He will be able to run it out, or shake it off.

But if rather than run it out, or shake it off, he decides instead to go ahead and do it to others, then it will stick to him forever as a justification for why he decided to do it to others. The minute he says, 'It was done to me, therefore I will do it to others' he is committing to the fact that it was DONE TO HIM. Therefore it sticks like glue.

The minute a thetan does something or changes his course of action

BECAUSE of something done to him, he has assigned to that thing that it is CAUSE over his life. It made him DO something, right? It is that assigning of cause to something that makes it stick. If it weren't there impinging on him, how could he account for what he did?

A simple confession and repentance of his justification will free it up so that it no longer sticks to him.

He has got to see that HE DID IT, PERIOD, and not because someone else did it to him first. Or after! When he no longer assigns cause to what others did to him, it won't impinge on him anymore with unwanted persistence.

BECAUSE, BE CAUSE, is a command, not an excuse.

Justification is born of unconfessed regret. The thetan is saying that something he did was right because he knows it was wrong.

Justification is an on going thing. He is justifying NOW what he did BILLIONS of years ago, thus everything ever done to him before and since is still sticking to him. It NEVER goes away because the

underlying regret is still there and always will be until confessed.

All these bad things done to him before and since make him feel better about all those bad things he did that he later regretted.

People continue accumulating justifications until they can't stand up anymore.  
Just how old is that black mass in front of your face anyhow?  
Don't forget that a thetan can also hold on to what was done to him in order to prevent himself from doing it again. Justification is born of regret. So holding on to things can have a two fold purpose, justification and self restraint.  
Thus it can seem very RIGHT to be overwhelmed.  
Being overwhelmed makes him right because it justifies why he did it to others.  
Being overwhelmed makes him right because it restrains him from doing it again.  
It was RIGHT to do, but he doesn't want to do it again, understand? That's what justifications do. They make things right that were wrong,  
and they make sure you can't do them again. So you get to have your cake and eat it too.  
You get to be right for having done it in the first place, and you get to be unable to ever do it again for safety's sake.  
The way you spot justifications is to spot things that are right that he can never do again.  
Thus it can be hard to get a thetan to give up his overwhelms and maladies. They form a safe solution to existence for him. It is better to suffer forever than to be surrounded in regret. His overwhelm gets rid of his regret in the past by justifying it, and gets rid of his regret in the future by making sure he is too limited to ever do that kind of thing again.  
This is the fundamental core of hypocrisy on the thetan's case.  
What he is using to prevent himself from doing wrong in the future, he is also using to justify how it was right to do in the past.  
This leaves him compulsively DOING or TRYING TO DO, because it was 'right', something that he is compulsively RESTRAINING himself from doing because it is wrong.  
Thus a being comes to be a bit bonkers on the subject of right and wrong and leading something of a two faced life, punishing himself and others for what he is doing or trying to do all the time.  
As far as brainwashing is concerned, once you as an auditor help the thetan run out when he has done it to others, he is not likely to be brainwashed again and, boy, will he be able to do it to others!  
Of course if he does, he will just sink back in again to 'Prove to me you're not brainwashed, prove to me you're not brainwashed!' If he is so stupid as to visit that place twice, let him sink. You have better people to audit.  
Electra ----- Homer  
Wilson Smith This file may be found at [homer@rahul.net](mailto:homer@rahul.net) [ftp.rahul.net/pub/homer/act/](ftp://rahul.net/pub/homer/act/)  
EXM37.MEMO Posted to usenet newsgroup: alt.clearing.technology

((My comments in double parentheses - Homer))

HELP

EXM - 38

Copyright (C) 1992 A Voice of the Free Zone (Electra)

Redistribution rights granted for non commercial purposes.

In the 1960's, LRH made a number of seminal discoveries on the subject of Help. Help, Control, Communication and Interest to be specific. These later became the Pre-Havingness Scale because a being had to come up through Help, Control, Communication and Interest before he could HAVE anything.

He found that beings decayed down through these levels to the lower levels of the tone scale. They tried to have things by being interested in them. When that failed they tried to get them by communicating about them. When that failed they tried to use control to get their way. When that failed they would indulge in getting help and helping others. And when that failed they started in on committing overt acts and developing withholds.

Thus a scale was born that went as follows.

- 1.) Havingness
- 2.) Interest
- 3.) Communication
- 4.) Control
- 5.) Help
- 6.) Overts
- 7.) Withholds

The overts came in to play when people tried to help others by harming them, much as a parent tries to correct the disobedience of a child by spanking them. When direct methods of helping fail to work, then more indirect and finally violent methods are used. As these don't work either, and as the intention is still good, to help, the being finally regrets his actions and this produces the withholds.

Below this point of the scale the being goes sour.

The scale continues as follows.

- 8.) Importance
- 9.) Leave
- 10.) Protect
- 11.) Abandon
- 12.) Endure
- 13.) Inverted Help
- 14.) Inverted Control
- 15.) Inverted Communication
- 16.) Inverted Interest
- 17.) Obsessive Can't Have
- 18.) No Effect

The being descends this scale on misguided efforts to HAVE and get others to have too. He is pursuing his Goals and aligning with others that have the same or similar goals. In the process he gets opposed and this is where the conflicts lie.

Once the being enters into the band of Overts, Harming to Help, or even accidental overts, merely harming while helping, he quickly gets lost in the mire and confusion of his own anger and regrets. This leads to strenuous efforts to withhold, not only from doing bad things again, but also from telling others what he has done and what he feels about them.

((There is harming in order to help and there is helping in order to harm. Harming to help is like spanking a child, the intention is still good, but one is using harm to warn or to help the child learn.

Helping to harm is betrayal and is a very different matter. This is Inverted Help at the lower part of the scale.))

At this stage the being enters into a big IMPORTANCE about things. Things are terribly important because he is caught in a total indecision based upon his need to act and his fear of consequences.

The indecision is MUST ACT and MUST NOT ACT.

In Scientology this is called a MAYBE.

This is sort of a balancing point for the being, a turning point, a fork in the road. He can decide to either go back up the scale or further back down. He usually decides to go further down as this is his safe solution to the problem he is in.

It is mainly a problem in self confidence, his willingness and winningness in handling the efforts and counter efforts of life around him without ruining his own goals and those of his friends. He gets into a tizzy about it, every time he acts, he does something wrong, and pretty soon the solution is to not act at all.



What he will do is leave. That is what a 'blow' is all about in Scientology terminology, the being is so unsure of his own ability to act properly that he will solve the mystery by leaving the area of importance and let other beings handle it.

This is the mother who leaves her kids to a nanny or day care center because she is worried she might not do the right thing. This is the person who cannot speak for fear they might say the wrong thing.

This is the person who sits around all day long and does nothing because they are just sure that if they do something it will turn out disastrous.

The person still cares about what they are leaving behind, they hope that by leaving, the problems they were trying to solve will be better taken care of by other people still hanging around being functional.

What the being finds though is that no matter how much they try to leave their problems behind in other's hands, their problems always come after them eventually, almost like they are tied to them with rubber bands or strong rope.

The mother that leaves her child at a day care center because she is sure they will 'do better by her child', finds out one day that the care takers have been molesting her child in class and now things are much worse than they were before.

Thus the problem comes back to the mother as she must now take the child out of day care and back into her own hands. But she still feels totally incompetent at doing right by the child. What she DOES feel like she can do is PROTECT the child from further harm. So rather than just continue on by being a good mother, which she should have done in the first place, she will now proceed on a grand crusade against child molestation, sex, men, anything at all that she can blame for the harm done to her child. She is still not taking care of the child or bringing it up properly, she is too busy PROTECTING her child, probably to death.

The child will suffocate and become murderously mad at the mother in such circumstances, for no child can grow in an atmosphere of compulsive self serving over protection. The mother is incapable of

judging what is good for the child, and only wishes to make up for the damage she allowed to occur before. Thus keeping the child locked up in a closet and out of harms way seems like a good solution to her.

The child will be wishing murder off on everyone in sight by this time. Many a serial killer was born this way.

Eventually the mother will see the error of her ways, the child will hate her deeply, and probably become a behavioral problem of magnitude. At this point the mother has another turning point, another decision to make and usually they make the wrong one.

Recognizing her total failure not only to help the child grow up properly but also to protect it from others and herself, she will give up utterly and ABANDON the child. This is a more severe form of leaving. In this case there is no thought of placing the child in good care. She knows that any decision that she makes will be a wrong one, so she leaves it up to fate to take care of the child. Thus she will leave the child in a basket in a shopping center and never look back.

Many people are in this state with regard to their Basic Purposes. They have abandoned them totally and now they move through life like a tumble weed in the wind. No one is really benefiting from this sort of behavior but almost everyone is doing it when it comes to their Eternal Basic Purposes. People have become Mortal in their own minds because they abandoned their Immortality long ago.

If perchance someone comes across the child in the shopping center and calls the police and the mother is hunted down and brought back together with the child she now enters a state of Endure. Or the man who tried to run away from his wife but is captured and put in jail for not paying his alimony payments. This is sort of a Can't Hide that people get into when they try to escape their problems forever. Their problems come after them and then they can't get away from them at all.

Now the mother has the State and her parents and the local police all breathing down her neck about taking care of this child. So she just closes her eyes and Endures. What she is enduring are the mistakes she knows she will make and the enmity that she knows the child will feel for her. She can't escape from hurting her own child, so she just takes it. The child gets repeatedly hurt and she suffers her regret in quiet sorrow.

It is at this point that a major shift takes place in the outlook of the being stuck in their quandary. They can't get away from their problem, they can't stop hurting those they love. Their only final solution is to destroy the problem and those involved in it. This is called inverted help. It is helping in order to harm.

The mother will pretend to be nice to the child, all the while planning to kill it or drive it to suicide. The mother will take destructive actions towards the child all in the name of help. She will

criticize the child, she will punish the child unfairly, she will make the child hate her, she will berate the child, she will humiliate the child, she will lie to the child,

she will make sure the child is useless and develops none of its potential. All for its own good. Her intention is that the child die knowing that it is no longer wanted. In her mind this is what she actually thinks is best for the child. She is still trying to help the child by destroying it or getting it to destroy itself.

Failing this, she will try to drive the child crazy with bad control. She will use control over the child to guarantee that the child is utterly unable to control anything, all physical, emotional, mental and spiritual competency will vanish, and the child will come to reject control of any kind for any reason. A being who can not or will not well control their environment can not survive.

Failing this, the mother will try to destroy the child by squelching its every communication. She will employ communication in order to create a state of no communication in the child. She will take the child's mind off what it is thinking about, she will interrupt the child, she will refuse to communicate about anything important to the child by talking only about endless inanities, and she will refuse to let the child communicate about anything of importance at all and she will force the child to communicate on endless wastelands of uselessness and wasted opportunities. Sort of like homework. This is called inverted communication. It means communicating with the intention of creating a no communication.

Failing this, the mother will fall into inverted interest. At this stage she will show interest in things to take the child's attention off of other things that the child is more interested in. She will force the child to be interested in useless garbage and invalidate the child for showing interest in anything that the mother did not show interest

in first. Thus by never showing interest in anything important, the mother makes sure the child is never allowed to independently follow their own goals.

Failing this, the mother goes into a state of obsessively not being able to have a good child and be a good mother. She will be compulsively out of control and unable to execute any important or functional activity in life with regard to raising a child.

If there is anything in life you have always wanted, but were always totally unable to have, you should look to how you have fallen down this scale to Obsessive Can't Have. It doesn't matter if it is family, money, girls, power, freedom or art. It might even be good Scientology auditing! If you can't have it, you are down around Obsessive Can't Have on that subject. And you came down through all those levels we have just been talking about.

Below Obsessive Can't Have is No Effect. This means simply that no matter what the being does, it has no effect at all on anything he ever wanted to effect. He might as well not exist.

Most Churchie auditors feel this way about their own case.

Now the sad thing about all this is that a being can't even begin to get out of this mess unless he has some inkling of HELP. He either has to help himself, or he has to be helped. And what he needs is to rehabilitate his ability to help others and himself towards whatever original goal they might have had.

Near the top of the scale, help makes a lot of sense. But as help starts to decay people find out that help means harm. This is because they fail to help, at first totally unintentionally. They teach their kid how to walk and it falls down the stairs and breaks its neck. The next kid they have, they refuse to help it learn to walk.

Have you ever hurt someone you were trying to help?

Have you ever been hurt trying to help someone?

Has anyone ever hurt you while trying to help you?

Has anyone ever been hurt while trying to help you?

These things happen by accident at first. It makes people very sour on the subject of help. But what it really does is it makes them mad. THEN they start to help people BY hurting them. Little Johnny is running around the house learning to walk and he gets spanked for being a bad boy. He might get killed after all!

This leads to regret and confusion and inaction.

So help becomes associated with pain way at the top of this scale. But then to make matters worse as the being falls down the scale he finally ends up in inverted help where he is offering to help in order to hurt!

Thus we start off helping and harming by accident. Then we harm in order to help. Then we help in order to harm.

Thus people have help and harm thoroughly confused. At the very bottom you have people who are totally sure that any help is offered only as a covert effort to betray and destroy them. Such people will not receive help and when they offer it they have only your destruction in mind.

Higher up are people who are convinced there is no help at all period. "Well we are made of meat, and there is no God, and Divinity is just a word, and we are all going to die anyhow, and who cares, its all too painful to dreg up, so leave me alone."

A little higher are people who are aware of help but who are chary as hell of it because they KNOW that help is dangerous. 'Well I know the mind can be fixed, but I might die if

you play around in it and you don't know what you are doing, and I've got five kids and a wife and a job to hold down and I can't afford to go to pieces right now, and besides what would the neighbors think, and so you had better leave it alone for now, I'll get auditing later...'

Above that are people who know there is help and who want help desperately and who want to help just as desperately but who have no idea where to find help. These kind walk into Scientology like a man in a desert walks into a sea of fresh water.

But to keep them there the first thing you have to do is run out all the charge they have on HELP as thoroughly as you can or they won't stay. Every erg of charge you can find in their banks on the subject of help must be released, because Scientology is about HELP, and if they have any Bank on the subject of help, they will turn Scientology into a Bank operation and no one will ever go clear.

They will also miss the people who are down at inverted help, helping to harm, who will walk into the Church and get themselves elected to high level management positions. Once you clear help, then you go on to clear control, communication, and interest. At which point they will be able to HAVE again. It's a very OT state. It was no small thing this descent into trouble.

What they can HAVE by the way is their own Immortality once again.

The E/P of Havingness is "At Peace with one's own Immortality."

One clears the level by getting all the charge off the subject.

Charge is caused by failures of any kind. Thus locating the desires and failures to help, control, communicate and be interested in things will run out most of the being's Bank. Forever. Or at least until he should so choose to indulge in ludicrous demise again.

This bulletin is about clearing HELP because everyone you meet will need to have help cleared on them first before you can touch anything else on their case. You are HELPING them after all, right? If help isn't clear on them, they will just play games with you at your expense and theirs too.

If they are below help, they won't even let you audit them so the point is moot. They will however try to join the Church in order to Leave, Protect, Abandon, Endure or Destroy what ever it is they can't handle in life. But they won't allow you to audit them, or they will turn auditing into a ritual so that no confession is gleaned and the truth is never found. And of course they will never get better.

In this way the Church can become a sanctuary for losers. So you had better have help cleaned up in yourself so that you can spot the loser that walks in the front door. If you don't, they WILL become your managers.

It's not hard to spot them. They don't want you to audit help.

So the following processes are designed to clear the hell out of help in a being. You can run them on another or even yourself. It helps to have an E-meter, but just understanding this material will go a long way to breaking your mind open to freedom and ability to help again.

You know anyone who is really crazy, or depressed or having a hard time of it in life, is just fouled up on this subject of help, even if it's only just helping themselves. Remember they lived a whole life around people who were also fouled up on help. So this stuff can work miracles on a being. It helps though if they are in the market for miracles. So don't waste your time with total losers. You've got plenty of people to help who are still able to want to be helped. We will get everyone someday.

So help falls into a number of categories.

Flow 1: Another helping you.

Flow 2: You helping another.

Flow 3: Others helping others.

Flow 4: You helping yourself.

Flow 5: Another helping themselves.

However there is an added complexity here which is called the KUCDEINR Scale. It goes,

Source of

Cause of

Known (K)

Unknown (U)

Curious about (C)

Desire (D)

Enforce (E)

Inhibit (I)

No (N)

Refused (R)

Withheld

It delineates the cycle of desire and failure on any subject of importance to a thetan. At first he is source of the thing. Then he falls down to creating it or causing it. Then he plays a game with himself of not having it and trying to get it. At this point he is curious about it. Then he falls to desiring it strongly. When this

fails to accomplish what he wants he will take to enforcing it, or using force to get his way. This failing he will inhibit the thing, using force to NOT have it, NOT want it, NOT care about it, and NOT let others have or want it or care about it either. Eventually he falls down to NO recognition of the thing at all. It just isn't there for him as a problem or a desire or a failure of any kind. Later he will refuse the thing even if it is offered to him free of charge.

Thus a being goes from HAVING down through PLAYING TO GET, to REFUSING TO HAVE at the bottom. It's just another way of looking at the Pre-Havingness scale itself.

Help is something you can give and receive. It's also something you can be curious about, desire, enforce, inhibit, deny and refuse. The dividing point here is enforce and inhibit. So we would want a set of processes that covered this entire area rather thoroughly.

This would include all possible combinations of enforcing and inhibiting, giving and receiving help. Of course you can include any other flows that interest you and what I have laid out below is just what I have found workable for myself.

A very general run can be made as follows:

Flow 1: Another helping you.

- 1.) How has another helped you?
- 2.) How has another not helped you?
- 3.) How has another tried to help you and failed?
- 4.) How has another tried to not help you and failed?
- 5.) How has another forced help on you?
- 6.) How has another refused to help you?
- 7.) How have you forced another to help you?
- 8.) How have you refused another's help?

Flow 2: You helping another.

- 1.) How have you helped another?
- 2.) How have you not helped another?
- 3.) How have you tried to help another and failed?
- 4.) How have you tried to not help another and failed?
- 5.) How have you forced help on another?
- 6.) How have you refused help to another?
- 7.) How has another forced you to help them?
- 8.) How has another refused your help?

Flow 3: Others helping others.

- 1.) How have others helped others?
- 2.) How have others not helped others?
- 3.) How have others tried to help others and failed?
- 4.) How have others tried to not help others and failed?
- 5.) How have others forced help on others?
- 6.) How have others refused to help others?
- 7.) How have others forced others to help them?
- 8.) How have others refused other's help?

Flow 4: You helping yourself.

- 1.) How have you helped yourself?
- 2.) How have you not helped yourself?
- 3.) How have you tried to help yourself and failed?
- 4.) How have you tried to not help yourself and failed?
- 5.) How have you forced help on yourself?
- 6.) How have you refused help to yourself?
- 7.) How have you forced yourself to help yourself?
- 8.) How have you refused your own help?

Flow 5: Another helping themselves.

- 1.) How has another helped themselves?
- 2.) How has another not helped themselves?
- 3.) How has another tried to help themselves and failed?
- 4.) How has another tried to not help themselves and failed?
- 5.) How has another forced help on themselves?
- 6.) How has another refused help to themselves?
- 7.) How has another forced themselves to help themselves?
- 8.) How has another refused their own help?

The second and third questions have slightly different meanings. For example the second question 'How has another not helped you?' merely asks for what help did not take place. For example, 'Well my parents did not sell crack cocaine to make money for me to go to college even though it may have crossed their mind.'

The third question, 'How has another tried to help you and failed', asks for those times of attempted help which failed. For example 'Well my parents tried to take out a loan to pay for my college tuition, but it was refused due to my father's lack of income.'

The order in which you run these questions is not critical, what ever makes you or your pc the most happy. LRH says to run

How have you helped someone?

How have you not helped someone? alternately for long runs.

You can run each question repeatedly until the pc has no more answers on that question and then go on to the next one. Or you can cycle through them. You can even run all 5 flows on each help sub question before going on to the next help question. For example Help question 1.

Flow 1. How has another helped you?

Flow 2. How have you helped another?

Flow 3. How have others helped others?

Flow 4. How have you helped yourself?

Flow 5. How have others helped themselves?

Help question 2.

Flow 1. How has another not helped you?

Flow 2. How have you not helped another?

etc.

You would then follow this with all 5 flows on each of the remaining 8 help questions:.

1.) Help

2.) Not help

3.) Tried to help but failed.

4.) Tried to not help but failed.

5.) Forced help on

6.) Refused help to

7.) Force to help

8.) Help was refused (prevented from helping).

If the person is having a hard time coming up with answers to the questions go on to the next question. If you have an E-meter you can check the question after the pc says 'no more' and see if it still reads. If it does, gently get the pc to look further. Don't push the pc against his will though. Just go on. When you come back to that question later there will be more uncovered for him to tell you.

Another thing you can do is break it down into the 4 planes of existence for the pc. For example,

Flow 1, Help Question 1:

1.) How has another helped you on the physical plane?

2.) How has another helped you on the emotional plane?

3.) How has another helped you on the mental plane?

4.) How has another helped you on the spiritual plane?

The 4 planes of existence are a subset of the Scientology Know to Mystery scale. The being is running at these many different vibrations and as he fails in life tends to run at the lower vibrations more than the higher ones. At the bottom he is rock.

KNOW TO MYSTERY SCALE

1.) NATIVE STATE SPIRITUAL

2.) KNOW |

3.) NOT KNOW | AS-ISNESS FORM

4.) KNOW ABOUT MENTAL ALTER-ISNESS SIGNIFICANCE

5.) LOOK | ISNESS PERSISTENCE

6.) EMOTE EMOTIONAL

7.) EFFORT PHYSICAL

8.) THINK |

9.) SYMBOLS |

10.) EAT |

11.) DEATH |

12.) SEX |

13.) MYSTERY |

14.) WAIT |

15.) UNCONSCIOUS | NOT-ISNESS

16.) UNKNOWABLE | FALSE KNOWING

NATIVE STATE. This is the Big Snooze or Sovereignty out the top of the tone scale.

KNOW. This is the thetan waking up to a state of total ability with nothing yet created except awareness of how to create and that he can.

NOT KNOW. This is the creation of forms and things with out significance. For example the thetan can make something that looks like an ashtray, but has no use for it and does not consider it an ashtray. It merely has the form of one.

In Scientology this is considered the state of an AS-ISNESS, the state something is in when it was just created. It is claimed in Scientology that AS-ISNESSes tend to vanish unless they are altered quickly. Thus a persistence is created by altering an AS-ISNESS thereby producing an ALTER-ISNESS.

KNOW ABOUT. Here the thetan assigns AFTER THE FACT OF THEIR CREATION, significances to

the forms he has created. He assigns causation and uses to things, thus the ashtray comes to be considered

something that can and should be used to hold ashes. Significance is always added to an object after the fact of it's creation.

The addition of a significance to a form is the act of altering it's prime truth which is that it was just a form. Thus things which have had significances added have been ALTER-ISED. This produces an IS- NESS which is the persisting reality around you that you can look at.

LOOK. This is the level of sensory data of any kind. Visual color form. It also includes sonic, tactile, and taste and smell along with 50 or so other peceptics outlined in Dianetics.

Anything that persists on it's own is an IS-NESS. It can be sensed and felt and manipulated. You can stand back and watch it continue. An IS-NESS consists of an AS-ISNESS altered by the addition of a significance to it. Common significances that can be added to an object are 1.) Who or what created it, 2.) When it was created and 3.) What it can cause and what it is used for.

This altering of an AS-ISNESS produces a persistence of the created form. In order to vanish the form for oneself and for everyone, one would have to perceive the form again in it's pristine AS-IS state without any significances added to it.

EMOTE. Emotion is used by the thetan as the causal bridge between his mind and the action of his body. He uses emotion to MOVE the body. When very low toned it looks like the thetan is moved by his emotions, but higher toned the thetan CREATES emotion willfully and moves the body with it. Each emotion from Enthusiasm down through Sorrow has it's use and proper place. When the thetan loses his state of Clear and becomes other-determined he can be made to feel these emotions against his will and thus he becomes a 'sad' puppy. When clear, the thetan creates and uses each tone as appropriate to the situation. He does not run BECAUSE he is afraid, he CAUSES himself to run BY being afraid. He doesn't run FROM fear, he runs WITH fear.

Same for Anger and Sorrow. He will try winning with each higher tone first before he will try the next tone down.

The tone that wins for him becomes pretty. Thus there is beautiful anger, beautiful fear and beautiful sorrow. Even beautiful apathy. Its all a game of movement and effort.

EFFORT. This is the band of physical force that the thetan creates in his body and the body creates in the physical universe. The main purpose of effort and force is to move MATTER.

THINKING. This is the use of mental effort to compute the future from data at hand. It is not the same as THOUGHT which is a creative ability of the mind up around KNOW on this scale.

If a person gets the idea of an elephant eating some hay, that's a thought. If the person tries to compute how to escape the elephant running towards him, that's thinking.

Thought is causal creative outflow of various things to effect you. Thinking is trying to logically compute how those effects are going to

effect you and what you need to do to get what you want.

Thought is how you create problems. Thinking is how you try to solve problems.

Thought is how you CREATE the game of effects. Thinking is how you PLAY the game of effects.

SYMBOLS. A symbol is anything with mass, meaning and mobility. It is made of mass, it has meaning (significance), and it has the ability to be moved by an orientation point. The orientation point is the source of symbols and their significances, and is the point from which all symbols are located.

A thetan is natively an orientation point, but he eventually slides down the tone scale to being a symbol. Thetans, as a symbol, often orient themselves relative to their home, or their body, or their parents or their planet, or God, or even the sun, etc. They consider these symbols as bigger orientation points than they are. Such symbols are called anchor points because they are used by the thetan to keep space in place for him, and he moves around inside of that space relative to his anchor points.

A thetan actually can not move as space is a projection from within him. Space is an apparency and has no actual existence other than as a perception. One perceives space in dreams, there is no space there either.

The ultimate symbol of course is a human body, it has mass, meaning and mobility. It defines it's existence and whereabouts relative to others in the environment. As the thetan comes up tone towards clear he exteriorizes from being a body by exteriorizing from his need to be a symbol.

At this point he can take on his post as an orientation point again and be the source of where other things come from and are. He becomes a Creator again rather than a Creature. An orientation point does not locate himself relative to anything else. He locates everything relative to himself.

The world is a dream, you have never really ever gone anywhere, so

this can be understood very easily.

EAT. At this level the being is involved in surviving as a symbol by destroying other symbols, mainly by eating them. Because he can die himself by being eaten, the next level down is DEATH.

DEATH. The result of being eaten and other forces.

SEX. In order to make up for the consequences of death and being eaten, the being must propagate his race with sex. Sex is an effort to continue on in spite of being eaten and death.

What is often missed about biology, is that it BENEFITS a species to be eaten. The grass grows better because the herds graze on it and poop on it. It would have been easy to develop into a poisonous entity, but the grass that was tasty survived better. Thus being eaten is not a loss of survival but a gain of survival. Being eaten was the BRIGHT thing to do. Thus death HAD to be entered into the equation as a way to survive. And so therefore did some form of procreation.

MYSTERY. At this point of the tone scale the being is in a quandry and feels he is in mystery, or DON'T KNOW ABOUT. He has lost contact with his own postulates, his own assignments of causation and significance, and can no longer predict the environment. A being that has been wrong too many times ends up in mystery.

WAIT. Below mystery is waiting. There is nothing else to do.

UNCONSCIOUSNESS. At this point the being starts to NOT-IS his mystery. This means he makes it seem that the whole thing does not exist. It goes unconscious on him. Thus he forms a Reactive Mind he does not know is there and becomes a basher on the net. He also needs an E-meter to help him recover everything that he has so carefully buried.

This is below HIDING on the tone scale at BEING NOTHING.

UNKNOWABLE. Below hiding is CAN'T HIDE. The being has sort of broken through the under side of UNCONSCIOUSNESS where he is no longer

able to go unconscious at will. What he knows in this state is that basically things are unknowable and that he had nothing to do with it. It is sort of a nightmare dream state about as far away from lucidity as he can get. He figures that whatever he was in mystery about is unknowable. Thus he falls into the race of human beings who think that ultimate truth either does not exist or can not be known and that certainly he had nothing to do with it or his present condition at the bottom of the pit.

Below this he becomes a Senator.

By the way if the whole subject of help makes you sick, then you are either above or below it on the Pre Have Scale, and you should find your level and run that instead. Your worst psychosomatic will be down at NO EFFECT. That is what you wanted when you created it, right? An UNCURABILITY.

You will need to run these help processes on your pc's hottest terminal pair. To find these terminals you can make a list using the E-meter and run the following. The people which read the most and which the pc is the most interested in will be his hottest terminals.

- 1.) Who do you want to help?
- 2.) Who do you not want to help?
- 3.) Who have you tried to help and failed?
- 4.) Who have you tried to not help and failed?
- 5.) Who have you forced help on?
- 6.) Who have you refused to help?
- 7.) Who has forced you to help them?
- 8.) Who has refused your help?

Once you find the terminal that the pc is the most bonkers on, you can just see the emotion welling up in the pc, then run the help questions with that terminal in the place of 'another'.

But if you really want to do this thoroughly, you should pick your hottest terminal pair and run it through all 8 flows of forgetfulness listed below, rather than the 5 flows of Standard Scientology. Each of the 8 flows has 8 questions, so that's 64 questions all told.

You don't have to run this like a robot, going over each flow exactly as written out. If you have an E-meter, have your pc read this bulletin from beginning to end and note the reads and changes of needle characteristics. If you pc is down at Leave or Endure he will read on those levels and not on Help. If he is really at help he will be all smiles and ready to go with blazing stories to tell you as he gets the charge off his life of misadventure and co adventure. Help is mainly a story of co adventure, of bonding together for a common good, and then failing or being cruel to the agreements you made with each other.

Running this stuff out from beginning to end produces a civilized being who can be trusted again, and more importantly someone who can trust themselves all the way up and down the line, and help others to the same state.

In running these processes, a person will quickly cognite that a hefty portion of his case stems from his efforts to force others to help him, and to prevent others from

forcing him to help them. It takes a sick Parent to raise a sick Child. Sick Children usually go on to being sick Parents. Rarely is the lesson learned. And sometimes even when they have good Parents, some people go on to be sick Parents anyhow. Just sort of an ingrained cussedness I guess. Your pc may also cognite that he is making himself sick IN ORDER TO HELP others, as looney as that might sound. He will often be found to have the very ailments of those he loved, helped and harmed. He is trying to help them out of it by having it himself. Watch out if those loved ones are dead, he won't want to give up his maladies easily. Remember you want terminal PAIRS for this last set of processes. If the guy's mother comes up as his hottest terminal, find out if it's really 'a mother' that is bugging him, or if it's 'a woman' or 'a female body' or 'a teacher'. It may be the person he calls his mother that is hot, but it may not be her identity AS A MOTHER that is hot, it may be her identity as 'a woman' or even 'a lover'. Get it? If it turns out to be some teacher in school, again find out what the actual identity is that is hot on that person. Then find out what the pc's identity was in the conflict with that other person. For example if it's 'a teacher', then was the pc 'a student'? The terminal is the WHO, the identity is the WHAT the who was being. A terminal is a person or thing, an identity is a beingness. Once you have the terminal pairs and the correct identities that go with them, run your pc on the following 64 processes until there is no charge left, or he attains a serious win on all four planes, physical, emotional, mental and spiritual.

64 WAY HELP ON TERMINAL PAIRS.

Using Parent and Child identities as example. Flow 1: You helping a Child as a Parent in a past life. How have you helped a Child as a Parent in a past life? How have you not helped a Child as a Parent in a past life? How have you tried to help a Child and failed as a Parent in a past life? How have you tried to not help a Child and failed as a Parent in a past life? How have you forced help on a Child as a Parent in a past life? How have you refused to help a Child as a Parent in a past life? How has a Child forced you to help them as a Parent in a past life? How has a Child refused your help as a Parent in a past life? Flow 2: A Parent helping you as a Child in this life. How has a Parent helped you as a Child in this life? How has a Parent not helped you as a Child in this life? How has a Parent tried to help you as a Child and failed in this life? How has a Parent tried to not help you as a Child and failed in this life? How has a Parent forced help on you as a Child in this life? How has a Parent refused to help you as a Child in this life? How have you forced a Parent to help you as a Child in this life? How have you refused the help of a Parent as a Child in this life? Flow 3: A Child helping you as a Parent in a past life. How has a Child helped you as a Parent in a past life? How has a Child not helped you as a Parent in a past life? How has a Child tried to help you as a Parent and failed in a past life? How has a Child tried to not help you as a Parent and failed in a past life? How has a Child forced help on you as a Parent in a past life? How has a Child refused to help you as a Parent in a past life? How have you forced a Child to help you as a Parent in a past life? How have you refused the help of a Child as a Parent in a past life? Flow 4: You helping a Parent as a Child in this life. How have you helped a Parent as a Child in this life? How have you not helped a Parent as a Child in this life? How have you tried to help a Parent and failed as a Child in this life? How have you tried to not help a Parent and failed as a Child in this life? How have you forced help on a Parent as a Child in this life? How have you refused to help a Parent as a Child in this life? How has a Parent forced you to help them as a Child in this life? How has a Parent refused your help as a Child in this life? Flow 5: Another Parent helping another Child in any life. How has another Parent helped another Child in any life? How has another Parent not helped another Child in any life? How has another Parent tried to help another Child and failed in any life? How has another Parent tried to not help another Child and failed in any life? How has another Parent forced help on another Child in any life? How has another Parent refused help to another Child in any life? How has another Child forced another Parent to help them in any life? How has another Child refused help from another Parent in any life? Flow 6: Another Child helping another Parent in any life. How has another Child helped another Parent in any life? How has another Child not helped another Parent in any life? How has another Child tried to help another Parent and failed in any life? How has another Child tried to not help another Parent and failed in any life? How has another Child forced help on another Parent in any life? How has another Child refused help to another Parent in any life? How has another Parent forced another Child to help them in any life? How has another Parent refused help from another Child in any life? Flow 7: You helping yourself as a Parent in a past life. How have you helped yourself as a Parent in a past life? How have you not helped yourself as a Parent in a past life? How have you tried to help yourself and failed as a Parent in a past life? How have you tried to not help yourself and failed as a Parent in a past life? How have you forced help on yourself as a Parent in a past life? How have you refused help to yourself as a Parent in



a past life? How have you forced yourself to help yourself as a Parent in a past life? How have you refused help from yourself as a Parent in a past life? Flow 8: You helping yourself as a Child in this life.

How have you helped yourself as a Child in this life? How have you not helped yourself as a Child in this life? How have you tried to help yourself and failed as a Child in this life? How have you tried to not help yourself and failed as a Child in this life? How have you forced help on yourself as a Child in this life? How have you refused help to yourself as a Child in this life? How have you forced yourself to help yourself as a Child in this life? How have you refused help from yourself as a Child in this life?

Electra ----- Homer

Wilson Smith This file may be found at [homer@rahul.net](mailto:homer@rahul.net) [ftp.rahul.net/pub/homer/act/](ftp://ftp.rahul.net/pub/homer/act/)

EXM38.MEMO Posted to usenet newsgroup: alt.clearing.technology

((My comments in double parentheses - Homer))

VOLUME 3

EXM - 39 1 May 1992

Copyright (C) 1992 A Voice of the Free Zone (Electra) Redistribution rights granted for non commercial purposes.

The following material is for adult fantasy and entertainment purposes only. No claim is made as to the truth or veracity of these writings and they should not be judged according to such criteria any more than a work of fiction would be.

Please read these postings in order, each one depends upon earlier ones for definitions of words and concepts. They all depend on material in Volumes 1 and 2.

Volumes 1, 2 and 3 are now available on 3.5 inch HD floppy disk. You may copy and redistribute the disk as you see fit and have the confront to do so.

VOL 3 TABLE OF CONTENTS

This work is free, keep it so.

EXM-39 VOL 3, PROLOGUE EXM-40 OVERWHELM, JUSTIFICATION AND RESTRAINT EXM-41 CHILD AND PARENT, AUDITOR AND PC EXM-42 ENGRAMS AND TRUTH EXM-43 WHAT IS A PSYCHOSOMATIC? EXM-44 THE CORE AND NO SYMPATHY EXM-45 LOCKED DICHOTOMIES EXM-46 JUSTIFICATION SANDWICH EXM-47 SIMPLE PARENT AND CHILD OVERT RUNNING WITH SUBJECTS EXM-48 CENTRAL CONDITION EXM-49 RUNNING THE JUSTIFICATION SANDWICH EXM-50 SOLUTIONS, CONDITIONS AND PROBLEMS EXM-51 PERSISTENCE AND BECAUSE EXM-52 PARENT AND CHILD ROUND ROBIN EXM-53 SYMPATHY EXM-54 REFUSED APOLOGY EXM-55 WHAT HAVE YOU DONE? EXM-56 MORTAL AND IMMORTAL EXM-57 OPERATING THETAN IV EXM-58 THE UNCONFRONTABLE PROBLEM EXM-59 THE PURPOSE OF AUDITING EXM-60 MOMMY AND DADDY EXM-61 OPPOSING GOALS EXM-62 BT's EXM-63 A SAMPLE SESSION EXM-64 BEING CREATED AND BEING DESTROYED EXM-65 MARRIAGE AND DIVORCE EXM-66 SQUIRRELS EXM-67 THE CYCLE OF A THETAN EXM-68 WAR GAMES

PROLOGUE

There has been a lot of talk by bashers on the subject of OT III and Body Thetans. They tend to post the OT III Incident 2 material in an effort to show new people to this list just how silly OT III and Scientology really are. Of course they leave out Incident 1 which doesn't do anyone's case any good, because if you are going to run these incidents out of Body Thetans, you gotta do it entirely or you could get yourself into deep trouble. Therefore, if someone wishes to complete cycle on this thing, they might oblige us all by posting Incident 1.

The Church of course doesn't want you to post anything, and Churchies below the level of OT III are not even supposed to know about the material and therefore their presence on this list is a serious breach of ethics for them. Knowing about OT III, in the Church's view, could ruin their lower Bridge auditing.

If it does, it just means they should have been auditing BT's all along anyhow. My Opinion.

It's a joke really, some Churchies find out more about their own Bridge through TV than they do through the Church! The sad thing is that the information so presented is rarely correct or complete.

The Churchies efforts to own and control this usenet group's ((a.r.s.)) communication line is basically an effort to keep it quiet. You will see them dramatize this in their efforts to squelch the Bashers and the Free Zoners.

Under NO CIRCUMSTANCES should you let this group become moderated BY ANYONE FOR ANY REASON. The Church wants to moderate this group the way they want to moderate your lives, body, heart, mind and soul.

They may even covertly post their own nuisance postings (la la la la la ...) once they figure out how, in order to CREATE an excuse to have it moderated.

((This is a reference to a suite of nuisance postings that came across a.r.s. with the subject line of la la la la... kind of an internet chain letter. The postings were NOT from the Church but they were obnoxious.))

Their intentions are utterly transparent to anyone who can see. Their idea of a safe space and a SAFE SOLUTION TO LIFE is

A CONTROLLED COMMUNICATION LINE.

Who will police the police? If you really want the TRUTH to flow on this list, anarchy and anonymity are your best bet.

Of course no one on this list wants the truth but the Free Zoners.

((This was possibly true at the time of Electra's original postings, but I personally think things have improved and the quality of Church members and of Skeptics has gone up markedly. A.R.S. was a real sewer system when these postings were originally made. The worst of the Church going at it against the worst of the bashers.))

Someone who was a mission holder would be in a good position to see how well

Scientology worked or didn't as the case may be. Many people come into Scientology and just sort of pass through, they take a course and then go on to other things in life. Very few latch on for good and become Clears and OT. But then very few people are capable of doing that anyway. Maybe 1 in 10,000.

But you gotta remember that the mission holder gets his income from his mission and must remain in good standing with the Church. In his eye, his Eternity and his own Bridge depend upon approval from a HUGE hierarchy above him. Thus although he may have a bird's eye view of the truth on how well Scientology works, he will be unable to put forth a clean and unbiased communication line on the subject, because his higher ups have a continuous policy of PRing the public and whitewashing all failures. You know, SPIN CONTROL.

Your average Scientologist also considers himself unable to find any tech for himself. He just 'wouldn't know where to start'. He considers it criminal, unethical and suppressive to even try. He KNOWS his Mind and Spirit are a Pandora's Box of magnitude, witness his Mortal Life, so he feels it best to leave his salvation up to the technical experts in the matter, no matter how much they charge or how crazy or even absent they are.

Thus if he is not GIVEN any tech, he doesn't HAVE any tech.

So you can see the state of dependency that many Scientologists subscribe to and how they must watch their relations to their superiors within the Church like a hawk.

Most of whom are crazy as a loon.

Once you have been inside the Church for a while you learn two things, one is that Scientology works as claimed, and two is that the people in the Church are in great need of it being applied and thus are rife with Corruption, Temptation and Seduction.

As a minor example, Org Executive Officers are notoriously prone to falsifying stats to their Central Orgs.

Falsifying stats makes them look good to their superiors in command, and prevents correction teams from being sent to their orgs to kick some Scientology butt, something they usually need very badly.

An E-meter will tell. Such executives HATE E-meters. E-meters to an Executive Officer with withholds are like Tribbles to a Klingon. You just bring them in the same room together and they read!

Possibly the Church of Scientology will try to sue various posters or even Usenet for the broad public dissemination of their Secret Theology. Dramatizers can sometimes be counted upon to act in a certain way.

Unfortunately their Secret Theology is an accurate description of what is in YOUR memory and the memory of others, although presently forgotten. Whether or not you have the right to know what you have forgotten is possibly better left to legal counsel, but the Church would rather copyright it and charge you for the privilege of remembering it.

I mean if someone discovered the cure for AIDS, which may yet destroy this planet, and then passed it on to an Organization that decided to keep it secret from everyone, allowed no independent testing or verification of its workability, and then charged millionaire rates for its dispensing, not because it cost them anything to produce it but because they wanted to line their own pockets with gold, what would you think?

Especially if the cure worked?

Well it may stretch your imagination a tad, (you do have one don't you?), but that's what happened with Ron. He solved the amnesia problem and then handed it over to an international corporation with the ethics of Exxon.

They then proceeded to copyright the material to legally prevent you from REMEMBERING IT.

ALL OF SCIENTOLOGY TECHNOLOGY IS IN YOUR MEMORY, RON HIMSELF HAS SAID SO MANY TIMES IN PUBLICLY AVAILABLE TAPES AND BOOKS. HE NEVER TAUGHT YOU ANYTHING YOU DIDN'T ALREADY KNOW AND FORGOT. IT WOULDN'T WORK IF YOU HADN'T INVENTED IT FOR YOURSELF IN THE FIRST PLACE.

((LRH did indeed say something like this many times. His position was that he was teaching us the agreements we had all made at the beginning of time and during the escapades to follow. Since a thetan can only be trapped by his own say so, his own agreements with himself, by his own Sovereignty, the only way you can free a thetan then is to get him to spot the agreements HE made with himself to be so trapped, and then he can change his mind if he wants to and make another agreement, like he's now free. At which point, if all this is right, he would be.

That's part of how to exteriorize from the body, get the thetan to spot the times he decided it would be better to BE a body.

Thus LRH said that the only thing he could ever teach anybody THAT WOULD ACTUALLY WORK, would be things the thetan had already created and known and made himself the effect of and chose to forget.

Thus his statement that he couldn't actually teach us something that we didn't already know in the past.))

I can see charging for skilled help, but once you have your memory back I can't see signing a non disclosure agreement just because they consider the data in your memory

their proprietary property.

You see as long as you treat this stuff as BUNK, as their Secret Theology, as their Artistic Creation, they can use the laws of the land to copyright it and keep it a trade secret from you. But if you realize that it is YOUR MEMORIES, YOUR OVERTS, YOUR CONFESSABLE SINS that they are copyrighting, then you will see it is merely an effort to own your mind, your deeds, your soul and your Eternity.

And keep you in a tremendous state of NOT KNOW until you pay them their buck.

They are counting upon you to 'Oh POSH!' this material to let this happen. They are hoping that in your incredulity you will disown the material and along with it your own soul, to their financial gain.

The OT III and NOTS material is quite true, you have an amnesia case of magnitude, so don't let this happen to you.

No one ever said the Xenu incident happened to YOU anyhow. It happened to your BT's!. It may or may not have happened to you. Those who are strutting around claiming it never happened to them may very well be right, but those who smugly deny the existence of BT's altogether are quite wrong. A dark future lies waiting ahead for them if they continue in their self deceit, for they are BEING the very clusters of BTs that they claim are not there!

'Are you putting nothing where there is something?' 'Are you putting something where there is nothing?' 'Are you putting NO ONE where there is SOME ONE?' 'Are you putting SOME ONE where there IS NO ONE?'

Besides most of these people who deny the existence of other beings in their space are lying through their teeth. You have to be almost dead to not be aware of other beings in your spiritual vicinity. Remember nightmares and monsters as a child? Have you become so sophisticated and snot nosed that you deny the livingness and reality of those experiences as a child?

No one is asking you to believe anything without proof, you have already made that occupation your life's profession with your blind FAITH and BELIEF in death and meathood.

One is asking you to stop bashing long enough to breathe the Spirit in the air, unless of course you are bashing at the top of your lungs because you can't stand the thought that you are not alone.

Along with the bashers, the Tracers also wish a quiet communication line, or at least they would prefer a well identified line even at the expense of content. Anonymity is an anathema to them, it makes them feel destabilized and out of control. They couldn't care less that some things wouldn't get posted if it weren't for anonymity. Even grist for their own mills.

They are always yapping something about 'ethics' or 'having the courage of your own convictions', something I'm sure they have a a lot of and I don't. Anyhow, tell it to the French Resistance that honor demands they fly a red flag over their headquarters for all to see.

A Nazi said so, it must be true.

Churchies can be dangerous people, on the order of the Mafia, the KKK, or the CIA or KGB. Bashers who wish to trace anonymous posters down should get their priorities straight, or else just join the Churchies, the ethics level at that point would be about the same.

I EXPECT the Churchies to try and trace me down. If you as a basher show a propensity or an interest in doing the same, they will come to you and try to get you to help them. If you don't cooperate they will hang you. They will lie to your employer about you, they will burn your credit rating with false reports, they will phone in phony stories to the newspapers, the police, the IRS, and the government to get you investigated for crimes you did not commit.

Churchies are masters of disinformation and black PR.

Along with denial and Sweetness and Light.

Are you ready to have your home searched by the cops or be called in for a tax audit just because some good little Churchie dropped an anonymous 'tip' to the IRS?

The Church will instigate nuisance law suits against you to tie up your time and your resources, and they will do everything possible to make you wish you had never been born.

They will break the law with out the slightest compunction in order to silence anyone who might wish to shine the light of day on their super secret activities.

They are professionals in every sense of the word, these are no bumbling amateurs. If they want to bug your home they will, if they want to ruin your reputation they will, if they want you assassinated it can be arranged, if they want their own operatives to kill themselves after their deed is done to cover their tracks, they will.

After all they get to come back as a Commodore's Messenger in their next lifetime.

And of course their "Holier than Thou" types will deny every word of it.

In some states the police have a policy of checking public rest room stalls for people's names and phone numbers that have been left on them, assuming that such people are whores, pimps, homosexuals or just looking for sex. The police then investigate the person so found and often show up on their door step to talk to them or search their

house.

In these states the GO had a policy of going around to all the public stalls in their area and writing, along with sordid invitations to perverted sex, the names and numbers of people they didn't like including and especially bashers, Ex-Scientologists and squirrels. These people often find the police at their door in a short time.

Check it out my friends.

Are you so right everyone else in the world needs to be wrong?

So if you have the courage of your convictions, by all means continue your tracing. But in my opinion if you were smart you wouldn't want to know who the anonymous posters were, because then the Churchies couldn't dig it out of you. Unless of course you wish to help them in their cause outright, in which case go right ahead.

I suggest you charge them well for your efforts. If you are going to be a schmuck you might as well get paid for it. It's not called blood money for nothing.

But really, as a basher you probably don't want to get involved in other people's wars, especially a RELIGIOUS war for a HOLY CAUSE, unless of course you are very smug and very stupid.

You may not believe it's a holy cause, but the people you are messing around with sure do. They get to go to heaven for dying in the line of duty. That duty usually means doing someone in who is not on their side.

So if you walk into the middle of their battle field with your middle finger high up in the air, you will just earn the enmity of both sides. Your balls had better be pretty big if you are going to fight that battle.

Even trying to help one side against the other, you really end up having both sides against you. The side that you help will probably just use you and abuse you and then throw you away.

But of course some bashers are too smug to know when they are being stupid. I suppose they deserve what they get in the long run, right? My own opinion is that decency would suggest that you all leave the anonymous posters alone to their privacy, and be grateful that they are willing to risk their existence posting their material even if you don't agree with it. It just gives you more to bash, and that makes you happy right?

The true agenda of some Tracers is that they are terrified I might debunk their negative attitudes towards Scientology. They want me traced so that I will stop posting so they can continue with their lies.

And of course the Churchies are terrified I will debunk their negative attitude towards the Free Zone, in which case the Bashers and the Churchies probably WILL join together to wipe me out as their common enemy.

Then they can go back to their own game of wiping each other out.

The answer to all this is, KNOW WHO YOUR FRIENDS ARE, and don't join with the enemy just because you don't want anyone to know they might be right!

If you are going to take on both sides, it had better be YOUR religious war you are declaring, and you had better be wielding the strong Sword of Truth.

The Sword of Excalibur can only be wield by a King.

If that's you, then by all means, enter the battle field a swingin'.

#### BODY THETANS

Body Thetans and the Wall of Fire incident are the most secret of the Church's confidential materials because they are the most dangerous to run incorrectly and key directly into people's religious implants on the subject of demons and exorcism.

The OT levels are issued in standard HCOB's and HCOPL's just like all of the other tech in the Church, except that they are marked CONFIDENTIAL at the top, and in the left hand corner is stated who can read them.

They are issued on a strictly 'need to know' basis, which means you don't get to know them until you have completed the previous level down thoroughly, and are ready to start the next level up.

Anyone who is Clear would be very aware of this fact as material becomes confidential at the Grade V level and continues on up through Grade VI, Grade VII (Clear) and of course all the OT levels.

Anyhow, Body Thetans are thetans just like you and me, some of whom who are stuck together into clusters, which themselves can be grouped into bigger clusters, and any one of these can be stuck to the body or thetan of the pc you are auditing.

They can be stuck ON the body, IN the body and AROUND the body.

The most dangerous ones are the ones you are BEING and WITHHOLDING, clustering them in your own efforts to hide them and make them not be.

'Are you withholding a cluster?' 'Are you withholding a Body Thetan?' 'Are you withholding another being?'

Such body thetans and clusters basically want to die and can't, and have chosen to go to sleep and take you with them instead.

HOWEVER THEY CAN ONLY DO THIS BECAUSE YOU ARE HOLDING ON TO THEM SO HARD, INVALIDATING AND SUPPRESSING THE HELL OUT OF THEM.

Ron has been saying all along that you can never go free unless you walk up the training side of the Bridge too, and now you know why. You have to audit these Body Thetans just like you were audited. Sometimes you have to put an entire Bridge in on them before they will blow. Especially very SP Body Thetans.

So, if you can't audit your worst enemies, they will stick to you like glue. This all has to do with very early pictures of impacts between thetans on the whole track. The impact didn't last long, but the picture did, and once brought back into permanent restimulation via the usual overt/withhold/justification/restraint route, they can create the illusion that impacts are permanent, and other thetans who are not doing too well sort of get confused by those pictures and get stuck to you or each other.

For example, during an impact they might have with you, they see an old picture of a thetan impacted to you which you are holding in permanent restimulation from the past, and they confuse the other thetan in the picture with themselves, so they figure they are just stuck. Where ever heavy impacts of any kind have occurred, either between thetans and thetans, or thetans and bodies, or bodies and bodies, you will find these Body Thetans stuck to you at that area of impact. It is this confusion they have with your pictures and themselves that causes the phenomenon, and points in the direction of how to audit them out.

You either audit them on their confusion between themselves and your pictures you are holding in restimulation, or you audit yourself on why you are holding those pictures in restimulation in the first place. (See OVERWHELM, JUSTIFICATION AND RESTRAINT in this Vol. 3).

'Are you trying to make nothing of someone?' 'Are you trying to make someone of nothing?'

You audit Body Thetans by direct telepathy. You tell them to go to the beginning of the incident and tell you when they're there, and they do. If you are up to this level you can see them do it, and you can receive their communications back to you. It will work even if you are still blocking out direct perception of other beings. They are.

The purpose of OT II is to increase the pre-OT's ability to see other beings directly.

OT II is a long series of implants that are run ON THE BT'S, that gets both you and the BT's up to being able to perceive each other directly.

Being able to see other beings directly is much more important than exteriorization, which itself can only become complete when you CAN see other beings directly.

Part of what keeps people interiorized or exteriorized but still locked to a body, is the fear of exteriorizing into the great unknown. The great unknown consists mainly of other beings who are out there but not in bodies. If you are unwilling or unable to see the beings that are IN the MEST universe, you will not be able to see the MEST universe itself all that well except with your body's eyes. Since most people can't see even themselves in their own heads ('Spirit, what's a Spirit?') its pretty rough expecting them to be able to see others.

They longingly look into each other's eyes and they see retinas.

Of course once they do get up to seeing other beings, the first ones they will see are the Body Thetan clusters they are being, withholding and residing in the middle of, some of whom are pretty mean.

This is covered pretty well in 'A History of Man', although at that time LRH was playing down the importance of entities as he called them then.

The reason Body Thetans are kept a secret in the Church is because a case that is not ready for them can be severely overrestimulated if he does not know how to audit them.

You audit them basically by asking yourself what the hell you are doing to them.

How do you audit an inaccessible SP who wants to murder you and everyone else?

He is your pc, he is right there 'in the room' with you, you had better know how to audit him or you're done for. Keeping your TR's in on such a being, and getting and keep HIM in session with you is a Master's job.

When was the last time you knew a murderous SP who was interested in his own case and willing to talk to the auditor?

If you can't put him IN SESSION by smoothing over his ARC Breaks with you, not to mention your ARC Breaks with him, he is going to put you in the grave.

People's SAFE SOLUTION to all this has been, to date, TO NOT BE ABLE TO SEE BEINGS DIRECTLY. Being limited to only seeing beings via their bodies, limits you to only seeing beings who HAVE bodies! That's called having your head in the cosmic sands.

Further, other BTs who are accessible but asleep, can be woken up prematurely and they can start to free fall through their own Incident 2 which had a duration of at least 36 days of implanting plus an earlier beginning, and it has been claimed that this can cause the human who has the Body Thetan or Cluster to get very sick and even die of no sleep.

((You can also wake up beings who are better left asleep period. Incident II is light stuff compared to some of the stuff you are going to find on NOTS.))

People who need to take many sleeping pills to get to sleep every night are possibly hooked into this incident.

The Body Thetan is fixated on the middle to the end of the incident, so of course it

never erases and everyone involved gets sick and unhappy. The answer is to direct the Body Thetan to the WAY BEGINNING of the incident long before the implanting, when he was first captured up through the volcano bit, and run out only this first part, at which time the rest of it blows and the Body Thetan is free to leave.

Part of the secret is realizing that you have indulged in such implanting techniques yourself, things like Incident 1 and 2, and that is part of why you are holding on to these poor Body Thetans so hard. Running the Overt side of WHAT YOU DID to them AND WHAT THEY DID to others like them will usually cool off any restimulation caused by running or thinking about what all these Body Thetans are doing to you, or what others did to them, namely Incident 1 and Incident 2.

By the way, what you are doing to them and what they are doing to themselves is one hell of a lot worse than what they are doing to you. What some of them would LIKE to do to you, however...

In any case, running off the BEGINNING of the incident lets the rest of it fall away like it never happened.

In general, your average person walking around in the street is so low on the tone scale that he needs to have an entire Lower Bridge put in on him before he can even find Body Thetans let alone confront them and audit them out.

The Lower Bridge and its End Phenomenon are:

1. Life Repair Awareness of Truth and the Way to Personal Freedom.
2. Drug Rundown Freedom from the harmful effects of drugs, alcohol and medicine, and free from the need to take them.
3. ARC Straightwire (Locks on Affinity, Reality and Communication) Knows he or she won't get worse.
4. Dianetics (Secondaries and Engrams) A well and happy human being.
5. Grade 0, Communications Release Willingness to communicate with anyone on any subject.

Grade 1, Problems Release Ability to recognize the source of problems and make them vanish. ((Internal problems, not external problems except those caused by other's internal problems.))

Grade 2, Relief Release, Overts and Withholds Relief from hostilities and sufferings of life.

Grade 3, Freedom Release, ARC breaks Freedom from the upsets of life and ability to face the future.

Grade 4, Ability Release, Service Facsimiles Moving out of fixed conditions and gaining abilities to do new things.

6. Expanded Dianetics (Evil purposes) Freedom from cruel impulses and chronic unwanted conditions. Able to act without restraint.

7. Grade V (Power, the last engram) The ability to handle Power. Freedom from detested parts of the track. Freedom from Corruption, Temptation and Seduction.

8. Grade VA (Power Plus) Recovery of Knowledge.

9. Grade VI (GPMs and Lock End Words), Return of powers to act on own determinism. Freedom from dramatization.

10. Grade VII (CLEAR, the R6 Bank) Ability to be at cause over MENTAL matter, energy, space and time as regards survival for self on the first dynamic.

11. OT I (CONFIDENTIAL) Freedom from the inability to identify self in relation to others, and the physical universe. They have regained the ability to be extroverted, and attained the awareness of one self as a thetan in relation to others and the physical universe.

12. OT II (CONFIDENTIAL) Ability to confront the whole track with immaculate perception and recall. Ability to see other beings directly.

This is a massive amount of auditing that a person must go through just to come up to a reality on the existence of Body Thetans, let alone be able to handle them with equanimity.

Then you gotta get trained, because you gotta be able to audit like a pro to audit Body Thetans.

Thus OT III is not a minor accomplishment and is probably the make break point of whether a being gets out of this universe or not in this cycle. He will have to go OT III someday. If it's not on Earth now, it will be a while before the material will be known again.

It has been reported that many pre-OT's take one look at the OT III materials and immediately try to attest to their completion because they don't want to have to run it.

Small wonder, since they aren't informed of Body Thetans until the day they are supposed to run it.

Anyhow, this faking of OT III happens on a gradient scale.

There are those who claim at the start of OT III that they have no Body Thetans and so attest to OT III leaving it completely unrun.

There are those who run a few of the less troublesome Body Thetan's and then declare there are no more and so attest to completion.

Then there are those who claim that Body Thetans are all just pictures which they ran out on Dianetics, and they try to bypass the grade altogether.

Entire Orgs and sections of Scientology and the Free Zone have been doing this for years!

Once they manage to falsely attest to OT III, they go on to OT IV where they fall flat on their faces, and often blow auditing for Roling or Channeling or some such thing.

They can't talk to their own BTs so they want someone else to do it for them!

Thus there are a lot of "OT IV's" out there who are really OT II's just pretending to be OT IV's, who never did OT III correctly or completely.

((Frankly I would send them back to do their damn Life Repair.))

If you feel that you are one of these people, I strongly suggest you get your ass back into the Church for a complete handling, or if you are in the field, find someone with some reality on the matter and get it cleaned up.

OT III, done properly, will produce gains beyond your wildest dreams.

So the material is dangerous, it is dangerous to know about, it is dangerous to not know about, it is dangerous to run incorrectly, it is dangerous to not run.

If a person on the street who had never had any auditing were to find and locate a real Body Thetan he might stumble on one of his more suppressive ones, and then proceed to go running down the street screaming at the top of his lungs 'HEEEEEEEELP!'

Childhood nightmares have, as their basic, SP Body Thetans.

Sometime when you are asleep and dreaming, and you know you are dreaming, go find a mirror in the dream and take a good long look in it.

If you can audit the Devil, you can audit OT III. Most Body Thetans however, are friendly but sleepy, and of course somewhat grouped. A big happy Slumber Party was their solution to Incident 2.

Some of them will be very sad to leave you, as you and them have been good friends for eons and you will have to resolve that ARC Break and secondary engram with them before they leave.

The bashers often claim that people in the Church are gullible, and they point to a 'belief' in Body Thetans as evidence for this. They will offer up that the reason an entire Bridge must be put in on someone before they can audit Body Thetans is because people have to be told often enough for long enough that Body Thetans exist before they will believe in them. They say that it takes that much indoctrination and brainwashing to get anyone to believe in something so stupid and 'obviously incorrect'.

The implication is that people who enter the Church believe what they are told. This only means that bashers believe what they are told, not that Churchies do.

Anyhow, this indoctrination stuff could not be further from the truth. The Church treats Body Thetans and the OT III materials with a secrecy that borders on the insane. NO ONE is informed of this material until they have attained and attested to OT II, and in fact you can be kicked out of the Church forever for talking about it or breaking security on these materials to a case that is OT II or below.

That means most of you guys.

I guess that means I am out of the Church forever. Gee, what a loss.

Thus the Church is filled with people who have done the higher levels who have this HUGE SECRET from everyone else one inch below them on the Bridge. One can expect Clear Harmony, Accord, and Co- Communication to be low in such an environment.

In fact, you can be sitting there as a 'lower level' pc, talking to your OT VII Case Supervisor or your OT III Ethics Officer and telling them directly about these here beings who all want to die, and are scaring the hell out of you, and no matter how much you need to be directed to audit those beings, no matter how close you are to the real answer to your case, they will just deny it all, tell you you are PTS Type 3 or some such thing, and tell you to go off and destimulate somewhere where there's a calm rock, or kick you out as too psychotic.

You know, '...pc is Type 3, sees imaginary beings around him'.

They just outright forbid you to get off the damn withhold which is that you have been a walking BT grave yard for ages.

This is my present grump with the Church, they failed to handle me and they failed to let me handle myself. And they charged me for the privilege.

Well they can audit their own Devils, mine work for me now.

If I have hurt any of you with this posting, I am sincerely sorry, I suggest you get some serious confessional auditing as soon as possible, we need true OT's like nobody's business.

Electra

----- Homer Wilson  
Smith This file may be found at [homer@rahul.net](mailto:homer@rahul.net) [ftp.rahul.net/pub/homer/act/EXM39.MEMO](ftp://rahul.net/pub/homer/act/EXM39.MEMO)  
Posted to usenet newsgroup: alt.clearing.technology



((My comments in double parentheses - Homer))

OVERWHELM, JUSTIFICATION AND RESTRAINT

EXM - 40

ca. 1992

Copyright (C) 1992 A Voice of the Free Zone (Electra)

Redistribution rights granted for non commercial purposes.

((This bulletin is the backbone of Electra's approach and you will see its themes repeated over and over again in future postings.

I would add one item to the title and make it,

OVERWHELM, JUSTIFICATION, PUNISHMENT and RESTRAINT, as this is how I had to audit it to make it work.

I would also point out that this material concentrates highly on Overts and Withholds or Grade II, which ultimately is late on the chain. Prior to overts are the problems the being was trying to solve by committing the overts. And prior to those problems are the valences, identities, beingnesses, terminals and goals that were involved in the GPMS that gave rise to the problems in the first place.

So eventually you have to go earlier than being overwhelmed to resolve a case, because the real problem is not that the being was overwhelmed but that he WASN'T overwhelmed and could thus do things and GET himself in trouble. This is where ultimately the core of the case lies.

Thus you want to audit overwhelms only until the pc realizes that overwhelms are SOLUTIONS to earlier problems. Remember the PROBLEM that needs to be handled lies back in a time when the being WASN'T overwhelmed. If you don't take up those earlier problems with having power, being able, and NOT being overwhelmed, the being will never give up his overwhelms. Electra makes this abundantly clear, but I just wanted to make sure everyone got it.))

You can approach overwhelm a number of ways. The direct way is as always, just plug it into the 8 flows of forgetfulness and run it until it releases.

(1) "How have you overwhelmed a Child as a Parent in a past life?"

(2) "How has a Parent overwhelmed you as a Child in this life?"

(3) "How has a Child overwhelmed you as a Parent in a past life?"

(4) "How have you overwhelmed a Parent as a Child in this life?"

(5) "How has any Parent overwhelmed any Child in any life?"

(6) "How has any Child overwhelmed any Parent in any life?"

(7) "How have you overwhelmed yourself as a Parent in a past life?"

(8) "How have you overwhelmed yourself as a Child in this life?"

This is very heavy processing, so expect some fireworks to take place while running this. Surprisingly you may find that flows numbers 3 and 4 above are VERY important. You ought to date the life time that you were a Parent and had a Child that really taught you a lesson. Perhaps a lesson you refused to acknowledge. It will be the same lesson you have been trying to teach your parents in this life.

What you are looking for in this past life is a glare fight of magnitude where your Child won and you refused to admit it. That life is the motivator for the overts you have been trying to dramatize against your parents in this life.

Possibly in such an incident lies the solution to the Black V case, someone who sees all black when they close their eyes and can't get images or pictures. The Black V refers to the fact that all 5 senses are closed down on the memory/mockup level.

One is supposed to run this by asking "What could be worse than" what ever condition the pc is complaining about. For example,

"What could be worse than being deaf, dumb and blind on the thetan plane?"

Perhaps the answer is looking your child straight in the eyes and knowing that you have lost their love forever.

You haven't of course, a little communication saying that he was right and you're sorry will go a long way to patch things up. Sort of

like what you want from your parents in this life, you know?

Overwhelm basically affects a person's ability to BE, DO and HAVE. It either forces a being to BE, DO or HAVE something or prevents a person from BEING, DOING or HAVING something.

This can be run as follows.

"What are you being forced to BE?"

"What are you being forced to NOT BE?"

"What are you being forced to DO?"

"What are you being forced to NOT DO?"

"What are you being forced to HAVE?"

"What are you being forced to NOT HAVE?"

Of course if your pc gets sick of running motivators, then run the overt side of it.

"What have you forced another to BE?"

"What have you forced another to NOT BE?"

"What have you forced another to DO?"

"What have you forced another to NOT DO?"

"What have you forced another to HAVE?"

"What have you forced another to NOT HAVE?"

etc.

You can break this down, if your pc wants, into the four planes of existence.

"What have you forced another to BE on the physical plane?"

"What have you forced another to BE on the emotional plane?"

"What have you forced another to BE on the mental plane?"

"What have you forced another to BE on the spiritual plane?"

Or you can run it on the 8 flows of forgetfulness.

(1) "What have you forced a Child to BE as a Parent in a past life?"

(2) "What has a Parent forced you to BE as a Child in this life?"

etc.

As with any process, at first the pc will give you all the obvious and trite answers off their case. Then they will give you that blank stare, 'Who me? I don't know what your talking about!' Then they will start answering the questions at a deeper level. Each time they run out of answers, go on to the next question. As you cycle around them, you will find they run deeper and deeper.

How do you know when to stop a particular process?

Well there are a number of stopping points. You and your pc can come to some agreement about it according to your experience.

1.) When the pc has confidently given you 3 answers in a row with out communication lag.

2.) When the process is no longer producing rise and fall of the Tone Arm (NOT the needle!) on the E-meter.

3.) When the pc has a win or a minor cognition.

4.) When the pc has a major cognition.

5.) When the pc has attained an Ability Regained.

6.) When the pc has gone exterior.

NEVER run a process beyond numbers 4, 5 or 6. Never run a process against a pc's will, or one that they are protesting utterly. Once they get some experience with winning in auditing, they will know when they are protesting to cop out, and when they are protesting because the process is turning into a grind.

Almost any process can be run to a small win, thus if it starts to grind just find out where the pc was last doing well with the process and rehabilitate the win and then end off.

A process can contain a whole battery of questions such as given above. You can run each question to where the pc gives your 3 answers in a row without comm lag. Then you go on to the next question. When all questions are flat in such a wise, you can stop the whole process. But usually the pc will run out of answers on a question, and you go to the next question and continue to do this to a big win.

#### THE THEORY OF OVERWHELM

The theory of overwhelm goes as follows. The being does something that they regret. They now need a justifier for it. If something was done to them prior that was bad enough, they will now use that motivator as a justification for what they did. They weren't thinking about the motivator when they committed their 'crime', but they are sure glad its there once they need it.

If they do not have something prior bad enough to justify what they did, they will wait until something is done to them that is bad enough

to justify it, or they will provoke someone into acting against them so that they can have their motivator. Unfortunately such a motivator comes AFTER what they did so can never justify it. This creates the 'black hole' effect.

A being in need of a justifier will use anything that comes his way. The more horrible it is, THE MORE OVERWHELMING it is, the more he can claim that it served his victim right what he did EARLIER to his victim that he is feeling guilty about.

For example, there you are as a girl, and one day you have a romance with a boy. This boy loves you and is loyal like no other boy you have ever known. Just before you are set to get married, someone whispers in your ear that this boy has been unfaithful to you. Its a lie and you don't believe it, but a cold dark fear runs down your spine, and you call off the wedding and leave town and never tell the boy why. You were lacking some measure of personal courage.

The boy never finds out why you left him without word and

eventually he dies of a broken heart. Years later you finally have the courage to come back to visit him, but when you get into town people direct you to his grave.

On his tombstone it says 'Where ever you are, I love you forever...'.

Well where you are is THERE, and the regret that you feel, the error that you made, stay

with you until the end of time.

It plays in the back of your mind when ever you have a new romance in your future lives. Then one day you run into another man and you have a wonderful romance with him until one day he takes you home after dinner and rapes the hell out of you leaving you bloody and bruised.

Suddenly you no longer feel guilty about having blown that other boy off long ago because 'he deserved what he got because all men are bad.' You see how it goes?

The more of an overwhelm you pull in, the more you can forget how you have overwhelmed others. This is the justification side to overwhelm.

But there is another side. Ever since you left that boy 15 life times ago, the one who loved you so, you were totally confused about yourself for ever afterwards. You couldn't trust yourself any more. You didn't know if you would make the right decision if you ever again met Mr. Right.

The whisper in your ear had put a doubt in your mind, and a fear you could not shake. Thus the alloying of your courage and self confidence with self doubt led you to run away rather than confront the problem and find out the truth with certainty.

Was the boy a good person or a bad person?

Many lives later when you finally get raped by a bad person, you conclude 'all men are bad', and so you decide to NEVER MARRY. This means that you no longer have to worry about marrying anyone and hurting them with your indecision and flakiness. Thus your overwhelm acts as a restraint to prevent you from ever making the same kind of mistake again and hurting another person that loves you.

Since you feel you can't determine with certainty whether a person is a good person or bad person, its SAFER to just say that all men are bad and be done with it.

The thought of another boy dying of a broken heart over your indecision and lack of personal courage, is just too much to bear. Now you no longer have the problem because obviously 'all men are bad'.

So who in their right mind would marry a man?

This is the restraint side to overwhelm. It restrains you from doing wrong and hurting others.

The fixed idea 'all men are bad' is a service facsimile COMPUTATION, a 'safe solution' to your problem of flaking off on your lovers at the last moment. It helps you justify what you did, and restrain yourself from doing it again. YOU'RE NO GOOD and you know it. Thus you conclude 'all men are no good' because it keeps YOU from being bad and hurting Mr. Right should he ever come along again.

It's called a service facsimile computation, because as a computation that 'all men are bad', it will keep in chronic restimulation the facsimile of the incident where one guy was bad to you, namely the rape. Thus your body will hurt, you will bruise easily, you will be terrified of the dark and you will be just SURE that you are going to be raped at any moment. This will go on for lifetime after lifetime whenever you are a girl.

The computation that 'all men are bad' makes sure that the rape incident sticks to you thoroughly to remind you that 1.) it was ok to flake off on your lover long ago, and that 2.) you should never go near men again for THEIR OWN GOOD.

Then one life time you have a male body, but you still have the facsimile of being raped as a girl BY A BOY in full restimulation, and one day you go out of valence into the valence of the guy who raped you, and YOU RAPE A GIRL. In your mind it 'serves that girl right for being such a flake'. The computation becomes at this point, 'all girls are flakes.'

You would know. It comes from your own experience with yourself! A long ago forgotten and haunted FEMALE self.

Maybe some life times later you get sick of raping all these girls life after life and you become a decent boy. You fall in love with a beautiful girl who leaves you without a word on your wedding night. Twenty years later you die all alone of a broken heart.

So you see we have come full circle. By this time you probably think you live once and die once, and you have no clue about yourself as a girl and the guy YOU left in tears so long ago.

And you never get over your broken heart as a boy because you never got over the heart you broke as a girl.

Being a broken hearted boy is a final safe solution to having been a flaky girl.

Being a flaky girl was a problem to you, a very big problem. Of course being a broken hearted boy is also a problem to you. But being a victim is far safer and preferable than being the one who did wrong.

So you will go on life after life being a broken hearted boy. It's so cozy compared to the alternative. You will complain endlessly about girls, about how you don't understand them, about how they don't care, about how they always leave you. And you will always make VERY SURE you only go out with girls that do leave you!

So as an auditor you ask them "What the hell have you done AS a girl?!"

And they will say, "Who me? I've never been a girl!"

Right. You can know them by their mope.

People have a lot of this stuff confused with KARMA. A long time ago there was an implant that said 'If you do wrong, you will just get it right back.' It was basically a GOAL to have this happen and thetans bought into it hook line and sinker.

You can't ever really make a thetan DO anything, you can't make him have a body or be a slave. You can however give him a GOAL to be a body or be a slave and attach some aesthetic to it to make it attractive.

Then the thetan will do what ever you want him to do.

Thus one enslaves or imprisons a thetan by giving him goals to be so abused and making them pretty and attractive, and that is the only way to hold him. He holds himself. The suffering is just all too beautiful to give up.

This karma implant has caused no end of confusion down the line as people have tried and failed to understand why bad things happen to them and why people's reactions to these things are so crazy.

The basic error in the implant is the idea that bad things happen to you BECAUSE you have done wrong or feel guilty. The truth is, there is no CAUSATION in it. Bad things merely happen. However there IS something that you will need to understand thoroughly if you want to help your preclears over their trauma.

Take the girl in the above example. She ran away from her lover who pined away and died of a broken heart wondering why the one girl he had ever loved left him without even a good bye. The guy died alone, never knowing the girl still loved him. She left him because she did not TRUST HERSELF because of the person who whispered strange evil nothings in her ear, the THIRD PARTY who put doubt in her mind as to who her friends were.

Now this girl finds out long after her lover is dead and buried what she has done, and she goes into a horror and regret about herself the magnitude of which is probably unimaginable to those who have not done this to themselves. This regret will follow her to the end of time.

In desperation she will look for a justifier for her actions, a justifier either before or after her act. All thetans have this flaw, no thetan can stand up alone to the supreme regret of an unconfessed dashed love. Those who think they can are lying to themselves and already haven't.

Many life times later, when she gets raped, she finds the justifier she has been quietly praying for, for so many lives.

So here is where we must get straight on the subject of Karma. She did not get raped BECAUSE she needed a justifier. Bad things happen. Period. She may have never gotten her justifier. But then she would have been unhappy to the end of time. Guilt is that way. But boy was she relieved when she did get raped, because now she could blame all her 'troubles' on men rather than confess the damage she had wrought to her lover with her shallow and shortsighted heart.

If someone gets raped and they have never done anything themselves that REMAINS REGRETTED AND UNCONFESED in this or prior lives, it won't stick to them. They get over it. Lesson learned. They chalk it up to experience. But if they NEED that rape as a justifier, watch out. They will NEVER get over it and although they will scream bloody murder to the end of time, inside they will feel guilty and dirty.

THEY were raped, and THEY feel GUILTY. Strange eh?

Well now you know why.

You needn't bother telling people about this who are in this state of mind because they don't want to know. But if perchance they do want to know, the way you run it out is this.

"What does being raped justify?"

"What does being raped restrain?"

Run these two questions until you have a clean slate again and a resolution of the original problem the person had that made them need the rape as a justifier and a restraint.

Again I would emphasize that they didn't get raped BECAUSE they needed a justifier, but boy did they have a good use for it when it came along.

People do not get raped because they are guilty. Bad things happen. Just note some people are praying for something to happen to them to relieve the unconfessed burden of regret they carry along with them.

It's how they handle the rape after it happens that lets you know whether they had a use for it or not.

An awful lot of self righteous people are going to blow a fuse over this material. I am sorry there is nothing I can do about it.

Have you ever had something really bad done to you and all you could feel was guilty? The guilt is for something lost in your long ago, and in fact is a corridor back into the past life you probably most need to look at, at that time to regain your composure.

You can face what others do to you with unbelievable equanimity and aplomb, almost God like serenity, as long as you yourself have a clean heart. One dark corner though, one

skeleton in your closet, and everything everyone does to you becomes a nightmare, a reason for revenge.

There are lots of girls who have been raped in this life without having raped others as a man in a past life.

There are lots of men who rape in this life without having been raped as a girl in a past life.

However SOME girls who were raped in this life, raped others as men in a past life.

That's their DED prior to the DEDEX in this life.

Just so, SOME men who rape in this life, were raped as a girl in a past life. That's their MOTIVATOR prior to the OVERT in this life.

You gotta know this when you go to audit these people to help them out of their trauma (overwhelm) or compulsive misdeeds.

You are never going to get some guy to give up raping girls in this life if he is sitting in a life as a girl where he was gang banged and hung out to dry for the bugs to eat.

You are never going to get some girl to give up her bitterness for being raped in this

life, if she is sitting in a life where she took part as a male in that same gang bang.

People CAN be helped over their trauma and misdeeds, but you gotta get the whole story or it just won't erase.

If it does erase, it will be GONE. The being will feel brand new, like it never happened.

Except of course for the clear analytical memory remaining of the incident and what wisdom they may have gleaned from the fact.

But it will be analytical, they won't feel IMPURE about it. They won't be RUINED by it anymore. Things will be perfect and GOOD again. And a sense of willingness, wonder and

beauty about life will be returned INCLUDING THE RAPE. Their concept of what life is

about will have also expanded a tad.

For those still screaming mad about DEDEX's in this life, get their DEDS in past lives.

For those hell bent on committing OVERTS in this life, get their MOTIVATORS in past lives.

You will win every time.

Just remember the valence switch. The girl who perpetually hates men for hurting her in this life, WAS A MAN who hurt girls in a past life, regretted it and then justified it when it came back at her in this life.

The boy who perpetually hates women for hurting him in this life, WAS A WOMAN who hurt boys in a past life, regretted it and then justified it when it came back at him in this life.

It's real easy to spot. Find out who they are fuming about and

reverse it around. Use an E-meter if you have doubts. Just get the

OVERT - REGRET - REFUSED REGRET - JUSTIFICATION cycle off the thing.

The screwy question you gotta ask them is,

"How does being hurt as a girl by a boy in this life justify or make you feel better about having hurt a girl as a boy in a past life?"

or

"How does being hurt as a boy by a girl in this life justify or make you feel better about having hurt a boy as a girl in a past life?"

Between Parent and Child it's,

"How does being hurt by a Parent as a Child in this life justify or make you feel better about having hurt a Child as a Parent in a past life?"

It's screwy as hell, but people are doing this and calling it their lives.

Thus when you find a being in a high state of overwhelm you know that what ever is wrong with them is acting both as a justification for what they did not confess long ago, and as a restraint to make sure they never make the same mistake again.

Overwhelms, once they happen and the being glues them to himself, POKE THE BEING, and so act to motivate the being to dramatize the villains in them and continue to hurt others more. Thus the being not only uses the overwhelm to justify what he did BEFORE he received the overwhelm, he will also use it to justify going on a continuous rampage for the rest of time.

If she was raped by a boy as a girl, she will go on a rampage against boys.

The STRANGE thing is, she in her next life AS A BOY will go on a rampage about girls raping them on and on.

The being will alternate between being restrained and subdued, and being murderously crazy both as a girl and as a boy.

One can audit this very directly.

"What does being overwhelmed justify you being, doing or having?"

"What does being overwhelmed justify you NOT being, doing or having?"

"What does being overwhelmed restrain you from being, doing or having?"

"What does being overwhelmed restrain you from NOT being, doing or having?"

((These are multiple questions, I would break them up into single questions.

"What does being overwhelmed justify you being?"

"What does being overwhelmed justify you doing?"

"What does being overwhelmed justify you having?"

etc.))

Or more brutally,

"What does being overwhelmed justify?"

"What does being overwhelmed restrain?"

If your pc does not grok "overwhelmed" you can run,

"What does overwhelmed mean?" until they get a very good personal reality on what THEY mean by being overwhelmed.

You can also list out using an E-meter a question like,

"What is overwhelming you?"

They will list out things like death, loneliness, no comm lines, being in a body, etc.

Pick out the one that reads the most when they say it, or the one they are the most interested in and run it as above. For example, say "no communication lines as a child" reads the most or is the most on the pc's mind. You would run,

"What does 'having no comm lines as a child' justify?"

"What does 'having no comm lines as a child' restrain?"

If you need to you can fill out the sentence to,

"What does 'no comm lines' justify you being, doing or having?"

"What does 'no comm lines' restrain you from being, doing or having?"

Word the item in the shortest way possible that makes the pc happy. Make sure the pc understands the question too!

When that process is flat or taken to a win, pick up the next reading item on the pc's overwhelm list and run it if the pc is still interested in it. The pc may come up with new items as their idea of overwhelm changes, and their overwhelms as-is.

Of course a very direct approach is also possible.

"How have you been overwhelmed?"

"How have you overwhelmed others?"

or

"How are you being overwhelmed?"

"How are you overwhelming or trying to overwhelm others?"

or

"How will you be overwhelmed?"

"How will you overwhelm or try to overwhelm others?"

etc.

If the 8 flows of forgetfulness drive you crazy you can shorten it to,

"How could a Parent overwhelm a Child?"

"How could a Child overwhelm a Parent?"

or even,

"What overwhelm is there?" (assumes all flows).

If your pc wants to run higher material, earlier than bodies, you can use,

"How could another overwhelm you?"

"How could you overwhelm another?"

However I think you will find they eventually come back to Mother and Son, or Father and Daughter or some such thing. It really does need to be handled, being at the end of a very long chain of glare fights and doing people in.

One last thing. Don't expect to vanish every overwhelm the pc has just by running it on these processes. Most people are not even up to recognizing that they are overwhelmed, and when they are they will usually be concentrating on their human overwhelms, and not their OT overwhelms.

Also remember that overwhelms are a SAFE SOLUTION to a being, thus in a way they are NOT overwhelms to him because they protect him from greater overwhelms, or so he thinks. Thus when you list for your pc's overwhelms, he may list really theetie wheetie material, skirting the obvious issues of his life. You should run what he gives you. His idea of what an overwhelm is will change, especially once he sees that he is using them to protect himself.

If you as an auditor just bluntly remind the pc that he left his 2 inch thick eyeglasses off his overwhelm list, he will probably say back to you "Oh no, that's not an overwhelm, that's SAVING MY ASS!"

Sure it is. You can try and talk him out of it, but you will just ARC Break your pc because he can't see far enough down the road to know you are right. Eventually he will come around and want to run it and he will see you were right all along. Avoid telling him "I told you so!"

You have the right as an auditor to not audit someone if they are too theetie wheetie, that's just another form of inaccessibility and there are plenty of worthwhile people just screaming for good auditing who can admit their deceptions.

Run each overwhelm item to a win or until flat. If you do this thoroughly the pc will start to gain a new consciousness about overwhelm and will begin to respond to life in a new way. He won't be as prone to solving his problems and guilts by being overwhelmed!

And when he does he will at least know he is doing it. At the very least you will have increased his awareness of responsibility for being overwhelmed. This will start a slow climb upwards, rather than a persistent sinking downwards.

It is possible to produce spectacular case gain, or tremendous emotional releases during a session, but sometimes, the case gain that comes from a session is very quiet and happens during the days after the session is over.

Sure, case gain is being able to get out of your body and fly off to the Van Allen Belts, but case gain is also being able to work with your boss for an hour and find some peace at the end of it rather than sea sickness. It's actually quite a joy to be able to work and not find yourself lower at the end of a day.

Case gain is also not getting enturbulated by the craziness AND OVERWHELMS of others, and being able to see and hold onto the hope and knowledge that people really can be helped. If you run overwhelm thoroughly enough on a pc who is ready for it with lots of earlier auditing, you will eventually come up to handling OT III which is everyone ELSE's overwhelm including all those pesky Body Thetans nobody believes in. OT III is such a long process only because you have to audit everyone else out of THEIR overwhelm! At least those who are bugging you.

So you had better be a good auditor. It starts with yourself, your parents, your wife and children, your friends and those who you work with during the day. It also starts with a thorough and unshakable understanding of HELP, CONTROL, COMMUNICATION, INTEREST and HAVINGNESS.

The end result is worth it, Freedom from Overwhelm and Awareness of Self as an Immortal Being, not to mention return of powers to act on your own determinism. You might even get to chose your next life and parents if you do it right.

There are a lot of present day OT's who will want good parents in their immediate next life. THEY are up to choosing their parents. Are you up to providing them the home and safe space they so desire? Do you want an OT child?

Where are all the Old Timers going to go in the next 10 to 20 years for Parents?

When it comes time for you to be OT and choose your next parents, will there BE any parents you will want to have? Or will the planet be a Zombie Zone, a worthless wasteland of arrogant zombies and sniveling cowards?

Well if you want people out there who can help you as a child when you come back you had better put them there by helping them first as a parent NOW, while you can.

The technology is available to do this.

You know helping people is not a matter of doing something strange to them, something new or alien or dangerous. People have help mixed up with Chemistry or Magic, or something a Doctor dispenses from his Black Magic Bag. This comes from a childhood time when the only help there was was being saved by an aspirin or a drug and never knowing why it worked.

You know people think that help means only helping someone who is down and out, someone who is DAMAGED, helping them to recover their functionality in life. Yes this is help, but people also help each other during the normal course of day to day action, any cooperation at all is just people working in tandem 'helping' each other play the game. Help doesn't always mean help from DAMAGE.

Help is any form of cooperation.

Help is really any cooperative CO-ACTION. People were doing just fine acting together and helping each other in the dance of life, until they got screwed up on the MOTIVATOR-OVERT and DED-DEDEX sequences. In other words helping by harming, at first accidentally, and then on purpose. The resulting regret, withholds and NO ACTION put a permanent damper on their production and joy in life.

Thus believe it or not, helping people consists mainly of rehabilitating their ability to help people! This may sound idiotic and circular, but really auditing is just the action of getting people back into the swing of life and willing to interact again and 'help' each other in the normal course of action without the fear of hurting each other and getting into uncontrollable angers, regrets, withholds and self-restraint.

The idea that being 'mortal' and stuck in a body are the result of efforts to help gone awry may stretch your imagination, but it is none the less true. Thus one can regain one's status as an Eternal Being by auditing help and its demise.

"How did becoming mortal help anyone?"

Help comes naturally to people who are on their Basic Purposes and have people to team up with. There is unhappiness in life because there are no more teams and no more goals, and people are full of safe solutions like forgetting their pasts and thinking they live only once. Not to mention exile, imprisonment, enslavement and entombment.

Thus help is not magic, it is not medicine, it is not chemistry, it is not witchcraft or a sorcerer's spell. It is not doing something arcane, mysterious, alien, strange or specialized that only the learned can know how to do.

Help is only getting people to look at, and re-evaluate how they have tried to help each other in the past, and the short sightedness of their solutions and the ultimate abandonment, entombment and demise that it led to.

The whole world we are stuck in, the whole mess, is merely the result of all the wrong turns we took on the road to helping each other survive as Immortal Beings!  
This is the message of Scientology. There IS NO MAGIC but the magic of one's own Spiritual and Eternal Sovereignty. THAT's the weird stuff.  
HELP is as humble as apple pie. One helps people by helping them RESTORE the help and co action they were indulging in before you ever came along. You do this by gleaning the confession, by relieving people of the burden of undischarged anger, regret and grief and sending them on their way.  
The result is humor, joy and peace. And LOTS of ACTION.  
And a stunning self confidence that would make you smile as wide as the sky.  
But that's not the magic of Scientology, that's the magic of YOU.  
Scientology is just the codification of the obvious way to help people after it all went wrong. Remember it went wrong on PURPOSE. You  
can't hand a thetan any condition without selling him a pretty goal to have that condition.  
Making a mess was just another pretty goal the thetan bought or made for himself.  
Fortunately the thetan also bought the goal to CLEAN IT ALL UP, in order to guarantee himself a way out.  
But the magic, the mystery of it all, the chemistry if you wish, is not in the help that we use to clean it all up, but lies in the fact that we are all here in the first place with this game to play, this love to give, and this incredible experience to share with each other.  
For where else could we have come back from the bottom of Hell, and live to tell the tale?  
Electra ----- Homer  
Wilson Smith This file may be found at [homer@rahul.net](mailto:homer@rahul.net) [ftp.rahul.net/pub/homer/act/EXM40.MEMO](ftp://rahul.net/pub/homer/act/EXM40.MEMO) Posted to usenet newsgroup: alt.clearing.technology



((My comments in double parentheses - Homer))

CHILD AND PARENT, AUDITOR AND PC

EXM - 41

Copyright (C) 1992 A Voice of the Free Zone (Electra)

Redistribution rights granted for non commercial purposes.

You can judge the sanity of a parent by his attitude towards help, especially help towards his children and help FROM his children.

Once a parent understands that auditing is helping people back to their own personal form of helping others, then he should be pretty enthusiastic about it.

If he is willing to have his children audited then he is pretty sane as a parent and his children will be happy.

Once you start auditing his children, one of the first things you will want to do is teach the child how to audit his parent. Children who can audit their parents turn out to be really big beings in good shape by the time they are 18 or 20 years old.

Any child of 5 can ask a parent,

"What is overwhelming you?"

"What does it justify?"

"What does it restrain?"

One of the biggest ARC Breaks children have with their parents is that the parent is chronically out of session with the child. They are not interested in their own case and they're not willing to talk to the auditor, the child.

The child can run on the parent,

"Why shouldn't I audit you?"

"Why should I audit you?"

until the parent cognites his way out of his considerations about being audited by the child.

Of course the parent will have to come up to being able to tell the truth to the child, which can be an awful long haul for some people.

But if you are a child, you have a pc in your parent whether you want one or not and the earlier you get started on cleaning up their case the better.

The worst they can do is torture you to death.

Is your life and comfort so precious to you, you can't do the right thing?

The problem of course is that it is very hard to help someone who has been harming you.

In this case the pc (parents) has been using and abusing the auditor (the child) from day one, wishing him dead, imprisoning him, enslaving him, killing him slowly and generally being cruel to their own agreements of decency.

If they hadn't been, there would be nothing to audit.

Thus it is a superhuman effort to get your parents to 'pick up the cans' and start talking about help and THEIR parents. But then that is what being an OT is all about. If you act like an OT you will become an OT. If you act like a sniveling coward, you will become a sniveling coward.

We all live in an Electronic Soup, sort of a conscious hologram gone haywire. Every where you turn people are adding to the chaos and confusion by emanating their aberrations into the space and time around them.

Even if you are clear and have provided a clean space for yourself

to occupy, you still have to deal with the aberrations and emanations of others.

If everyone you worked with during the day were clear, your wife, your children, your friends, your boss, the landlord, the grocer or whoever, you would have just that many more clear spaces you could wander in to and still feel at home.

If enough people were clear, you could make a network of clear spaces in the Electronic Soup that you only rarely had to leave to 'go outside'.

Therefore it's never a waste of time to audit an accessible person, no matter who they are or how 'low' their station in life.

Even if they are your parents.

Auditing only the rich or the famous, those who would reward you well, yet who are themselves totally inaccessible except for the vain glory of it all, is an overt act of magnitude better left to the Church.

Which would you rather do, live well in the Electronic Soup, or starve in a Clear Space?

Everyone faces this choice. In the short run the Electronic Soup seems to be the answer, but in the long run the Clear Space will provide the abundance you deserve.

So when it comes to your parents, teach them well, and audit them with ferocity and personal integrity, and they will repay you a thousand fold in a next life if not in this.

Remember, when you are the auditor, you're the boss. It doesn't matter how old you are or who you are auditing.

And that's being an OT.

Electra ----- Homer  
Wilson Smith This file may be found at [homer@rahul.net](mailto:homer@rahul.net) [ftp.rahul.net/pub/homer/act/](ftp://rahul.net/pub/homer/act/)  
EXM41.MEMO Posted to usenet newsgroup: [alt.clearing.technology](http://alt.clearing.technology)

((My comments in double parentheses - Homer))

ENGRAMS AND TRUTH

EXM - 42

Copyright (C) 1992 A Voice of the Free Zone (Electra)

Redistribution rights granted for non commercial purposes.

People are suffering from CHAINS of engrams. There are two basic chains of importance, although they never seem to get run in the Church.

The first chain is the chain of all engrams caused to you as a Parent by your Children. Child hates you, hits you over the head with a baseball bat, you die. That's a death engram on a chain of death engrams.

The second chain is the chain of all engrams caused to you as a Child by a Parent. Parent hates you, hits you over the head with a baseball bat, you die. That's a death engram on a chain of death engrams.

Then there are all the other chains of engrams that have been caused to you in the course of living either as a parent or a child or any other beingness.

Engrams that have been caused to you are brought into permanent restimulation to justify the engrams you have caused others.

Engrams are also brought into restimulation to restrain yourself from dramatizing other engrams you already have.

As a parent you treat your child like a doll in a doll house. That's your DED.

Suffocating and provoked, your child hits you over the head with a baseball bat and you die. That's your death engram. That's your MOTIVATOR. After you die you also regret mistreating your child.

Many life time's later, a parent suffocates and provokes you by treating you like a doll in a doll house. That's your DEDEX. You pick up on your earlier death engram at the hands of your own child in that past life, and you use this 'solution' to your problem with your parents in this life: you hit them over the head with a base ball bat. That's your DRAMATIZATION or OVERT. They die. You regret this.

Next life time you have similar parents who treat you like a doll in a doll house. That's another DEDEX. Again you pick up on your death engram as a parent at the hands of your own child and you START to dramatize it as the child. Only this time you remember your regret the last time you dramatized it. So you RESTRAIN completing the action.

You STARTED it, you turned it ON, but you didn't complete it, so you never turn it OFF. Thus you are stuck with a started but incompleting cycle of hitting them over the head with a bat. This leaves you IN the engram of being hit over the head with a bat. Thus you have a chronic headache.

Further to HELP you restrain your dramatization you pull in a counter engram caused to you by your parents such as birth. You USE the overwhelming forces in birth to counter and oppose the forces you are trying to dramatize on your parents in hitting them over the head. Thus you now also have birth in restimulation with the resultant chronic anoxia and MORE headaches.

Since your mother gave you a lot of sympathy around birth, you can get more sympathy from mother later by sticking yourself with that birth engram as hard as you can. Since your mother is now being sympathetic and nice to you this also goes to lessen your desire to dramatize hitting her on the head with a bat, which is the REAL agenda to pulling in the birth engram in the first place. The sympathy aspect is an after the fact perk that comes with using the birth engram to keep yourself from killing mommy.

Fear is the result of failed anger. If you get mad at your parents and start calling up a whirlwind of evil to do them in, to cause them to be afraid of you, and for what ever reason you decide in mid stroke that this is not a good idea, YOU will be in the middle of the whirlwind.

Usually the whirlwind that children call up to teach their parents a lesson is a serious death engram that their own children COMPLETED on them many life times before as a parent.

If you suffer from evil things coming after you in the night, its only because you called them up to go after your parents, and then changed your mind in mid stride.

Rather than change your mind and put them away, you keep your self in an indecision that leaves all this evil active but still on your side of the fence. Thus it eats you.

It is a memory of a time when it DID eat you, back in a time when your own child had the inclination to follow through on his doing you in.

If you call up a memory of being done in, in order to do someone else in, but then you just sit there in it, of course you will feel like you are being done in.

Thus hideous nightmares come after you in the night, and you have to check under your bed five times before you go to sleep, and you have to sleep with the lights on, and when you get older you freak the hell out on LSD etc. The monsters that are eating you now, were

memories of

monsters that ate you long ago, which you now called forth to eat your own parents during a moment of anger. You are sitting in the middle of those memories so of course they are still eating you.

The insane, the hallucinating psychotic, whatever is coming after them, they called up to sic on another being and then thought better of it. But they didn't want to close the box once they had opened it because they didn't want to feel the regret. Thus they get caught in a 'It's right, it's wrong' indecision and they go insane.

But this applies to everyone, not just the institutionalized. Some people go crazy, others march off to wars and a greater glory. Others turn to drugs or fantasy or false religions.

Most just raise children that hate them and go to work 9 to 5.

Anyone with a psychosomatic condition or any unwanted condition is caught in this trap, and so it needs to be taken apart on everyone. Only the Completely Gone are free from any unwanted conditions. They

are dramatizing without any restraint or regret.

So one way to run this on accessible people, those who know they are in trouble and wish to improve, is,

'What dramatization are you justifying?'

'What dramatization are you restraining?'

'What dramatization have you regretted?'

'What dramatization have you refused to apologize for?'

'What dramatization have you refused to admit you were wrong for?'

You should run this for you as a Child when your Parents dramatized against you, and for you as a Parent, when your Child dramatized against you.

For example,

'What dramatization have you justified as a mother in a past life?'

'What dramatization is a mother justifying in this life?'

'What dramatization has your child justified in a past life?'

'What dramatization are you justifying as a child in this life?'

Run 1.) Justify, 2.) Restrain, 3.) Regretted, 4.) Refused Apology for, and 5.) Refused to admit was wrong.

You can also run Service Facsimile Computations in the following manner, however they are after the fact of the above anger/regret cycle and so are a bit late on the chain.

'What have you used to justify not dealing with a child as a parent in a past life?'

'What has a parent used to justify not dealing with you as a child in this life?'

'What has a child used to justify not dealing with you as a parent in a past life?'

'What are you using to justify not dealing with a parent as a child in this life?'

Don't forget the remaining 4 flows of the 8 flows of forgetfulness.

BIRTH

DMSMH spent a lot of time talking about birth and running it out. Primal Scream finally admitted that birth was there and the engram during birth set the stage for the person's entire approach to life later. If the baby 'won' by fighting like hell, then he will be a fighter. If the baby was beaten down to apathy by anoxia and 'won' by giving up and letting mother do all the work getting him out, then he will be a passive apathetic person during life.

((This is L. Kin's 2nd postulate, some of which are made by the body during its birth.

Good for body group auditing.))

This of course is only true because birth is BROUGHT into restimulation after one of these anger/regret cycles mentioned above, somewhere after the child is able to regret wishing all Hell loose on his parents.

A child is a God of Beauty. What would move him to call up the hosts of Hell on his parents?

Thus if you run out the anger/regret cycle which is the reason for having the birth in restimulation in the first place, along with the whole rest of his track, then his entire engram bank will go out of restimulation and the person will no longer be effected by it, unless he CHOOSES to be.

Most people are way below being able to run out the reason their engrams are keyed in, or so LRH thought. Thus he concentrated on

running out the actual engram. I mean its there in present time giving the person a hell of a time, so why not just run it out?

Because the person NEEDS it.

It is almost impossible to run out an engram that the person is using as a safe solution to keep the lid on his own personal Pandora's Box of Evil and Hideous Darkness. The child is PISSED, man. But he also doesn't want to be pissed. It is this conflict between being mad and sad, anger and regret, fury and apology, that keeps the bank ON. The engram bank has come to be a safe solution to both anger and regret.

It keeps the guy unable to get angry, it justifies his past angers so that he doesn't have to feel regret, and it gets him sympathy from the people who are pissing him off, so

they don't piss him off any more. What a deal.

However as you audit the central trauma on the person's case, his anger/regret/justification/restraint cycles, you will find that these blatant engrams like birth or whatever come to the surface and much of them can be run out Dianetically as engrams, using standard R3R. This is because you have already run out much of the being's need to have them there in the first place. But then they will recess, which means they will go under again and can't be contacted until you blow more of the anger/regret secondaries that are really messing the case up.

Having engrams is no big deal. A Clear can have engrams until the cows come home. But a being puts them into chronic restimulation because he needs them as a safe solution to the anger/regret conflict that is destroying his soul.

If the being says 'What anger? What regret?' you know he has done a good job of it. That's called a 'What Monster?' case. You know, 'What Evil?', 'What Body Thetans?' Such a being can neither cry nor laugh at will, and will usually be addicted to one or more substances or activities that he uses to fill the Black Hole he calls his Soul. But there is another problem here with auditing Birth that is also not mentioned in Dianetics. That is, not only have you had many births as a child, but you have also GIVEN BIRTH many times as a mother!

As usual you will never run out any chain unless you run the balancing flow.

The important point here is that birth is an engram of magnitude to both mother AND child. It is not an identical engram, although they usually have identical word content as both beings pick up everything that happens during the birth. The more drugged and out cold the mother is, the more drugged and out cold the fetus is too. Thus such birth engrams are killers, once they are brought into play.

There is no such thing as an innocent CHRONIC victim.

Because the birth engram happens to both mother and child, and because they are so similar in content, the birth engram you received from and gave to your mother as a child in his life matches up with the

birth engram you gave to and received from your child as a mother in a past life!

Thus when you go to audit birth you are auditing two highly intertwined and opposing chains. Chain 1 is the chain of all births you have given as a mother, and Chain 2 is the chain of all births you have received as a child.

Each chain has at least as many engrams as the being has had lives because each life started with a birth engram! The mother chain can have more because mother's often give more than one birth in each life.

The engram received by the mother during birth can be fatal and in any case is recorded in both mother AND child as something done to the mother by the child. The engram received by the child during birth can be fatal and is recorded in both mother AND child as something done to the child by the mother.

One way to run this is as follows with special attention given to fatal and near fatal births for either mother or child.

'What have you done to a child during birth as a mother in a past life?'

'What has your mother done to you during a birth as a child in this life?'

'What has a child done to you during birth as a mother in a past life?'

'What have you done to a mother during birth as a child in this life?'

Remember that these engrams will only be available for running out after you have gotten some of the core of evil hate and regret off the case. But once they show up, and they will if you reach tears and anger, these birth engrams should run out easily if you keep all flows going.

As you keep running this stuff you will find that the being has some amazing stuff in restimulation. He has got his whole prenatal track in full bloom, so if he had a mother who tried to abort him, or did drugs, or had sex, or tried to kill herself, or screwed around with other men, or got into fights with dad, or got sick etc, he will have lots more than birth in restimulation. Anything to make mother wrong, and himself safe from impending matricide.

If mother felt the slightest bit sorry for these things that she did, if that regret is recorded IN the engram she caused to her child, then you can bet your pc will be holding on to that part of his track the hardest. That's because the best way to keep himself from murdering mother, is to get himself to LIKE her, and if she is feeling sorry for what she did, boy you can be sure he will like her. Its sort of a second rate affinity, but it works to cool off the matricide.

Sympathy engrams can be deadly. The mother is sticking a knitting needle through the fetus's eyes and spine all the while saying, 'Oh you poor dear thing, I love you so, but I have to do this, you understand don't you, I know I will never forgive myself, its for your own good!' Not only do the words get recorded in the engram, but so does mother's tears and love for the unborn child.

It's not the words that are important, its the feelings implied by the words and the tone with which they are said. Its also the feelings implied by the actions taken. If the actions and the words are in conflict the engram can be hell to get rid of.

Mainly the pc has to realize there IS a conflict and that mother was a bit loopy on 'what was good for the child'.

Her love for the child is greatest and most expressed at the very moment she is trying to kill it!

You can be sure that the child will be using this engram to the hilt to get mother to love him again and feel sorry for all the mean things that the mother is doing to him.

You see the FETUS LIVED THROUGH THE ABORTION!

So your pc will be walking around with holes burning through him and his spine all out of whack, just knowing that mommy loves him like he is, sick, dead and dying.

Electra -----

Homer Wilson Smith This file may be found at [homer@rahul.net](mailto:homer@rahul.net) [ftp.rahul.net/pub/homer/act/EXM42.MEMO](ftp://rahul.net/pub/homer/act/EXM42.MEMO) Posted to usenet newsgroup: alt.clearing.technology

((My comments in double parentheses - Homer))

WHAT IS A PSYCHOSOMATIC?

EXM - 43

Copyright (C) 1992 A Voice of the Free Zone (Electra)

Redistribution rights granted for non commercial purposes.

A psychosomatic is any chronic unwanted condition in your body, heart, mind or soul caused by chronic restimulation of engrams.

Psychosomatic conditions are caused by engrams brought into play to justify and restrain regretted DEDS or dramatizations. A DED is an unprovoked or accidental overt act you committed against another. A dramatization is acting out what someone else did to you in an earlier engram.

A person with no regret will have no psychosomatic conditions. A person without any psychosomatic conditions is either Clear or in the middle of a full blown dramatization without any restraint or regret.

In this case, since he is doing to others what was done to him, he is as far from clear self determinism as he can get and probably could be labeled psychotic. He is perfectly happy and comfortable murdering people overtly or covertly and being very smug and self satisfied about it.

Therefore watch out for the being who has no chronic unwanted physical, emotional, mental or spiritual conditions. They are either clear or gone.

Some Churchie Clears are Gones. They usually apply for management positions in the Church. Often they are dramatizing OT III. Anyone who isn't an OT III is certainly dramatizing OT III somewhere. Such a being's intention is to overwhelm others as they themselves have been overwhelmed. Unless of course you align with them in their efforts to overwhelm others, in which case they treat you like a king. Thus they act like huge vacuum cleaners collecting to themselves vast congregations of overwhelmed beings whose only escape from overwhelm is to overwhelm others or else convert them to their own methods of overwhelming others.

Sort of a growing cesspool of overt acts with a whirlpool at the center of the Church.

A Clear has no engrams to dramatize, or perhaps they have kept their engrams around as a conversation piece. The point is they are not dramatizing them. They can not be provoked into to doing to others what was done to them. Further their engrams are not charged and remain as fully inspectable analytical memories to cherish.

Initially all engrams are bad in that they lay down an area of the memory filled with pain and unconsciousness. The unconsciousness in the memory prevents it from being easily analytically inspected. Once an engram is pulled into play, the being no longer is aware of it and the pain and unconsciousness in the engram can cause the being to dramatize it unwillingly. The engram kind of pokes you until you act it out. If you can take on any valence in the engram but your own (pain) you can then feel what they felt rather than what you felt during the incident.

This helps you escape the pain of the engram poking you.

That usually means getting murderously mad or some such thing, because that is what they did to you when you received the engram you are now dramatizing.

For example, someone gets murderously mad at you for taking his girl friend. He storms in one night and runs you through with a sword. The engram contains three valences. You who are suffering death, he who is feeling rage, and the girl who is weeping over in the corner.

If you use this engram for what ever reason, if you pull it into play, you will be constantly feeling the pain and unconsciousness of dying impinging on you. To avoid this, all you have to do is go into one of the other valences in the engram. If you become the guy who killed you, you will feel murderous rage all day long and will probably take up killing people who look at your girl wrong. But at least you won't feel like you are dying, get it?

So pulling engrams in on yourself is a very dangerous proposition, and usually causes more trouble in the long run than it is worth.

Since most engrams of importance are death engrams, dramatizing one of these out of valence can get you electrocuted for murder.

Ever wonder how you made it this far in this life without getting put on death row? Well, you are doing an excellent job of holding a whole bank full of death engrams at bay.

Death engrams in bodies lie on top of earlier whole track electronic and electric shock engrams, so you can see what the psychiatric and legal bozos are dramatizing with their electroshock and electrocution therapies for the insane and the criminal.

They used to take bodies blind folded and beaten, and wrap them around tightly in rope and tie them on all four limbs with chains 2 inches thick and hang them like a crucifix from the walls and ceilings. Then they would pump amperes of current into the body for DAYS, never

quite letting it die, all the while SAYING things to it like 'you will obey, Jesus died for your sins, praise God almighty, you will go to hell if you are bad etc.'

Somewhere around day two the body went into a permanent slow murderous rage and finally quieted down into an apathy so sad to see, hoping to die. Starving and beaten, they would take the being off his electronic cross and let him back into society to function as a 'normal being'.

Often he would take up religion immediately or apply for work at the state offices and become one of the people who did these things to others.

Most people in this society have been through his kind of punishment, sometimes for many lifetimes in a row, and now that they are on Earth, they are happy to live once and die once and perhaps go to Heaven if they are good.

Their basic feeling about life is they can't wait to die, so they create wars to help them get to Heaven forthwith.

Or they become people who torture people and animals for Religion or Science, or sometimes just for fun. Have you ever tortured anything for fun? Why?

This mechanism of valences explains why the worst thing you can do to a person who is dramatizing is to break his dramatization. That means stop it cold. By using the engram and dramatizing it out of valence he is bringing it into full restimulation. But he is not feeling his side of it. If you break the dramatization and force him back into his own valence by stopping all dramatized action, he will suddenly and precipitously suffer his own pain in the incident. This can kill him, because in the incident he died or worse.

Thus parents are very bent on not letting the child stop their murderous little dramatizations. They might die and they know it, and they have to 'stay alive for the kids'.

When a being regrets a dramatization he tries to stop it mid cycle.

Thus 1/2 of the psychosomatic condition is caused by the in-valence pain of the engram halted in mid dramatization. The other 1/2 of the psychosomatic pain is caused by the further engrams the being drags in to justify and restrain his dramatization.

Thus all psychosomatics contain two pains in one.

His error is as follows. He gets provoked and dramatizes an engram in punishment and vengeance and then feels sorry for it. That's the regret following the anger. Rather than just put it away, he JUSTIFIES what he did by pulling in another painful incident that makes it more right that he dramatized in the first place. The more bad things he can show were done to him, the less regret he needs to feel for his anger even if those bad things had nothing to do with his anger.

He then further uses these new incidents to limit himself and restrain himself from getting angry again because he knows it was wrong even though he is pretending it is right.

Not all anger is wrong. But he is very concerned about a moment when he thought his anger WAS wrong. In fact he may consider that it ruined his career as a human being.

People often get murderously mad at people they love deeply, because the other party is acting criminal at the time. Thus children wish off the most brutal things on their parents and then regret them a moment or years later when they see how bad off their parents really are.

So a being who has gone through one of these anger/regret cycles is in the following conundrum. He has admitted he was wrong and wants to stop doing it. But rather than just be done with it, he makes the error of trying to make what he did RIGHT, and THEN STOP doing it so he doesn't have to live with having been wrong for the rest of time.

He says to himself 'I will make what I did right just this once, but then I will NEVER do it again!'

Unfortunately by making what he did right, he has to sort of keep doing it, because by never doing it again he is admitting it was wrong to do. Thus he keeps in chronic restimulation what provoked him in the first place to remind him that what he did was right, which constantly pokes him into doing it again. But he doesn't want to do it again because he knows it IS wrong to do. So he is constantly on the verge of doing it and yet always restraining it. And THAT is the anatomy of chronic restimulation of the bank.

The way out of this mess is to admit what you did was wrong and be willing to live with that for the rest of time. Not all anger is wrong, it's ok to make a mistake, even if it's with anger. You are not the only one, and any memory can be as-is-ed once you see you set it up to have a fall.

Thus willingness to have been wrong is a being's only saving grace.

This puts the present dramatization out of self restimulation for good, and thus the need for the remaining engrams to justify and restrain the dramatization also vanishes.

This is called a RELEASE in Scientology. Once you release a being, you can then proceed to erase his engram bank so that he is never prone to dramatize it again and get himself back into the same mess. And THAT's a Clear.

THE NO SYMPATHY SANDWICH



NO SYMPATHY, 1.2 on the tone scale, is the last overt attack tone before the being goes quiet on his rage into Unexpressed Resentment at 1.15.

There is something called the No Sympathy Sandwich. You dramatize No Sympathy at someone. You regret it, recognizing you were wrong. You can't stand the thought of living with this error for the rest of time. So you find something MORE they did to you that justifies your No Sympathy. You go back to feeling No Sympathy for them.

Thus the No Sympathy Sandwich has the following anatomy.

No Sympathy - Regret - Justification - No Sympathy

The record of this is contained in clear detail in the being's time track. There is definitely a moment of deep regret there, even if it's only for a millisecond, those sad eyes of who he ruined are looking right at him and are recorded in total detail and crystal clarity in his time track, but then he pulls in the false justifier and snaps back into No Sympathy as if nothing ever happened to break the continuity.

He is trying to pretend that the regret and justification part of the sandwich never happened, thus he will be hell bent on hiding that part of his track from others. This is a withhold.

It is also the reason he loses his telepathy.

He doesn't want others to see his pictures or his mind, all those sad eyes you know, because then they would know the truth about what a cad he had been.

So he separates himself off from others on the thetan plane, and walls himself in with a big wall of hideous blackness so others can't see in. If they try to see his pictures they will just find a wall of appalling No Sympathy looking back out at them! 'How DARE you invade my privacy!' So no one will dare look in. Of course he can't see out through his own blackness either! So no one can read minds any more and auditing is hard as hell.

When you finally get over this stuff, you can see other thetans again directly because you are willing to have other's look into your pictures, so you can look out to their pictures. You may see only blackness covering their pictures though because they are still doing the same thing you were.

If they put up a picture for you to see though, you can see it too.

If you are willing to have others look in, you can look out.

Anyhow once you can do this you can audit others telepathically without an E-meter.

That's what OT III and BT's are all about.

You get to audit a thousand pesky little body thetans out of THEIR No Sympathy Sandwiches!

Electra -----

Homer Wilson Smith This file may be found at [homer@rahul.net](mailto:homer@rahul.net) [ftp.rahul.net/pub/homer/act/EXM43.MEMO](ftp://rahul.net/pub/homer/act/EXM43.MEMO) Posted to usenet newsgroup: alt.clearing.technology

((My comments in double parentheses - Homer)) THE CORE AND NO-SYMPATHY EXM - 44  
 Copyright (C) 1992 A Voice of the Free Zone (Electra) Redistribution rights granted for non commercial purposes. 'What No Sympathy has there been?' 'What No Sympathy have you regretted?' 'What No Sympathy have you justified?' 'What No Sympathy have you gone back to doing?' 'What No Sympathy have you restrained?' There is an indecision and a DECISION ABOUT THE INDECISION right between the regret and the justification. Indecision and Decision about Indecision | No Sympathy - Regret - Justification - No Sympathy The full cycle goes as follows. 1.) Provocation 2.) Restimulation 3.) Dramatization 4.) No Sympathy 5.) Recognition of Error 6.) Regret 7.) Indecision 8.) Decision about Indecision 9.) Refused Error 9a.) Refused Correction 9b.) Making something wrong right, making right what isn't. 10.) Refused Apology 11.) Refused Confession 12.) Refused Repentance 12a.) Refused Contrition 13.) Refused Forgiveness 13a.) Refused Absolution 14.) Justification 15.) Chronic unwanted condition or overwhelm 16.) Re-Dramatization 17.) No Sympathy 18.) Restraint The point you need to find is number 8. The whole thing is held in place by the being's Decision about Indecision. He is trying to pretend that the stretch of his time track from step 5 through step 16 never happened. He wants every one to think that it was just No Sympathy all the way through, and that he was RIGHT for what he did. Thus he is burying the middle part of his No Sympathy Sandwich out of sight and out of mind. This will resolve the ALL BLACK case, because he is using blackness to hide his regret, indecision, decision about indecision, and justification from himself and everyone else. This is the core. The blackness you see when you close your eyes is that blackness. 'The light of the body is the eye: if therefore thine eye be single, thy whole body shall be full of light. But if thine eye be evil, they whole body shall be full of darkness. If therefore the light that is in thee be darkness, how great is that darkness!' St. Matthew 6:22 Any part of the 16 part cycle above can be run with benefit. 1.) 'Tell me about Provocation' 2.) 'Tell me about Restimulation' 3.) 'Tell me about Dramatization' 4.) 'Tell me about No Sympathy' 5.) 'Tell me about Recognition of Error' 6.) 'Tell me about Regret' 7.) 'Tell me about Indecision' 8.) 'Tell me about Decision about Indecision' 9.) 'Tell me about Refused Error' 9a.) 'Tell me about Refused Correction' 9b.) 'Tell me about making something wrong right.' 9b.) 'Tell me about making something right wrong.' 10.) 'Tell me about Refused Apology' 11.) 'Tell me about Refused Confession' 12.) 'Tell me about Refused Repentance' 13.) 'Tell me about Refused Forgiveness' 14.) 'Tell me about Justification' 15.) 'Tell me about Chronic unwanted condition or overwhelm' 16.) 'Tell me about Re-Dramatization' 17.) 'Tell me about No Sympathy' 18.) 'Tell me about Restraint' etc. You can run SOLUTION/PROBLEM on each one of these. For example, 'Tell me about Refused Apology.' 'How has this been a Solution for you?' 'How has this been a Problem to you?' What you want are the core decisions that go into locking up the bank on the person which in this case involve justification, refused regret, refused error, refused apology, refused confession, and refused repentance. An apology can be given to and received from. You can refuse to give an apology to someone, and you can to refuse to receive (accept) an apology from someone. If you OWE someone an apology, or you owe them to accept theirs, and you don't, then you will screw your self to the wall with your own wrongness. People often refuse to apologize for something they regret because the other person is refusing to apologize to them for something too. People feel 'taken' if they admit they were wrong to someone who is still refusing to do the same. Thus two wrongs come to make a right. If they won't apologize, I won't apologize. Both beings go down the tubes. The REGRET is real, so it MUST be apologized, there is no other way out. It really has nothing to do with what the other being is doing. It's your own heart that makes the demand. Your conscience has nothing to do with their conscience. Refusing to give an apology that you owe to someone because they are refusing to give an apology they owe to you is very bad business and is the mark of a small being. Its also a fast way to become a smaller being. A big being will make his apologies to anyone, no matter who they are or what they are doing. This is a lesson every thetan on Earth has failed, and every thetan on Earth must re-learn if they are to become full OT. The alternative is unconfrontable. There are only two routes out of here, up or down. You either go out with wings, or you go out in a coffin. THIS is the deciding point as to whether a being makes it out of here or not: Can he apologize to his worst enemy for what he truly regrets, no matter how much the enemy is refusing to do the same? Nobility demands its due, even if you are the only being with any decency left alive in the universe. If you refuse to do the right thing only because everyone else is doing the wrong thing, then you will be buried under their mistakes. So running refused apology can be the make break point of a case and a thorough address to the subject will do wonders for your pc and raise him miles up the tone scale. As usual you want to run this on all 8 flows of Parent and Child and any other terminals you might find. You will want to run both 'refused to give an apology to' and 'refused to receive an apology from'. Run it as Parent and Child, Mother and Son, Father and Daughter, and every combination that you can think of. 1. Have you

refused an apology to a Child as a Parent in a past life? 2. Has a Parent refused an apology to you as a Child in this life? 3. Has a Child refused an apology to you as a Parent in a past life? 4. Have you refused an apology to a Parent as a Child in this life? 5. Has any Parent refused an apology to any Child in any life? 6. Has any Child refused an apology to any Parent in any life? 7. Have you refused an apology to yourself as a Parent in a past life? 8. Have you refused an apology to yourself as a Child in this life? Remember you don't have to use these dogmatic forms to audit these questions on people. Once they have some understanding they will want the questions simplified as much as possible. Also the order of them can be changed to whatever suits your pc and releases the most charge per unit time. For example, 'Is there a refused apology?' 'Have you refused an apology to a Son?' (as a Mother) 'Has a Mother refused you an apology?' (as a Son) 'Has a Son refused you an apology?' (as a Mother) 'Have you refused an apology to a Mother?' (as a Son) Don't forget that what your children did to you as a parent in a past life is critical to what you did to your parents as a child in this life. If you don't catch the earlier charge you will never run out the charge of what you did to your parents in this life time. Where do you think you got most of your horrid ideas from anyway? People complain about the implied infinite regression in the above material. What you did in anger to your parents in this life is a dramatization of what your child did to you as a parent in a past life. But THAT child got it from HIS children when HE was a parent, etc. Didn't anyone START IT? We are all looking for the dude who started it, someone we can finally blame for the miserable mess we are all in. Blame is assigning cause to others for wronging oneself. Regret is assigning cause to oneself for wronging others. Well there is either an infinite regression or else somewhere back along the track there was a Child Turd 1, who was hired and payed by us to dramatize on us as parents (The MOTIVATOR) so that we could then get on with our GPM of 'To Go to Hell' by dramatizing on others (The OVERT) and regretting it. If so, he started it, but we paid him to do so. Don't discount the possibility that your pc was himself at onetime a Parental Turd 1, acting out self elected cruelty as a Parent towards a Child (The DED), so that he could enjoy reaping the rewards of all those cruel things his parents did to him later on the track (The DEDEX). The question of who started it all and why, is a big one and is probably high on your pc's mind. The day he figures it out he will be an OT. Electra -----  
----- Homer Wilson Smith This file may be found at homer@rahul.net  
ftp.rahul.net/pub/homer/act/EXM44.MEMO Posted to usenet newsgroup:  
alt.clearing.technology

((My comments in double parentheses - Homer))

LOCKED DICHOTOMIES

EXM - 45

Copyright (C) 1992 A Voice of the Free Zone (Electra)

Redistribution rights granted for non commercial purposes.

A DICOM is a Dichotomy of Comparable and Opposite Magnitude.

Beauty and Ugly, Good and Evil, Immortal and Mortal are such dichotomies, or dicoms for short.

A locked dichotomy is when one side of a dichotomy is always and compulsively associated with the same side of another dichotomy.

For example, Good is always Beautiful, and Evil is always Ugly.

Locked dicoms are what makes a thetan human and in fact freeing up these dichotomies is the route to OT.

An OT is someone who is willing and able to become a human being. He is also willing and able to create all the horrible circumstances that these poor human beings find themselves in. Volcanoes,

Earthquakes, Tornadoes, Tidal Waves, Asteroids, Ice Ages, Catastrophes, Pestilence, Plague, Famine and Fear.

An OT is able to find Beauty in CREATE SURVIVE DESTROY, humans are only able to find Beauty in SURVIVE. No human in his right mind would have CREATED the world in the condition it is in. Everything needs to live by killing something else for food. This is horror at its best. A human finds it hard to swallow, an OT can see the aesthetic to it. Some people handle this problem by saying that everything that is good was made by God, and everything bad was made by humans.

But the truth is that everything was made by God who then became those humans. Thus God finds beauty in living by killing, in lifetimes of work being wiped out by the convulsions of the ground, and by the arbitrary ending of it all by the slightest misstep of the cosmos.

God is into games, he is into PLAYING. Humans are into WINNING. Humans feel that if they lose the game of survival, of finding food, getting a job, staying alive as a body, they will not be able to play any more games. Therefore they MUST win at all costs. This opens the door to Corruption, Temptation and Seduction, and getting others to play for you, to take the risks and let you reap the rewards.

Needing to WIN a game in order to be allowed to play further games later is the basic on the demise of sportsmanship in life with its attention on how you play rather than whether you win. If losing a game means you DIE, then to hell with how you play, let the other guy die for you and win yourself at all costs. You can see the strain this puts on Honor, Dignity and Ethics, not to mention Nobility, Courage, and Decency.

Further, humans resent these games where they think they must win to continue playing other games, so they would never create such games for themselves, but they are also totally unwilling to destroy these games for they think it is the only game they have. Thus they are into

SURVIVAL of the game, and not into CREATION and DESTRUCTION of the game.

Thus Gods are into CREATE SURVIVE DESTROY. (PLAYING)

Humans are only into SURVIVE. (WINNING)

Gods do not associate the losing of any particular game with not being able to play ever again, because Gods can MAKE games and DESTROY them. Humans are only able to PLAY them until they lose for good. In fact if you ask any human with any honesty still left in his bones, what he really thinks of God, he will tell you the Guy is a monster. At the least the human will say that he himself would not have made the world the way it was, and he can't quite figure out what God is about.

Well Gods are about PLAYING games and they remain Gods to the degree that they keep PLAYING the game in mind. To a God WINNING or LOOSING a game both result in the loss of the game, and the need to CREATE a new one.

Humans are into WINNING games, and they remain human to the degree that they pay attention to WINNING games at the expense of PLAYING them. It is a cruel trick to connect the playing of future games to the winning of present games. That is something only a God would do to himself in his quest to become human.

So what God is about is unlocking dichotomies, and if you want to become a God, an OT responsible for your own condition and everyone else's too, then you will have to unlock all the dichotomies in your mind.

Consider for example Beautiful Evil. Kind of Monstrous, eh? But there could not be any Evil in the world if it weren't Beautiful! For a thetan can not natively create anything that is not Beautiful. That is why people freak out on LSD, they go up to these higher planes of existence, they see all this weird beauty they can't understand and they get

overwhelmed by the strangeness of the other determinism of it all.

Who wants to be totally responsible for all the Evil in the world?

However, if they are bright, they will find the humor and laugh their heads off for 8 hours. ((LSD trips last for 8 hours.))

Evil is not a mistake.

Evil is not a flaw.

Without Evil there is no Humor.

If you never find the Evil you will never find the Humor. And if you never find the Humor, you will never find the Peace.

People can't handle LSD, because it takes them up into the OT AESTHETIC BANDS that were used to create this house of horrors we call Earth in the first place.

That's the 9th dynamic of Scientology, AESTHETICS.

We are not recommending that everyone go out and commit Evil, that's not OT, that's human. The human wants to do Evil to others, but have no Evil done to him. The OT is willing to create an entire universe of Evil and then jump into it HIMSELF. He invents things to EAT HIM. If others want to jump into his game and get eaten too, well they are most welcome but he will probably charge them a buck or two for the privilege.

The OT that creates Evil is not BEING Evil, he is being BEAUTIFUL. The human that gives up fighting Evil in apathy, and goes over to the Dark Side of the Force, is not being beautiful, he is being Evil.

So the following processes might be used to get someone to look at and cognite about his own locked dichotomies and possibly take himself to a more serene but Godly state about the world around him.

It's nice to be able to move objects at a distance and read minds a couple of countries away, but it also helps to be able to walk through the day and not be constantly suppressing fear and shutting out thoughts about death and what comes after and what came before. THAT is the true benefit of being an OT. It is not in the ability to move mountains, but in the ability to NOT be moved in your soul unless you should so chose. Emotional peace, humor and serenity along with the willingness to scare the hell out of yourself, are much higher goals than the ability

to scare the hell out of others with physical powers. If you don't have emotional Godhood, you are just bound to misuse the physical Godhood trying to protect your own human heart.

True Physical Godhood arises from Emotional Godhood, which arises from Mental Godhood which arises from Spiritual Godhood.

But emotional Godhood is the ability to see the beauty of suffering, the beauty of a whole world who can't see the beauty of anything. If you can walk in THAT battle field and have a good time, then you are truly an OT.

People create the Evil because they want the Humor at the end. That's your job as an Auditor, to walk your pc from the depths of despair to the reliefs of laughter.

Many will not get the joke and many will try to stop you on your way, but all will be gotten someday.

You don't get there by FORCING the matter. Reattaining OT aesthetic awareness is a big deal, one that will take most people many lifetimes to accomplish if and when they even try.

People try to reach OT by pretending that pain does not matter, or by taking on an evil valence and laughing at the pain of others. But they find little humor in the pain they have suffered themselves.

THAT'S what auditing is all about, finding the humor to your own pain, your own ludicrous demise.

Thus running Beautiful Evil and Ugly Good will go a long way to giving your pc a glimpse of the OT states he is headed for. A minimum cognition might be along the lines of 'The purpose of Beautiful Evil is to destroy Ugly Good, and the purpose of Beautiful Good is to destroy Ugly Evil', etc.

But don't evaluate for your pc, let him struggle with the concepts himself. He is an OT after all and only he can understand the beauty of his own Hell.

At which point there will be no Hell for him, only a Heaven of clear sweet laughter ringing forever in the hallways of Eternity.

And of course Peace.

REST

Another thing you are going to come across is the fact that your pc has Eternity confused with an INFINITE AMOUNT OF TIME. Eternity is timeless and 'above' time. The Big Snooze is up in that area and is the Big Rest or the Big Sleep.

It is Eternal in that the thetan can stay there as 'long as he wants' and can not be impinged upon unless he should so choose. However he does not HAVE to stay there and can instead choose to 'wake up at any time' and enter a dream, and play a game or join others playing a game.

Once in a time stream, the thetan can start to think of Eternity as an infinite amount of time. This is a Big Error. When he decides he doesn't want to play a game any more,

rather than leave the time stream behind, he tries to rest IN the time stream. He tries to reattain the Big Snooze by going to sleep in the dream.

But as long as he is in the time stream he can be impinged upon and WILL be eventually. Thus he gets the idea that he can not rest as long as he might want, and suddenly the thought of 'living forever' becomes a nightmare to him.

Living is enforced work. Dying is inhibited work. The Big Snooze is freedom from either and the willingness and ability to choose both.

Thus the thetan gets into a problem with living forever because he detests having to be conscious beyond his own willingness to be so. He can't drop out at any time, mainly because he is trying to drop out by dropping in further, ((into further unconsciousness)) and he starts to try to make himself go to sleep forever while still in the time stream. Failing this he will then take on beingness's that hold out the PROMISE of being able to sleep forever (dying) and that may be part of how some thetans came to be 'mortal' humans.

Which is worse, to HAVE to be awake forever, or to HAVE to be asleep forever? You see once the CHOICE is gone, the thetan detests either, and will yo-yo back and forth between various solutions that

allow him to live forever or die forever.

He doesn't want to die forever so he tries to live forever. But then he doesn't want to live forever, so he tries to die forever. Both are intolerable because being conscious forever or being unconscious forever are alike hells.

He will thus get stuck in the Ugliness of Immortality and the Ugliness of Mortality, and what ever you talk to him about, he won't want to know about it. This is possibly a basic on inaccessibility.

As for those still bent on 'solutions' of one kind or another, a little discussion will show them that their solution falls far short of what they really desire, which is freedom to be awake or not awake at will.

Ask any Christian if he will be ABLE to sleep forever once he gets to Heaven. He won't appreciate your wake up call.

Thus the following processes will go a long way to breaking this material open on your pc. This is not for your sweetness and light case

who wants to be a better human. This is for those of you who want to go OT in this life and are willing to risk death to attain it. If you are still protecting your little life bubble in this dream you probably should steer clear of this stuff.

Or perhaps you should pay for Church auditing. That's a good chunk of what you are paying for there, you know, SAFETY.

If you are prepared to face your Maker alone with an even keel then by all means, dive in.

Run it absolutely muzzled, don't say a word to your pc except when you ask the question. Then let the pc answer and TELL YOU WHEN THEY ARE DONE. Then give them the next question. Go around and around the questions. You won't have to run it for long before they either bolt out the door or start some serious cogniting.

'Tell me about Beautiful Good.'

'Tell me about Ugly Good.'

'Tell me about Beautiful Evil.'

'Tell me about Ugly Evil.'

'Tell me about the Beauty of Immortality.'

'Tell me about the Ugly of Immortality.'

'Tell me about the Beauty of Mortality.'

'Tell me about the Ugly of Mortality.'

There's another little thing you might be interested in. People tend to fall down the tone scale in steps and they fall down these dichotomies into a locked condition in the same way.

A guy is born and has a good memory and records lots of fun times in it. So he's into the Beauty of Memory. Then one day he gets mad at his mother and kills her in a fit of rage, but then he regrets what he did and so he begins to regret the day he was born. His Memory begins to bother him with guilt and he wishes he could forget what he did. This is the Ugly of Memory.

After a couple of trips to the drug store or the local opium den he finds that his memory is gone and he has forgotten what he didn't want to remember. Eventually he doesn't even know he has forgotten something. His safe solution is 'Don't dwell on the past, what's gone

is gone, better to leave it buried, time heals all wounds.' This makes him feel better, so he is into the Beauty of No Memory.

He will also be totally opposed to any form of Scientology Auditing.

A long time later he realizes he has fallen into a pit and can't remember a thing and he feels really bad about this. So this is the Ugly of No Memory. At this time he becomes a suitable candidate for Scientology Auditing if he has any money left from the opium dens.

You can run this with the following.

'Tell me about the Beauty of Memory.'

'Tell me about the Ugly of Memory.'

'Tell me about the Beauty of No Memory.'

'Tell me about the Ugly of No Memory.'

Just run them around in a circle as above totally muzzled.

#### QUESTIONS AND ROTE FORM

On any of these questions, if your pc can't get any specific answers to them, use 'Get the idea of'. In other words instead of

'What have you done to a Child as a Parent?'

use

'Get the idea of doing something to a Child as a Parent.'

Your pc merely has to 'get the idea of' and say 'ok', and you give the command again.

Often your pc will get the efforts involved, the overts, the withhold, the 'refuse to talk about it', and never get what it is he did. This is fine, its called effort

processing and can release untold quantities of subterranean charge from the central core of your pc's bank.

Another minor point, the literal answer to a question like 'Have you done anything to a Child as a Parent?' is yes or no, but what you want is WHAT was done. Thus the correct question is 'WHAT have you done to a Child as a Parent.' But this assumes the pc HAS done such a thing which he may not have. The clumsy way to handle this, is to first ask him if he has done something, and if he says yes, then ask him what it is. But this is getting lost in rote form which can be a session killer and an ARC Break to your pc.

I am assuming you are auditing either yourself or a very well educated pc who can take full responsibility for the session and the auditor (who should be doing the same thing!). Thus as long as the pc understands what you are asking for and the intent of the question, it doesn't matter how you word it, and in fact you will find that often the wording should be changed to get the biggest bite out of it.

For example there are many ways to ask for a withhold. Not all of them will read, and not all of them will bite, even though the withhold is right there and begging to be pulled.

'Do you have a withhold?'

'What are you withholding?'

'Are you withholding anything?'

'Is there a withhold?'

'Some withhold in present time?'

'Have you ever withheld anything?'

'What have you done?'

'What are you doing?'

'What don't you want others to know about?'

'What do you still not know if they know?'

'Is there some sort of withhold?'

'Does this have something to do with withholds?'

'What are you holding in?'

'What are you holding back?'

'What are you holding inside?'

'What are you not talking about?'

'Are you refusing to talk about something?'

'Are you refusing to say something?'

'Something not said?'

'What are you not auditing?'

'What is the hottest subject on your track?'

'Is there something here that is refusing to read?'

'Is there something here that is refusing to audit?'

'Is there something here that is unauditable?'

'Is there an unauditability?'

'Something you are keeping inside?'

'Something you are not talking about?'

'Something you are not telling me?'

'Something you are not telling me about being a girl?' (for a boy)

'Something you are not telling me about being a boy?' (for a girl)

'Something you are being secretive about?'

'Something you would rather not say?'

'Something you are refusing to talk about?'

'Something you are refusing to say?'

'Something you are not saying?'

'Something you won't communicate about?'

'Something you are not coughing up?'

'Something you are clammed up about?'

'Are you all clammed up?'

'What question should I not ask you?'

'What subject should I not bring up?'

'What has disturbed you deeply?'

'What overts of others has left you disturbed?'

'What question could I use to ask for a withhold?'

That last one is a whole process in itself. You keep asking it and getting answers to it until you find the blow down question, and then you ask IT to find the withhold.

It's something the Church has very little to do with, auditing pc's on how they should be audited.

'What subject are you not auditing?'

'How could I audit you?'

'What question should/could/might I ask you?'

You don't ask these just once and then do what the pc says, you run them like any process, sometimes for hours.

In the end he may grok 'Do you have a withhold?'. If not, use what ever form bites the easiest and deepest.

It can be frustrating to know there is material to find, and that you are asking the 'correct' question and still nothing is reading and nothing is coming up. It MAY be because you need to have the EXACT correct question for the pc, which can only be found by trying them all or letting the pc tell you what it is.

Don't worry about the grammar of the question, whole track thetan's care little for grammar. Adding in a word to make the grammar correct might totally destroy the questions ability to bite!

'Something you are clammed up about?' may work much better than 'Is there something you are clammed up about?' 'Something you are not saying?' may work wonders, where 'Are you not saying something' may fall flat on its face.

When you are auditing solo or assessing another on the meter, you should re-word questions until you find the form that reads the best and deepest. It will often be the shortest most blunt form with the fewest proper grammatical words to make your English teacher happy.

It may be different for every pc.

The Church's rote auditing patter falls short in this department, and is partly responsible for so many glaring upsets and withholds being missed. The auditor asks the question, the needle does not read, so it is declared clean, and the pc walks away grumbling and disappointed. This is often blamed on bad TR's or impingement, but more often than not it is just the wrong form of the question was asked.

Most pc's don't think they are paying \$250 an hour to be queried about how they should be audited. This is a big mistake.

The entirety of Scientology is in implants on the early track, it is the record of how to get out. Thus you need to get the exact wording of the implants FOR THAT PC before your auditing will really bite. 'Do you have a missed withhold?' and 'Has a withhold been missed?' both ask

the same thing, but one will read and the other will miss the withhold.

If you ask the wrong question the pc won't be able to find the material because he will be asking himself the same question you asked him and it won't bite. 'What do you still not know if they know?' will often dig up answers and missed withhold charge that other questions will bury.

Thus with any process that I post, I often post them in their most expanded and grammatically correct form so that complete understanding is transmitted. But when you go to run them you should find out the form that makes the most sense to your pc and creates the most fireworks in their case.

Often you will have to change the ORDER of the questions to get them to run right. For example, if you ask

'What have you done to a child as a parent?'

'What has a parent done to you as a child?'

which is the order that I usually post these things, your pc will often fall into the trap of giving an answer for the first question and then saying 'same thing' for the second question. This puts your pc on a dangerous automaticity that will prevent new answers and charge from running out.

Thus I provide you below another VERY POWERFUL set of questions in a more suitable order for getting charge off the case. I will leave it up to you to figure out the standard order, and spot and label which is the motivator, the overt, the ded and dedex.

Don't run the following processes unless you are prepared for the consequences and prepared to continue on through to a win. If you start this stuff on a lark, and get scared in the middle and don't complete it to a win, you will leave yourself or your pc in a miserable state far worse than he or you started off with.

Remember people have to go to work, they have kids to take care of, so don't go throwing them into the Devil's Lair unless you and they are totally prepared to finish the job.

I also presume you all know by now, that when running these 8 flows of forgetfulness, you



need to run all 8, even if I post only the first 4 of them.

Also 'What you have done to a child' always means 'as a parent in a past life' and 'what you have done to a parent' always means 'as a child in this life', etc.

If you are a parent in this life and already have children, and you run what you have done to your children in this life only, the processes won't work, because what you are doing to your children now has nothing important to do with what your parents did to you as a child, which is what you are trying to resolve.

Children are the effect of their bad parents only to the degree that they were BAD CAUSE as a parent in a PREVIOUS life.

What you do to your child as a parent in this life, will set you up for a fall as a child in your next life.

You can BLAME your own bad parenting in this life on your

upbringing as a child in this life, but that's just a DED looking for a justification.

Children have an excuse for dramatizing.

Parents don't.

If you try to run out what a parent is doing to his child by looking to what was done to him AS a child, it will never run out. Parents aren't dramatizing motivators, they are committing DEDS. You run out present life DEDS by getting them recognized, confessed and repented along with all of their justifications, and then taking them earlier similar to past life DEDS, and times the parent tried to blame his bad parenting on being mistreated as a child. That blame is just another DED.

The following questions are deceptively simple. Keep in mind the anger/regret cycle, and the No-Sympathy Sandwich, and everything you know about justification, restraint, refused apology and refused communication while running these.

'What have you done to a Child on the subject of Mortality?'

'What has a Child done to you on the subject of Mortality?'

'What have you done to a Parent on the subject of Mortality?'

'What has a Parent done to you on the subject of Mortality?'

Electra ----- Homer

Wilson Smith This file may be found at [homer@rahul.net](mailto:homer@rahul.net) [ftp.rahul.net/pub/homer/act/](ftp://rahul.net/pub/homer/act/)

EXM45.MEMO Posted to usenet newsgroup: alt.clearing.technology

((My comments in double parentheses - Homer))

JUSTIFICATION SANDWICH

EXM - 46

3 March 1992

Copyright (C) 1992 A Voice of the Free Zone (Electra) Redistribution rights granted for non commercial purposes.

There is another smaller sandwich inside the No Sympathy Sandwich called the Justification Sandwich. It goes as follows.

A person commits an overt act (No Sympathy) and regrets it. This leads to pulling in some overwhelm or chronic condition with which he justifies or explains away the seriousness of his earlier overt act. But now he has this strange chronic disability that he can't easily explain, so he needs to justify THAT. This allows him to continue to commit more overt acts along the same lines.

The Justification Sandwich

OVERT - JUSTIFICATION - CONDITION - JUSTIFICATION - OVERT

There is a BEFORE justification and and AFTER justification. The CONDITION is sandwiched between the two.

For example, let's say one day you are driving down the road in Vietnam during the war and you see a little Vietnamese boy in the middle of the road. Rather than slow down you decide it would be fun to scare the hell out of the child so you hit the gas and go after him. The child however gets confused and doesn't know which way to run and ends up running right into your front tires, getting crushed beyond repair. You get out of the jeep and try to comfort him. But his back is broken and he screams for half an hour and dies looking at you with terror in his eyes.

You never MEANT to kill the child, you just wanted to have some (cruel) fun. Now you feel sorry. The last look of those sad eyes is YOUR memory forever. What's that cute Nurse you been dating back at the camp going to think? You going to take his crushed body to her? You wish to hell you had some justification to explain why you did not see the child in the road or were unable to avoid hitting him. Having bad eye sight fits the bill. Suddenly your eyes are not feeling so hot and your vision is a little blurry. You go to the doctor and he gives you a prescription for eye glasses. Your Nurse friend gives you sympathy, she 'understands what you have been through.'

So there is the OVERT (killing the child), the false JUSTIFICATION (couldn't see well) and the CHRONIC OVERWHELM CONDITION (bad eyes). But then one day you cross paths with one of your old buddies who remarks about your new eye glasses and how you used to have the eyes of an eagle. Suddenly you feel horrible inside because he is missing your withhold that you killed a child in fun.

So you explain to him how your father had bad eyes, and how it's genetic in origin and runs in your family. This is the AFTER JUSTIFICATION of the condition, a condition which you are using to make yourself feel less responsible for having killed the child. Claiming that bad eyes is genetic makes it OK to have bad eyes and wear glasses. It allows you to survive with this condition and keeps others off your case about the anomaly.

However once you have claimed that wearing eye glasses is right and not your fault, the door is now open for you to start a business manufacturing and selling eye glasses to others and making your living from it. Thus you become involved in continuous present time overt acts born of your earlier before and after justifications.

OVERT - Killed Child. BEFORE JUSTIFICATION - Couldn't see well CHRONIC CONDITION - Bad eyes and wearing glasses. AFTER JUSTIFICATION - Bad eyes are genetic not engramic. OVERT - Making a living selling eye glasses rather than pulling people's withholds.

That is the Justification Sandwich which you are trying to run off a case.

Now any person will have possibly many of these things, but there will be a central one, a first one, a biggest and worst one on his case. You know, the one that is HIM. It makes him who he is in his eyes, the screw ball who...

It is his ruin in life, and may even be his ruin in all of Eternity.

THAT is the one you want to find.

One way to handle this is as follows. First you get the person to state and recognize what the central condition is on their case. A condition is any disability or illness or chronic unwanted condition. The word unwanted must be understood thoroughly, because your pc may be very glad he has glasses on the surface but just under the surface his eye problem is a very unwanted condition and just earlier is a VERY unwanted regret.

The condition you are looking for is NOT the original overt act he committed, it is NOT the justification he used. It is the condition that he pulled in engramically to provide the justification for the overt act. The condition will exist on all 4 planes of

existence, physical, emotional, mental and spiritual.

Physical conditions will be illnesses or aches and pains or disabilities or compulsions or inhibitions in the functioning of his physical body and his relationship to the external physical universe.

Emotional conditions will be unwanted feelings, or inability to feel things.

Mental disabilities will be things like not being able to think or remember, hallucinations, no mockups, etc.

Spiritual disabilities will manifest themselves as a total inability to take responsibility for or exercise responsibility over some sphere of being, doing or having in the lower 3 planes.

The condition may be some thing he has in relation to other people, such as BEING UNWANTED or it may be something he has alone such as BEING FORGETFUL. These are just examples.

The condition may be very poetic like the following:

"Well, I'm sort of a bottom of the barrel, marked down, last one on sale with no buyers, kind of girl."

That's a condition, don't you see?

The condition that you are looking for will have all 4 planes represented in it's disability.

One way to find this is to audit on an E-meter the following question until you find a blow down item with relief, humor and VGI's,

'What is the central condition on your case?' 'What is NOT the central condition on your case?'

For example, let's say he finally says 'there is something too ugly to look at!' So that's a chronic condition, every time he makes a mockup, IF he manages to get one to appear, it immediately turns into some ultimate horror show of hideousness and he wonders where all the ugliness comes from. He is worried he might DIE if he manages to look at it too long.

He is also just sure that no one in their right mind could ever MAKE such a thing, so his responsibility on the subject is quite low.

So it effects him physically because 'he might die' if he looks at it too long. It effects him emotionally because it's hideous. It effects him mentally because he can't understand it, it's just totally alien to him. And it effects him spiritually because he feels he could not, would not, should not have created it.

So once you have his central condition, or a condition he is interested in running you then can run alternately in any order,

1.) 'How have you justified having this condition?' 2.) 'What have you used this condition to justify?'

or

1.) 'What justifies this condition?' 2.) 'What does this condition justify?'

You see, the first question asks for the AFTER justification, and the second question asks for the BEFORE justification.

This should go a long ways to breaking up his Justification Sandwich. Eventually you should find some regret and the earlier overt he has been 'solving' by being deaf, dumb, blind, fat and stupid.

If during this or after a win, your pc wishes to go deeper and find a new more central condition to his case, by all means run it as above.

Conditions can be things like, being mortal, can't remember, don't dare look, can't work, I'm too ugly/beautiful, drug addiction, I'm too poor/rich, etc.

If you are having trouble getting your pc to state a condition that he considers central to his self respect, get him to run the following. Have him consider that some great being is coming to earth to look everyone over, and they are able to see everything there is about anyone, and they are looking at your pc, very intelligently, dispassionately, objectively as an observer. Get your pc to list what this person would think about him, or see or observe if he could see all. If your pc's name is Susan, you might use as your auditing question,

'What is it about Susan?'

Run it as long as it makes the TA go up and down, don't stop at the first win, or chuckle. What you will get is a long list of valences, beingnesses in a condition. Eventually you will get nearer to your pc's central condition.

Electra

----- Homer Wilson  
Smith This file may be found at homer@rahul.net ftp.rahul.net/pub/homer/act/EXM46.MEMO  
Posted to usenet newsgroup: alt.clearing.technology



((My comments in double parentheses - Homer)) SIMPLE PARENT AND CHILD OVERT RUNNING WITH SUBJECTS EXM - 47 Copyright (C) 1992 A Voice of the Free Zone (Electra)

Redistribution rights granted for non commercial purposes. Find out what subject your pc is the most bonkers on. Then run the following on that subject using the 8 flows of forgetfulness. Say the subject was sex. (1) 'What have you done as a mother to a child on the subject of sex?' (2) 'What has a mother done to you as a child on the subject of sex?' (3) 'What has a child done to you as a mother on the subject of sex?' (4) 'What have you done as a child to a mother on the subject of sex?' (5) etc. Then run 'withheld from' in place of 'done to'. (1) 'What have you withheld as a mother from a child on the subject of sex?' Run the above on Sex, Immortality, Mortality, Religion, War, Education/Schooling, Food, Work, Production, Having Children and Money. Also run it on any subject the pc originates and wants to run. Parent and Child You have had many mothers and been many mothers. You have had many children and been many children. You have had a worst mother, and a best mother. You have been a worst mother and a best mother. You have had a worst child and a best child. You have been a worst child and a best child. When people are mortal (you know, live once, die once, impending worm food) they take everything very seriously. Often your pc will have his present mother confused with his worst mother or his best mother, or worse, with his own BEING a worst mother or best mother. It will go a long ways towards straightening out his time track if you can get his present mother located on a gradient scale with respect to all the mothers he has ever had and been. If his present mother turns out to be his worst mother, that's fine. Find out his worst life time AS a mother and run it against mommy dear in this life. 'What have you done as a mother to a child?' 'What have you withheld as a mother from a child?' 'What has a mother done to you as a child?' 'What has a mother withheld from you as a child?' 'What has a child done to you as a mother?' 'What has a child withheld from you as a mother?' 'What have you done as a child to a mother?' 'What have you withheld as a child from a mother?' If 'withheld from' dries up, try 'withheld about'. In the 60's LRH came up with a process which involved having the pc list out terminals of interest to him and then running Overt/ Withhold on the terminal that read the most. Let's say the pc listed his mother, Aunt Agatha and his 3rd grade school teacher, Miss Jones. If his mother read the most, they would take up that terminal. However LRH always made a point of never running a specific single person terminal, but always running a GENERAL TERMINAL. Thus 'my mother' was changed to 'a mother' and that was run. This is because your pc has had hundreds of mothers down the track and he has probably detested every one of them, except for a rare few whom he loved dearly and is still looking for. Thus it is a waste of time to run his present mother only, as she is a late lock on a very heavy chain of hundreds of mothers that goes back to the beginning of time. Thus you will notice that the 8 flows of forgetfulness always use A MOTHER and A CHILD and never use YOUR MOTHER or YOUR CHILD. So once a terminal was chosen, LRH had the auditor run, 'What have you done to a Mother?' 'What have you withheld from a Mother?' Once the terminal was flat, that is produced no more TA action, or cognitions or case gain, the auditor would relist, or reassess the old list, and a new terminal would then be chosen and the same process would be run on it. Apparently people went clear on this. I can't imagine how. The obvious idea is that if a terminal reads when it is assessed or the pc originates it, it must have charge on it that can be run. But who is to say that the charge is on 'done TO a mother' and not on 'done AS a mother'? Further, terminals never exist alone in a vacuum, they always exist as a terminal pair. The CHARGE is on the conflict and opposition between the TWO terminals. If there had only been you, you could never have gotten into trouble. It takes two to tango. This goes right into GPMs and of course there is no such thing as a one sided GPM, so once you find a terminal such as 'a mother' you should then also find what terminal was opposite to it in the GPM, such as 'a child' or 'a son' or even 'a father' or 'a lover' etc. If the conflict was between mother and child with the pc as the child in this life, then you can be sure the pc was a mother in a past life giving hell to some poor child, who probably returned it in like kind. Thus if you want to do this kind of auditing, and I highly recommend it, once you find a hot terminal pair on your pc, run the following. Say the terminal pair was mother and child, 1.) 'What have you done as a mother?' 2.) 'What have you done to a mother?' 3.) 'What have you done as a child?' 4.) 'What have you done to a child?' These questions are very broad. 'What have you done as a mother?' includes 'to a child' but also includes everything else that mothers do. Just so 'What have you done to a child?' includes as a mother, but also as everything else that can do things to a child. So this should clean up mother and child along with a lot of other stuff. You should also run the following as above, 'What have you withheld as a mother?' 'What have you withheld from a mother?' 'What have you withheld as a child?' 'What have you withheld from a child?' As usual 'withhold' means to restrain one's self from being, doing, or having, and it also means to not tell someone what one has already been, done or had. Reword these questions into past, present, or future tense as you see fit. During the period of

time referred to above, LRH was very much against running the motivator side of the equation. He said it just helped the pc commit another overt by letting him even talk about what had been done to him. The remaining four questions would be left out. 'What has been done to you as a mother?' 'What has been done to you as a child?' 'What has been withheld from you as a mother?' 'What has been withheld from you as a child?' I have found though that it is important to run all possible flows of this. This is because people fall down below knowing that anything was ever done to them! If they can't tell you what was done to them, they will never be able to tell you what they did to others. Thus you have to get all of it. I leave it up to you how to run this. When you get high enough you probably will be happy just running the overt side of it, but my own experience tells me that motivators and overts, and deds and dedex's are forgotten in pairs, and trying to run one side of the pair is begging for a jam. Electra -----  
----- Homer Wilson Smith This file  
may be found at homer@rahul.net ftp.rahul.net/pub/homer/act/EXM47.MEMO Posted to usenet  
newsgroup: alt.clearing.technology

((My comments in double parentheses - Homer))

CENTRAL CONDITION

EXM - 48 13 March 1992

Copyright (C) 1992 A Voice of the Free Zone (Electra) Redistribution rights granted for non commercial purposes.

The justification sandwich consists of a CENTRAL CONDITION surrounded by two different JUSTIFICATIONS, the BEFORE JUSTIFICATION, and the AFTER JUSTIFICATION.

The central condition is being used to justify something that went before, but once the pc has this condition he then has to justify why he has it. He can't say, well I have these eye glasses because I am trying to justify having killed a child. He is trying to HIDE that justification, pretend that it doesn't exist. In its place he is offering to the world at large, and to himself, the AFTER justification which explains why it is ok to have glasses and how they have nothing to do with anything except the poor unfortunate fact that bad eyes run in his family.

Therefore, for every chronic unwanted condition, your pc will have one private hidden justification which is what the condition is being used for, and another public generally accepted justification for why he has the condition in the first place.

The hidden justification is the BEFORE justification, the public explanation for the condition is the AFTER justification.

There is not a single person alive who does not have one of these justification sandwiches in full swing, including and most especially your parents and yourself.

Taking this all apart is a long and time consuming process, mainly because your pc will be below awareness of just what his central condition is. It saved his life when he was a child, it kept him from killing himself and everyone around him, so he is a bit chary about going near the thing and revealing it in one fell swoop.

If he is still walking around in the same conception of the cosmic all that he had as a kid, he will feel that he would just go back to killing everyone if he remembered once again what it was that upset him so. Thus it helps to get your pc into a saner state of mind by educating him and bringing him up to a strong certainty on a broader view of the universe, divinity, immortality and total responsibility. He will usually be found to be quite bitter on these subjects, but also very far short of an accurate view.

He is almost as nuts as his view of reality was nuts, although he will take great exception to this evaluation if you just drop it on him. Mainly because he can't imagine a view of reality that is not nuts.

However, if you can get him to see a more mature view of existence, one that includes Immortality, Responsibility, Humor, Beauty and Peace, he will be much more willing to revisit his old loss and see if it matters as much to him any more. He can reevaluate the aesthetics to and the seriousness of being a lonely and unwilling slave in a slave camp.

Basically life for your pc has not been worth living, and it is to his great credit that he decided to live anyhow for the sake of those he loved, people he has often yet to meet, even though it was at the expense of being aware of how upset he really was.

Your cool, calm and collected stoic type is a seething cesspool of trouble underneath, and his 'central condition' is what he has used to remain sociable for the sake of those he loved.

Therefore, you are not going to take this apart on the basis of 'he is flawed, or insane or just trying to make trouble'. He IS nuts, but it is cemented in nobility. You will have to show him that he can continue to take care of his loved ones and still face reality in the same breath. He will be able to do this once he sees that the reality which actually exists is not the reality he THOUGHT existed as a child, although the potential for such ERRORS are part of the reality which DOES exist. He will nurse some wounds over that one for a while. But then he will let go of his nut case and have a good laugh at it.

He will also become an OT with all the attendant freedoms and self chosen dangers that go with it.

So be aware that when you try to take the lid off this thing, you are taking the lid off a volcano that has threatened to erupt many times but didn't due to the efforts and safe solutions of your pc.

These safe solutions center around a CENTRAL CONDITION.

A central condition is an OVERWHELM.

A condition is any unwanted disability, illness, injury, or chronic unwanted condition that your pc complains of, but considers to be part of his lot in the eternal scheme of things.

Often it will not even occur to him to list it on a list, because he can't conceive of getting rid of it, because if he did he would be getting rid of HIM!

It's a loss to him to have it, but it defines HIM, he just wouldn't be him any more if he didn't have it, and he will feel real unstable about not having it anymore, he just wouldn't know what to become without it or what things would be like in life.

Thus in your listing of central conditions, you will need to run many late-on-the-chain conditions that are ON the chain of the central condition, but are not basic. Ever so slowly, the basic condition will come to the surface and present itself for auditing. Your pc will eventually realize that that condition is not a part of HIM and he will let it go.

How you find these conditions is up to you. You can be as inventive as you want, but what you want is a CONDITION not an overt or a reason why. Those you get afterwards.

'What is the central condition on your case?' 'What disabilities or chronic unwanted conditions do you have?' 'What is it with you?'

You want a condition that is stated simply, maybe even only one word or a concise sentence. When your pc realizes what it is he will laugh and smile and have very good indicators (VGI's). The E-meter will blow down from a high TA and possibly float.

He will get the qualms, actually he will get the qualms long before he gets the condition because he is getting near it.

This is the mountain that he has to climb in life, and he KNOWS this, but no one else has ever admitted it to him and he wasn't about to climb it alone. Everyone else was perfectly happy with him being a loser and all. No one was rooting him on.

Now you are leading him right to the path that goes up to the top and he will readily go just so far and then suddenly turn around and tell you he is not so sure that 'all this getting better stuff' is such a good idea.

It might not be a WISE idea to get rid of this overwhelm, don't you see? Who knows what might happen, it wouldn't be right, it wouldn't be safe to be better, etc.

These are the Qualms.

Parents get them when their children go in for auditing.

'What is the downside of getting better?'

Anyhow what you are trying to find is the Central Condition, which is THE condition that it wouldn't be so wise to get over.

Finding this condition can be a long process. Run it until you have found an obvious condition the pc considers to be as central as he can get for the moment. Probably you will come back to this process after dealing with the condition as laid out below.

As the pc lists conditions, the TA will go up and blow down, go up and blow down. If this stops you have either gone by a condition that should be run, or the pc has developed ARC Breaks or PTP's or O/W's from you. Get them cleaned up by 2 way comm and get the process running again.

If you are doing this right, your pc will originate conditions smoothly and willingly for a long time. They will be interested in their own case, be willing to dig for answers, and be appreciative of your willingness to listen and write them down.

An example list from a pc might look as follows.

'So, what is it with Susan?'

'Unaware' 'Blank' 'Lost' 'Forsaken' 'Undesirable' 'Confused' 'Dismembered' (Not a member of society) 'Plagued' 'Pariah' 'Leper' 'Vile' 'Blinded' 'Wrapped up in something' 'Clueless' 'Pointless' 'Witless' 'No Keen Vision' 'No Spark' 'No Intelligence' (laughter)

Because your pc had some GI's on this item, you might want to ask the pc if they want to run it, if they think it is central to their case. If they say yes, you proceed. If not then just continue the list.

When you got it, you will know, boy will they be INTERESTED!

Once you find a condition that your pc is willing to go with, and is interested in running, you can then begin to take apart the justification sandwich that is keeping the condition in place.

Each condition is preceded by a BEFORE JUSTIFICATION that uses the condition to make OK something in the past. It is also postceded by an AFTER JUSTIFICATION which makes having that condition OK to the world at large and one's self.

The before justification is private and hidden and constitutes a withhold of magnitude usually missed and drowned in misery. The after justification is public and generally accepted by everyone involved. In any case the pc accepts it.

You take apart the justification sandwich by alternately asking two questions about the condition. Alternate the two until the E-meter and the pc gets bored with it or has a big win.

I. What does this condition justify? (BEFORE QUESTION) II. What justifies this condition? (AFTER QUESTION)

For example if the condition was 'having no intelligence' then

I. What does having no intelligence justify? (BEFORE) II. What justifies having no intelligence? (AFTER)

The first thing you should do is go over with your pc the first and second question very thoroughly until they understand it without comm lag. You may have to reword it so



that it makes sense to your pc.

If your pc can't stand any of the forms you present these questions in, then run the following.

'What is the before question?' 'What is the after question?'

or

'What is the number 1 question?' 'What is the number 2 question?'

This will allow your pc to gain a thorough understanding of what the questions mean, and also to see deeper into any possible answers that might present themselves. Once your pc is flat on what the before and after questions mean, and how they should be presented, you can then use any agreed upon form to run and get answers from your pc.

You will find that the word JUSTIFY may or may not make sense to your pc. The pc should come to understand that the chronic condition was brought into play for a reason, but the pc's own version of that reason may not be best said with the word JUSTIFY. Thus you can and should run questions 1 and 2 with other wording.

Question 1.

'What does this condition justify?' 'What does this condition make OK?' 'What does this condition lessen the seriousness of?' 'What are you using this condition for?' 'What is the purpose of this condition?' 'What does this condition explain?' 'What does this condition explain away?' 'What are you using this condition to handle?' 'What are you using this condition to deal with?' 'What problem does this condition solve?' 'How could this condition be a solution?' 'How does this condition help you survive?' 'How does this condition make others succumb?' 'How does this condition make you right and others wrong?' 'How does this condition make you wrong and others right?' 'How does this condition help you escape domination?' 'How does this condition help you to dominate others?' 'How does this condition make you not guilty?' 'How does this condition make others guilty?' 'What should I use for question 1?'

Question 2 often can be made from a simple turn around of question 1.

For example,

1.) What does this condition explain? (Question 1) 2.) What explains this condition? (Question 2)

1.) What does this condition make OK? 2.) What makes this condition OK?

1.) What does this condition solve? 2.) What solves this condition? etc.

Last example,

'What is your central condition?' or 'What is overwhelming you?'

1.) What have you used it to solve?' 2.) What have you used to solve it?'

You may find that the form needed for question 1 is very different from the form needed for question 2.

Electra

----- Homer Wilson  
Smith This file may be found at [homer@rahul.net](mailto:homer@rahul.net) [ftp.rahul.net/pub/homer/act/EXM48.MEMO](ftp://rahul.net/pub/homer/act/EXM48.MEMO)  
Posted to usenet newsgroup: alt.clearing.technology

((My comments in double parentheses - Homer)) RUNNING THE JUSTIFICATION SANDWICH EXM  
- 49 14 March 1992 Copyright (C) 1992 A Voice of the Free Zone (Electra)  
Redistribution rights granted for non commercial purposes. Your pc's chronic condition  
is buried under his experience with his parent's chronic conditions. When he was born his  
parents already had a number of justification sandwiches in full swing many of which were  
highly detrimental to your pc's survival. This is because they prevented his parents  
from CO OPERATING with him in a way that was necessary for him to reach his full  
potential. Thus you will probably have to run the justification sandwiches that your  
pc's parents used on him, before you will be able to locate and erase the ones your pc is  
using. You find them on his parents the same way you find them on your pc. 'What is  
mother's central condition?' or 'What is it about mother?' 'What is father's central  
condition?' or 'What is it about father?' Once you have a condition that the pc is  
interested in, 1.) 'What is your mother using this condition to explain?' 2.) 'What is  
your mother using to explain this condition?' You should use 'explain, handle, make ok,  
justify, deal with, make right and solve'. Of course you should also use any other words  
that make sense to your pc. Another example, 1.) 'What is your mother using this  
condition for?' 2.) 'What is your mother using for this condition?' Or, 1.) 'What  
problem is your mother using this condition to solve?' 2.) 'What is your mother using to  
solve this problem condition?' You will find that chronic unwanted conditions are  
problems that solve earlier problems, which were themselves conditions that solved even  
earlier problems until you get to basic. Theoretically, at the end of this your pc will  
have attained the End Phenomena of Grade I which is 'Ability to recognize the source of  
problems and make them vanish.' You see, as long as your pc is solving problems, guilts  
and regrets by creating other problems and chronic unwanted conditions, and then solving  
THOSE with even more, they are just piling bank up upon bank until they can no longer  
carry a human body. Witness a bum on the street. That's a SOLUTION to him, don't you  
see? It's a central condition that justifies an earlier mishap or problem. He would  
rather have the problem of starving to death or finding his next drink or warm spot, than  
have to deal with whatever was bugging him before he became a bum. Go out and audit a  
bum someday on the Justification Sandwich, and on the Justification Sandwiches of those  
who brought him up. You will be amazed at the story they have to tell, not only as a  
Mortal, but also as an Immortal before their sojourn in bodies and even this universe.  
You will find they are still protecting and taking care of people they loved in their  
long ago, even if some of them are now their worst enemies. If you audit them well, they  
might even recover and pay you a bottle of wine for your trouble. The SERVICE FACSIMILE  
COMPUTATION SERVES OTHERS. It is bonkers, but the person won't give it up until he SEES  
that it is bonkers, for it is his human heart you are dealing with and his love for  
others that transpans all of time. He and his loved ones are safe because he is a bum,  
you are not going to just rip this away from him, get it? It takes auditing and caring  
about the pc's personal confidence in solving his own problems and those of the people he  
loves. Approaching this with derision and contempt will not work no matter how disgusting  
your pc has become. Electra -----  
----- Homer Wilson Smith This file may be found at homer@rahul.net ftp.rahul.net/  
pub/homer/act/EXM49.MEMO Posted to usenet newsgroup: alt.clearing.technology

((My comments in double parentheses - Homer))

SOLUTIONS, CONDITIONS, AND PROBLEMS

EXM - 50

ca. March 1992

Copyright (C) 1992 A Voice of the Free Zone (Electra)

Redistribution rights granted for non commercial purposes.

A CONDITION is an AS-ISNESS. It is something you have created which you don't particularly care if you have or not. If you create it again, or make more of it, it will vanish. Or if you just be with it quietly, gently and slowly, it will fade away.

((For some serious hardball conditions you really need to just BE with them for a while for them to loosen up.))

A PROBLEM is a CONDITION that you have created which you have postulated that you don't want. This of course causes it to stick, mainly because you are refusing to make more of it.

A SOLUTION is a CONDITION that you have created which you DO want.

This also causes it to stick, because again you are not making more of it for fear it might disappear, and it is solving some problem for you. The way you make it but not by making more of it is you say something ELSE is making it for you, so woe is you, you lucky dog.

Problem conditions also persist because usually you consider that you did not create them, which is a denial of responsibility which is enough of an alter-is to cause a persistence.

Solution conditions persist for the same reason, only this time you DO want them, but again you are denying you created them because you don't want others to know you did, so that they will accept them as a persisting solution to what ever problem you are trying to solve with them.

Solutions are usually BAD conditions that normally you wouldn't want, except that they are solving some worse problem for you, so they become good that they are bad and not under your control.

Getting sick to get out of school is a classic solution condition

that is created to solve the problem condition of mental exhaustion at school. Being sick is a persisting bad condition, but its a GOOD bad condition, because it gets you out of school, and since 'you aren't making it', your parents wouldn't stand for it if you were, it persists like crazy.

Denial of responsibility causes persistence, as does altering the original 'don't care about it' that you created the thing with.

The opposite of "don't care about it" is "I want it" or "I don't want it."

"I want it" means it's a solution condition. "I don't want it" means it's a problem condition. Both persist due to the desire aspect, and denial of responsibility for creating it.

This tends to form a cycle on the track that eventually buries you under all of your solutions and problems that you have ever created and denied responsibility for.

The result is you become buried under a pile full of CONDITIONS, and each one is either a solution or a problem or both to you, and so

you are very unwilling or unable to get rid of them no matter how much you scream you don't want them.

Your very first problem condition was earlier a solution condition, a solution namely to the problem of not having any problems.

The purpose of auditing is to bring all problem conditions and solution conditions back to being just conditions, at which point the pc can cause them to vanish by re-operating the creation of them.

The cycle goes like this. Say you have a problem condition with your mother. She always wants you do your homework no matter how stupid it is and she refuses to help you with it because she can't do it herself. To solve this problem you INVENT another condition such as to develop a learning disorder, making it mandatory that she help you with the work and realize for herself how hard it is. This second condition is a SOLUTION condition. But then this solution condition becomes a problem condition of its own when you start to fall behind in class because of your learning disorder. So you invent another solution condition which is to take remedial lessons with a tutor specially trained in teaching problem learners.

This solution condition becomes a problem condition when the cost of the tutor begins to stretch your family's budget. Your father invents a solution condition to this problem by taking out a loan and going into debt. This becomes a problem condition when his debt limit is reached and he is also fired from his job for other reasons. The final solution condition is to give you away to an orphanage. By this time you wonder what you ever did to 'deserve all this'.

Each unwanted condition that you have is persisting because it is presently a solution condition to an earlier problem condition. THAT problem condition was also a solution condition to an earlier problem condition etc. This goes back down the time track to the first problem which you invented yourself for fun.

The way to run this, and in fact the way to open any case who really wants to get going, is to have your pc list out all his unwanted conditions on all 4 planes of existence. Say he says 'sinusitis' as one condition.

Then run,

(1) 'What have you used your sinusitis for?'

(2) 'What have you used for your sinusitis?'

If he doesn't understand that question, you can make it as wordy as you want until he does understand it. If YOU don't understand the question, get your pc another auditor.

For example,

(1) 'What have you used your sinusitis to solve?'

(2) 'What have you used to solve your sinusitis?'

(1) (2)

PROBLEM COND - SOLVED BY - SINUSITIS - SOLVED BY - SOLUTION COND

Sinusitis starts off

(1) being a solution condition and then becomes

(2) a problem condition.

Conditions, problem conditions, and solution conditions, exist on all 4 planes of existence: physical, emotional, mental, and spiritual. Sinusitis is the physical aspect of the condition. Find out what the emotional aspect is. Find out what IDEAS are associated with the sinusitis. Find out what feelings of irresponsibility go with the whole thing.

Conditions do not have to be just in your body, but can and do exist across all 16 dynamics and all the interactions between them. Body conditions are just one aspect of the parent/child game that has the most visibility at this time, probably due in large measure to the money made by the aspirin and medical drug companies providing chemical solutions to your spiritual problems. These solutions then become problems, as your pc will quickly attest to in session.

You can ask your pc,

'With respect to your sinusitis,

'What effort have you done?'

'What effort have you withheld?'

'What emotion have you felt?'

'What emotion have you withheld feeling?'

'What idea have you had?'

'What idea have you withheld?'

'What responsibility have you admitted?'

'What responsibility have you withheld admitting?'

Word them as you wish, and by all means change the tense of the questions from past to present and even future tense as you see fit. Ask your pc.

You should also run the 8 flows of forgetfulness on this, because not only do his own overts and withholds affect him, but so do all the O/W's of others in his environment.

'With respect to sinusitis,

1.) 'What have you done to a Child as a Parent in a past life?'

1.) 'What have you withheld from a Child as a Parent in a past life?'

2.) 'What has a Parent done to you as a Child in this life?'

2.) 'What has a Parent withheld from you as a Child in this life?'

etc. I presume you know the rest by now, if you don't, flunk.

Once a condition, like sinusitis, is flat, go on to the next condition that your pc is interested in. Your pc will continue to give

you new conditions as he remembers old ones he momentarily forgot about, and he will also realize anew that certain things that he had just always accepted as being part of being a human being on Earth are really dire straights that ought to be audited out.

A common one is, 'being mortal', 'being in a body', 'can't remember my past lives, or inbetween lives, or even this life back to the crib.' I mean if he can't remember sucking on tits or a bottle, he really is in bad shape. Also any 'Black 5' condition or inability to make mockups.

Any case can be opened brutally with,

'What unwanted conditions do you have?'

'What have you used them for?'

'What have you used for them?'

The purpose of this is to get the SOLUTION/PROBLEM aspect off the CONDITION, at which point the pc can vanish the condition by making it again, because there is no longer a vested interest in having it (solution) or not having it (problem).

Remember the SOLUTION aspect came first, THEN it became an unwanted PROBLEM to him. All a solution condition is, is a WANTED condition. All a problem condition is, is an UNWANTED

condition. Since thetans love problems, many solution conditions are actually wanted problems. They become problem conditions when they become unwanted problems. He can't get rid of the problem when it crosses from wanted to unwanted, because he fails to recreate the WANTING of it, he just slides into NOT WANTING it, and so gets stuck with it.

You can get rid of anything by making it again. The catch is you have to do it in the right order.

A pc can create pain. It will only persist after he stops making it if he denies having made it in the first place.

A Grade I, problems release, should be able to recognize the source of problems and make them vanish. This means at its extreme, that he should be able to mock up and unmock conditions at will in his body and

his surroundings, consider them to be problems or not at will, and then mock up other conditions as solutions to his problems, until they too become problems to him. He should be able to ruin his Grade I at will and come back in and get it audited out all over again!

If he has a problem with money, ask what that is a solution to.

No one in the Church has ever attained Grade I.

It is unlikely that anyone on planet Earth has attained Grade I, Permanent Cert.

DANGER

Eventually your pc will run into DANGEROUSNESS on his track. He will know for certain that you and him are beginning to tread where Angels dare not go, and he will wonder if he should progress.

The primary way to limit a thetan is to make him believe, or for him to make HIMSELF believe that something out there or in here, is more dangerous to him than he is to it. People have spent billions of years getting the pc to accept that he is more dangerous to them than they are

to him, so he had better limit himself if he wants to be acceptable to the population at large.

Once they have the pc so limited that he can't be dangerous to anybody, they tell the pc that there is something over there that is SO dangerous he had better not go near it for everyone's sake, but that for a price they will help him stay safe and protected in their confines.

It's a con game, and probably the oldest one in the book. You run it out as usual, by getting the pc to own up when he did it to others either before or after it was done to him.

Just how dangerous is a thetan? The answer is open, because NO ONE has answered it yet. This is a bottomless pit that your pc will make enormous gains on if he has the presence to audit it. If he doesn't, he will fall into it, become it, and dramatize it, probably on you.

You will find your pc considers there are things too dangerous to know, look at, feel, do, think about, communicate, etc. Also things too dangerous to NOT know, NOT look at, etc.

One way to get at this is simply the brutal way, for example, ask your pc, ((The following are worded as Listing Questions, but I don't think Electra meant them to run as Listing Questions, so reword them as you think proper.))

'What is too dangerous to .....

Say he says, 'well its too dangerous to look at certain things.'

So then you run,

'What is too dangerous to look at?'

Let your pc list out all these things that have been too dangerous for him to look at.

Say he says, 'evil eyeballs looking back at me!'

So then you run,

'Tell me about the danger of looking at "evil eye balls looking back at me." '

(1) 'How is this a solution to you?'

(2) 'How is this a problem to you?'

or

(1) 'What have you used this to solve?' (as a solution)

(2) 'What have you used to solve this?' (as a problem)

Run this until your pc is less hot on the subject of 'evil eye balls looking back at me.' Keep listing for and running this on other things too dangerous to look at, until the pc is less hot on the danger of looking at things. Then take up anything else your pc considers 'too dangerous to .....

Your pc wants to be dangerous. The only way to be safe, is to be so dangerous no body would want to come near him. He has wanted to be dangerous to his parents, the government, the enemies of the land, his bullies, his teachers, the physical universe, the Devil, GOD, animals, girls, boys, you name it, there are lots of things he wants to be dangerous to. He can be as dangerous as he wants to be, and in fact he IS exactly as dangerous or undangerous as he has chosen to be.

There is nothing more dangerous than a full OT.

Ain't that sweet.

There is a point however where he can be TOO dangerous to things, even in his own estimation. No one will play with him if his every look kills.

So run the following with him,

'Who or what have you wanted to be dangerous too?'

'How dangerous would you want to be to them?'

You will eventually find that your pc considers that he is the most dangerous thing there is to himself and others. This is total responsibility AND IRRESPONSIBILITY kicking in at the same time!

He's pissed, man, at what he did to himself. He sees he has all this ability to do himself in, but he is wondering if it was such a good idea to use it.

He sees that it is all just him, making his own bug a boos, and he gets into a 'well I am ABLE to, but would I be WILLING to?!'

It is one of those endless bottomless pits of 'just what would I be willing to do to myself?' He is trying to see his future, by out inventing the horrible condition he finds himself in, in this universe.

Many pc's wonder if they will ever escape from this universe, to them it may be FOREVER.

They wonder what others are or were willing to

do to themselves. Maybe he will escape, but maybe others chose a harder game, one they will lose forever.

It sure can seem that way, and there is a lot of fear and horror associated with free wheeling responsibility. The problem here is not absolute power, which the pc does have, but with WILLINGNESS. Just how much is your pc willing to do himself in? Is he willing to do himself in forever?

Your pc will have tremendous ARC Breaks on the subject of what OTHERS have been willing to do to themselves. It knocks the socks off his sense of total responsibility. He figures 'NO ONE would be willing to do THAT to themselves, BUT THERE THEY ARE, therefore they aren't totally responsible for their condition, therefore I'm not either'. Remember, what others do to themselves is part of your condition. They are doing it in your dream after all, right? You had to let them in. Would you let someone in your dream who was going to destroy themselves forever on a lark?

Thus your pc has a problem with freedom and total responsibility.

If he gets free, he will be able to do himself in again, like he did last time (he is being audited, no?) and if he does himself in again, maybe he will do it worse than before and NEVER get out.

Thus, being stuck in this universe, as a no-case-gain-worm-on-a- stump, can be, for a while, a safe solution to the problem of what he would do to himself if he ever got free and was able to make another game for himself, one he might NEVER get out of. This attitude of course keeps him in this game forever or for as long as it continues.

Thus those with an eye to humor and wisdom might conclude that one way a pc could stick himself in a game forever, is by making himself SO AFRAID of sticking himself in a game forever that he chooses to hold on forever to the game he has, so that he never gets that powerful again.

It's a joke of magnitude that only an OT could appreciate.

Or be willing to do to himself!

In fact, it takes a tremendous amount of power to keep an OT in a game for long, he has to be holding on to it VERY HARD, and what better way to get an OT to hold on to a game forever than to convince himself that he may lose everything if he loses the hold he has on the game he is in.

Therefore, this is no small matter, its got to do with HOW the OT got this game to persist for as long as it did. He just didn't want it to end, at all costs. Too many friends here or some such sad thing.

He wasn't willing to have the game end for himself and leave every else behind forever. So he had to find some way to stay. Making himself terrified of getting out was one way that seems to have worked.

The subject of willingness therefore is a big subject to your pc. It is the solution to all things, but also can be the biggest problem your pc has in session. He needs to be willing to make things again in order to vanish them, but he is afraid once he gets back his total

willingness, he will THEN make something he can never unmake.

Of course ANYTHING can be unmade by just making it again, that's sort of a safety release on this or any game, so the only way he could create a game he could never get out of, would be to hide this basic truth that exercising willingness to make things AGAIN vanishes them.

So you see he CAN get out of any game he can create, but he may set it up so that he doesn't know how, and he does that only because he doesn't want the game to end. Not quite yet.

Electra ----- Homer

Wilson Smith This file may be found at [homer@rahul.net](mailto:homer@rahul.net) [ftp.rahul.net/pub/homer/act/EXM50.MEMO](ftp://ftp.rahul.net/pub/homer/act/EXM50.MEMO) Posted to usenet newsgroup: [alt.clearing.technology](mailto:alt.clearing.technology)

((My comments in double parentheses - Homer))

PERSISTENCE AND BECAUSE

EXM - 51

24 March 1992

Copyright (C) 1992 A Voice of the Free Zone (Electra)

Redistribution rights granted for non commercial purposes.

Persistence of condition is caused by misassignment of cause.

Let's say you want to create something horrible. So you create it. Your WANT came first and THEN your creation.

The thing exists and is horrible BECAUSE you WANTED it to exist and be horrible. That is the truth. The thing you created is a CONDITION. If you create it again, a perfect duplicate, or you just continue to create it as it is and then let go of it, it will vanish.

But now let's say you claim that you WANT it BECAUSE it is horrible. This is a reversal of cause. You are saying it exists out there and is horrible, THEREFORE you want it. You have made it cause

and you effect. Your WANT is caused by its being there and being horrible. Why would you want something horrible you didn't make? Well to get you out of school or war maybe.

Or let's say you claim that you DON'T WANT it BECAUSE it is horrible. This is also a reversal of cause. You are saying it is horrible THEREFORE you don't want it. Again you have made it cause and you effect. Your DISWANT is caused by its being there and being horrible.

Something that EXISTS BECAUSE YOU WANT IT is a CONDITION.

Something that YOU WANT BECAUSE IT EXISTS is a SOLUTION.

Something that YOU DON'T WANT BECAUSE IT EXISTS is a PROBLEM.

The only difference between a CONDITION and a SOLUTION or a PROBLEM is the direction of the BECAUSE.

Saying that something exists because you want it is the truth and will cause a vanishment of that condition.

Saying that you want something because it exists is assigning it cause and you effect and will cause a persistence of the wanted condition.

Saying that you don't want something because it exists is assigning it cause and you effect and will cause a persistence of the unwanted condition.

Thus conditions become solutions which become problems.

First you say, IT IS BECAUSE I WANT IT. (CONDITION)

Then you say, I WANT IT BECAUSE IT IS. (SOLUTION)

Then you say, I DON'T WANT IT BECAUSE IT IS. (PROBLEM)

And THAT is the anatomy of a trap.

How do you audit this? Well all that is wrong with your pc is his constellation of unwanted conditions, his 'problems'. Each problem was at one time a solution for him, and before that it was just a condition he wanted and made.

Take his stuffed nose.

What has he used his stuffed nose to SOLVE? Here it is a SOLUTION to him, something he used to help him deal with an earlier problem that he did not deal with directly. His stuffed nose is a condition he is presently pretending he did not make, but exists none the less, and he

WANTS it because it gets him out of school, or homework, or out from under the eye of a cold mother or a colder Eternity.

Later in life, long after his cold mother lies in a warm grave, he can't sleep at night because he can't breath through his nose. His mouth dries out and he snores incessantly, and his life is a wreck because he can't get any rest. Now his stuffed nose is a problem to him, something 'he did not create', but exists none the less and he DOESN'T WANT IT because it is ruining his life and his marriage because his wife has to sleep in the next state.

So now you run, "What has he used to SOLVE his stuffed nose?" Nose sprays, picking at it, chlorotrimeton, water, cigarettes, pot, allergy doctors, injections, chainsaws, etc.

As he runs off all the things he used to SOLVE his stuffed nose, and all the things he used his stuffed nose to solve, his stuffed nose will leave being a problem and a solution behind and come back to being

a condition. At which point he will be willing and able to make it again and have it vanish.

You see as a solution, he wants to have it PERSIST. He wants to get out from under school or war or mother dear, so he wants it to persist, but to do this he must really avoid making it responsibly because that would cause it to vanish. Thus he has to pretend he had nothing to do with it. Irresponsibility is a solution to him because it creates solutions that persist for him.



But then the solution becomes a problem, and now he doesn't want to make it because he wants it to go away. But the only way to make it go away is to MAKE it with full responsibility again. Re-operation of an AS-ISNESS causes a vanishment of the condition. Thus his irresponsibility becomes a problem to him because it creates problems that persist for him.

There is NOTHING that does not follow this little piece of idiocy including your persistence in this universe and its time stream. Your persistence started off as a condition, became wanted as a solution, and then became unwanted as a problem. End result, you are a meatball.

Good work.

The way to OT is to audit out these Condition-Solution-Problem cycles and reverse the direction of all BECAUSES that point from the external world (that the pc actually made himself) back towards himself. The direction of cause is a vector, and in truth is ALWAYS from the pc out towards the external universe.

The word BECAUSE is itself sort of a joke, because it means BE CAUSE, yet your pc has been using it forever to do everything but.

Be that as it may, what ever it is, if it is in his dream, he made it. Anytime you find the pc with a cause direction coming in at him from the external world to himself, you know it was once a condition created by him and then made to persist by making it a solution, and then a problem, by ARBITRARILY REVERSING THE CAUSE DIRECTION.

Perhaps your pc is not ready to take responsibility for the stars, but he is certainly ready to take responsibility for his stuffed nose, and his existence in a body. Total responsibility is the cure all for all wanted and unwanted conditions, solutions and problems. Thinking yourself as a body, that you were created OUT of the physical universe BY the physical universe is the ultimate in incoming cause vectors. 'I exist because something out there made me!' This is the bottom of the total responsibility ladder. Such people inevitably become Scientists, forever trying to find their origins 'out there'.

If they study it long enough they eventually realize that all of 'out there' came from 'in here'. That's when they become OT.

The answer to who done it, is you did it.

Electra ----- Homer

Wilson Smith This file may be found at [homer@rahul.net](mailto:homer@rahul.net) [ftp.rahul.net/pub/homer/act/EXM51.MEMO](ftp://rahul.net/pub/homer/act/EXM51.MEMO)

Posted to usenet newsgroup: alt.clearing.technology

((My comments in double Parenthesis - Homer))

PARENT AND CHILD ROUND ROBIN

EXM - 52 26 March 1992

Copyright (C) 1992 A Voice of the Free Zone (Electra) Redistribution rights granted for non commercial purposes.

((This is a very complex posting, and probably only the very technically minded of you will make it through it. It is very important though to anyone who really wants to understand where Electra is coming from, because her approach to these matters is rather unique, and in this posting she lays out her justification for it in great detail.

I found it very hard to read and follow the first time through, but later I came to see what she was saying, and it finally dawned on me what the destiny was of beings who don't run out this overt/motivator and ded/dedex stuff. Serious hardballs.

From Adore,

"...Eventually all become marbles on the thetan plane."

When I wrote that I saw that it was true. When I read this many years later, I finally understood why.

I also saw that when you decide to have Children you do so from the stand point of total responsibility, the point of view of a God. You don't blame the Child or your own Parents for anything. If you are big enough to 'create' another being, you are big enough to act like a Creator. A Creator has no excuses.

Sort of like 'Not having a case on post.' :) ))

Most of you are probably pretty sick of this stuff by now, but I keep auditing it and it keeps working, so I figure some of you would be pretty pissed off if I failed to post it just because you were sick and tired of it.

The idea is to get a series of questions that the pc can answer and keep himself interested in and continue to make case gain. If you pick one question like,

'What have you done as a Mother to a Child?'

and run it and run it and run it and just beat it into the ground your pc will get grumpy and anaten and unable to find any more answers. This will cause an ARC Break of magnitude and your pc won't be in session any more. Further it causes a loss to your pc and he walks away with the idea that this stuff don't work. This of course misses every withhold in his book, because this stuff DOES work, and so you haven't done your pc any favors by giving him such a loss.

Thus there is a need for a series of questions that the pc can answer, each one very quickly and with interest, and then go on to the next question. In this way you can keep the pc talking and making case gain and proceed with wiping out the core of his bank.

I have spent so much time on the 2nd dynamic core of the bank, because it is the basic on why people are stuck in bodies in the first place, and of course the second dynamic is the first one your pc had any bones about when he was born. This stuff does however go earlier similar back down the time track before bodies and into higher dynamics, because beings creating beings is what this universe is all about even if it is a lie, and thus the central core charge is represented right there in Mother and Child.

((Thetans can not create other thetans into existence, they can however call other thetans into manifestation if those others have chosen to be 'on call'.))

PARENT AND CHILD O/W

Each question of the Parent and Child Overt/Withhold process, what I have been calling the 8 flows of forgetfulness, can be broken up into two simpler questions.

For example,

'What have you done as a Mother to a Child in a past life?'

can be broken up into its two component questions,

'What have you done as a Mother?' 'What have you done to a Child?'

The questions are partly redundant because many of the answers to 'What have you done as a Mother?' ARE about 'What have you done to a Child?' But Mothers can and have done many things that are not directly related to things done 'to a Child'. Thus 'What have you done as a Mother?' is a much broader question than 'What have you done as a Mother to a Child?'

In a similar vein 'What have you done to a Child?' surely includes those things you did as a Mother to a Child but can also include those things you did as any other member of the family, or even anyone else in the universe such as the school system, the government, the thought police, the physical universe or God, etc. Ever been a God? Did you creatures or assigns hate you?

There are two things you will want to avoid when doing round robin on a pc. Both involve asking the questions in the wrong order.

For example if you just proceed and ask them in the order you took them apart,  
'What have you done as a Mother?' 'What have you done to a Child?'

your pc will give you lots of answers to the first one, and then when you ask the second one he will say 'the same thing.' This will happen mainly because most of the stuff he gave you on the first question WAS to a Child, so by asking him the second question you are sort of invalidating that he told you he was finished for the moment on the first question.

The second thing that can happen is your pc will give you a lot of 'I don't know's'. This means that a particular question is out of order with respect to the other questions you have been asking. In running one question the pc is building up tension on what ever he considers to be the balancing flow and he will probably want you to ask that question next.

Theoretically the balancing flow to

'What have you done as a Mother?' (DED) is 'What has a Mother done to you?' (DEDEX)

But you can sort them as you like so that the pc does not get into automatic answers that don't blow any charge. Although 'balanced', the above two questions have the same danger of the pc giving you answers on the first one and then saying 'same thing' on the second one.

Therefore I tend to scramble these things so that the pc must look at each question in a new unit of time and not carry over his answers from one question to the next.

SPLITTING PARENT AND CHILD O/W INTO ROUND ROBIN.

Here are the questions of the first 4 flows of forgetfulness, split into their corresponding halves.

1.) 'What have you done as a Mother to a Child?' (DED) 1.1 'What have you done as a Mother?' 1.2 'What have you done to a Child?' 'What have you withheld as a Mother from a Child?' (DED) 1.3 'What have you withheld as a Mother?' 1.4 'What have you withheld from a Child?'

2.) 'What has a Mother done to you as a Child?' (DEDEX) 2.1 'What has a Mother done to you?' 2.2 'What has been done to you as a Child?' 'What has a Mother withheld from you as a Child?' (DEDEX) 2.3 'What has a Mother withheld from you?' 2.4 'What has been withheld from you as a Child?'

3.) 'What has a Child done to you as a Mother?' (MOTIVATOR) 3.1 'What has a Child done to you?' 3.2 'What has been done to you as a Mother?' 'What has a Child withheld from you as a Mother?' (MOTIVATOR) 3.3 'What has a Child withheld from you?' 3.4 'What has been withheld from you as a Mother?'

4.) 'What have you done as a Child to a Mother?' (OVERT) 4.1 'What have you done as a Child?' 4.2 'What have you done to a Mother?' 'What have you withheld as a Child from a Mother?' (OVERT) 4.3 'What have you withheld as a Child?' 4.4 'What have you withheld from a Mother?'

DEDS AND DEDEXs, MOTIVATORS AND OVERTS

A DED is an unprovoked harmful act given by you.

One day as you are driving home from work, you see the neighbor's cat crossing the street. You decide to have some fun and you chase this cat down and you run him over. The neighbor never did anything to you, the cat never did anything to you. You just ran the cat over because you are a cussed son of a bitch. However you do feel kind of guilty about the mess.

A DEDEX is the DED EXPOSED, and is a DED received by you.

Many years later, you find your cat has been run over in the street by some hot shot kid down the street. You never did anything to the kid, the cat never did anything to the kid, he was just having some fun at your cat's expense. You scream and yell about how wronged you have been, forgetting conveniently how you did the same thing many years before.

A MOTIVATOR is an provoked harmful act received by you.

You play your radio too loud at night, and one day some guy across the street who can't get any sleep throws a rock through your window and hits you in the head with it.

An OVERT is a DRAMATIZED MOTIVATOR, a provoked harmful act given by you, its a doing to others what was done to you.

Many years later someone is playing their radio too loud, and you throw a rock through their window to shut them up.

PARENT AND CHILD

Remember that what a Child does to a Parent is usually a dramatization, a MOTIVATED OVERT. The Child is taking his queue of what to do to his Mother, from what HIS Child did to him in a past life AS a Mother. He receives a motivator as a Mother from a Child, and then later as a Child he dramatizes the motivator as an overt on his present Mother.

What a Parent does to a Child though is never excused by what an earlier Parent did to him as a Child. That's deadly if you do that. If what a Parent did to him as a Child is sticking to him hard enough to dramatize it later, its only because of what HE did as a Parent to a Child before that!

So what a Parent does to a Child is a DED, its an UNPROVOKED OVERT ACT, not a redramatization of some abuse he received as a Child, NO MATTER HOW BAD THAT ABUSE WAS.

It may be true that a Parent will do to his Child what was done to him by his Parents as a Child, but it will be found that he did it as a Parent to an even earlier Child as an UNPROVOKED OVERT ACT, which is why it stuck to him enough as a Child later to redramatize it even later as a Parent again.

If you run what a Parent does to a Child back to where his Parents were doing it to him, you will leave him stuck late on the Chain in the apparent Motivator, when really he still has an undisclosed DED in a previous life as a Parent to a Child.

Thus one ALWAYS runs what Parents do to their Children as DEDS, never as MOTIVATED OVERTS. Parents have no excuse in what was done to them. Of course you should run what happened TO the Parent AS a Child if it comes up, but what you WANT is an earlier DED AS a Parent TO a Child. That's where the F/N lays.

One runs what happens to the Child as a DEDEX, never as a simple MOTIVATOR. Things stick to the Child to the degree he did it to his own Children as a Parent in a previous life. If he has no prior DEDS of his own, present things won't stick to him so hard.

One runs what happens to the Parent from a Child, as a provoked MOTIVATOR. The Parent angers the Child who then takes action against him.

One runs what the Child does to the Parent as a MOTIVATED OVERT. The Child takes his queue about what to do to his Parents who are provoking him, from his memory of what HIS Child did to him as a Parent for doing the same thing in a past life. If he has no earlier motivators, the Child is less likely to take unreasoning harmful action, but may still take reasoned harmful action.

The Parent always starts it with an unprovoked DED.

The Child at first tries reason. Then having no prior track, will try varying degrees of reasonable but deadly force. This gives the Parent a provoked MOTIVATOR.

That Parent in his next life as a Child, will receive a DED from his Parents, as all Parents are prone to giving DEDS. The Child, now having the previous provoked motivator in his memory from the time he was a Parent, will be tempted to dramatize that provoked motivator against his present Parent who is provoking (wronging) him, even before using reason.

#### THE DED/DEDEX DIAGRAM

1.) What the Parent does to the Child is a DED for the Parent and a DEDEX for the Child.

(Ded) (Dedex) It's only a Dedex to the Child Parent -----> Child if he has an earlier DED.

2.) What a Child does to a Parent is a MOTIVATED OVERT for the Child, and a PROVOKED MOTIVATOR for the Parent.

(Motivator) (Overt) The Child will only dramatize Parent <----- Child and earlier Motivator if he has one in his memory.

It's a DED from the Parent because he has no excuse for harming the Child.

Its a DEDEX to the Child if it sticks to him, because he did it in a past life as a Parent.

Its a MOTIVATED OVERT from the Child, because he is dramatizing what was done to him as a Parent by a Child in a past life. In the absence of prior track the Child will use reasoned but deadly force instead.

Its a PROVOKED MOTIVATOR to the Parent, because he will dramatize it in a future life as a Child when provoked by his Parents.

#### RUNNING ORDER OF THE ROUND ROBIN.

Normally we would run this in DED/DEDEX pairs, or MOTIVATOR/OVERT pairs. But we are going to scramble them here in a very specific way to produce the most amount of interesting randomness for your pc, while yet allowing the second question in a pair to balance the first question of the pair, thus guaranteeing easy access to answers.

You run this by asking each question, and getting one answer or as many as come easily, then you go to the next question. You do this for all of the DED/OVERT questions. Then you start over again, and keep going around and around. If you need to run the DEDEX/MOTIVATOR questions, you can either do them separately, or in turn with the DED/OVERT sets.

#### DEDS AND OVERTS

1.1 'What have you done as a Mother?' DED 4.2 'What have you done to a Mother?' OVERT  
1.3 'What have you withheld as a Mother?' DED 4.4 'What have you withheld from a Mother?' OVERT

4.1 'What have you done as a Child?' OVERT 1.2 'What have you done to a Child?' DED  
4.3 'What have you withheld as a Child?' OVERT 1.4 'What have you withheld from a Child?' DED

DEDEXS AND MOTIVATORS

2.1 'What has a Mother done to you?' DEDEX 3.2 'What has been done to you as a Mother?' MOTIVATOR 2.3 'What has a Mother withheld from you?' DEDEX 3.4 'What has been withheld from you as a Mother?' MOTIVATOR

3.1 'What has a Child done to you?' MOTIVATOR 2.2 'What has been done to you as a Child?' DEDEX 3.3 'What has a Child withheld from you?' MOTIVATOR 2.4 'What has been withheld from you as a Child?' DEDEX

Electra

----- Homer Wilson  
Smith This file may be found at [homer@rahul.net](mailto:homer@rahul.net) [ftp.rahul.net/pub/homer/act/EXM52.MEMO](ftp://ftp.rahul.net/pub/homer/act/EXM52.MEMO)  
Posted to usenet newsgroup: alt.clearing.technology

((My comments in double parentheses - Homer)) SYMPATHY EXM - 53 2 April 1992  
Copyright (C) 1992 A Voice of the Free Zone (Electra) Redistribution rights granted for  
non commercial purposes.

SHORT FORM SP stands for Suppressive Person or Suppressive Parent. How have you tried  
to get sympathy from a Child as an SP? (DED) How have you refused to give sympathy to a  
Child as an SP? (DED) How have you tried to get sympathy from an SP as a Child? (OVERT)  
How have you refused to give sympathy to an SP as a Child? (OVERT) LONG FORM ON THE 8  
FLOWS OF FORGETFULNESS. ((Only first 4 flows are given here.)) Flow 1. How have you  
tried to give sympathy to a Child as a Parent in a past life? (DED) How have you tried  
to get sympathy from a Child as a Parent in a past life? (DED) How have you refused to  
give sympathy to a Child as a Parent in a past life? (DED) How have you refused to  
receive sympathy from a Child as a Parent in a past life? (DED) Flow 2. How has a  
Parent tried to give you sympathy as a Child in this life? (DEDEX) How has a Parent  
tried to get sympathy from you as a Child in this life? (DEDEX) How has a Parent  
refused to give you sympathy as a Child in this life? (DEDEX) How has a Parent refused  
to receive your sympathy as a Child in this life? (DEDEX) Flow 3. How has a Child  
tried to give you sympathy as a Parent in a past life? (MOTIVATOR) How has a Child  
tried to get sympathy from you as a Parent in a past life? (MOTIVATOR) How has a Child  
refused to give you sympathy as a Parent in a past life? (MOTIVATOR) How has a Child  
refused to receive your sympathy as a Parent in a past life? (MOTIVATOR) Flow 4. How  
have you tried to give sympathy to a Parent as a Child in this life? (OVERT) How have  
you tried to get sympathy from a Parent as a Child in this life? (OVERT) How have you  
refused to give sympathy to a Parent as a Child in this life? (OVERT) How have you  
refused to receive sympathy from a Parent as a Child in this life? (OVERT)

This one got me out of a hell of magnitude. Electra -----  
----- Homer Wilson Smith This file may be found at  
homer@rahul.net ftp.rahul.net/pub/homer/act/EXM53.MEMO Posted to usenet newsgroup:  
alt.clearing.technology

((My comments in double parentheses - Homer)) REFUSED APOLOGY EXM - 54 6 April 1992  
 Copyright (C) 1992 A Voice of the Free Zone (Electra) Redistribution rights granted for non commercial purposes. 'What is your Mother refusing?' 'What are you refusing as a Child?' 'What were you refusing as a Mother?' (in a past life). Audit the following on Parent and Child, Mother/Father, and Son/Daughter Spirit and Body, Mortal and Immortal. Withheld means 1.) trying not to do something or 2.) not telling someone that you did do it or that you want to do it. One runs this TO a Mother and AS a Mother, etc. Run 1.) Refused Error and Withheld Error 2.) Refused Apology and Withheld Apology. 3.) Refused Confession and Withheld Confession. 4.) Refused Repentance and Withheld Repentance. 5.) Refused Forgiveness and Withheld Forgiveness. 6.) Refused Sorrow and Withheld Sorrow. Refused and withheld mean approximately the same thing. Run both or which ever works best for you. Refused Error means refusing to admit you were wrong. Refused Apology means refusing to apologize for something you know was wrong. Refused Confession means refusing to confess something you know was wrong. Refused Repentance means refusing to repent from doing something you know was wrong. Refused Forgiveness means refusing to accept forgiveness from another for something you know was wrong. Refused Sorrow means refusing to feel, or show sorrow when you know it was right to do so. People can try to force you to admit you were wrong when you weren't, in the same way they can try to force you to apologize for, confess and repent of things that you believe in all honesty were not wrong. This too can lead to refused error, apology, confession, repentance and sorrow. But this is not the source of your case, this is the source of THEIR case. Run this stuff as you will, but what you want here are the things you KNEW were wrong, and you pretended they were right. You still are, thus you have a case and are not OT. Not only can you refuse to give an apology but you can also refuse to accept another's apology. It's another way of making other's wrong when they aren't. They are saying they are sorry after all. One reason that people won't accept your apology is that they have one to give too, and they are refusing to give their own apology, so they refuse to accept yours. You have done the same. Thus you can and have refused to admit another was wrong when they were, refused to accept their apology and confession, refused to admit they had repented when they had, and made them wrong for feeling love's sorrow when it was genuine. Thus when running refused apology for example, you should run both refused to GIVE an apology and refused to RECEIVE an apology, etc. The basic flows between mother and child are as usual. Again, refused means refused to give and/or refused to receive. 'What apology did you refuse as a mother?' 1. DED 'What apology is a mother refusing to you?' 2. DEDEX 'What apology was refused to you as a mother?' 3. MOTIVATOR 'What apology are you refusing to a mother?' 4. OVERT The apology you are trying to get from your mother as a child in this life, is the apology you owe your child as a mother in a past life. The apology you tried to get from your child as a mother in a past life, is the apology you owe your mother as a child in this life. Is this stuff really so hard that it has to be protected and copyrighted by the RTC? Are the rules of decency the intellectual property of a few? Doesn't speak well of Earth. Run all flows on 'What are you refusing to admit?' 'What are you refusing to admit was wrong?' 'What have you done that you are refusing to admit was wrong.' 'What are you refusing to acknowledge?' 'What don't you want to know about?' 'What don't you want others to know about?' 'What have you done as a mother and justified? 1. DED 'What has a mother done to you and justified? 2. DEDEX 'What has been done to you as a mother and justified?' 3. MOTIVATOR 'What have you done to a mother and justified? 4. OVERT You know, if you do something wrong, and you KNOW it is wrong, and you refuse to admit EVEN TO YOURSELF THAT IT WAS WRONG, then you deserve what you get, right? If you hide the truth from yourself, then what truth can there be for you? Is it possible that all your suffering, all your ignorance, all your fear and pain is the result of a single refusal of truth a few life times back, echoed over and over again in the cascade of lives you call your track? Are there people in between lives helping you to forget WHAT YOU WANT TO FORGET ANYHOW? How could you? How could you abandon yourself to your own not know? The result is 'you live once and die once' and there will never again be time enough for love. There will be no God, just demons in the night. There will be no happiness, just separation and demise. Until you admit what you would not admit. Until you admit you were wrong and get right. It is wrong that you were right. It is right that you were wrong. There is no way around it, to get right, you must admit you were wrong. But then you would be right again, and then you could be happy again, and you could breathe easy again. It's ok to be wrong, just as long as you are right about being wrong. The alternative is to remain human, right into the grave. Electra --  
 ----- Homer Wilson Smith  
 This file may be found at homer@rahul.net ftp.rahul.net/pub/homer/act/EXM54.MEMO Posted to usenet newsgroup: alt.clearing.technology

((My comments in double parentheses - Homer)) WHAT HAVE YOU DONE? EXM - 55 7 April 1992 Copyright (C) 1992 A Voice of the Free Zone (Electra) Redistribution rights granted for non commercial purposes. Run this as DONE AS and DONE TO, OPPOSED AS and OPPOSED IN, WITHHELD AS and WITHHELD FROM. 'What have you done as a Mock Up?' 'What have you done to a Mock Up?' 'What have you opposed as a Mock Up?' 'What have you opposed in a Mock Up?' 'What have you withheld as a Mock Up?' 'What have you withheld from a Mock Up?' Run this on Mock Up, Parent, Mother, Father, Child, Baby, Fetus, Son, Daughter, Brother, Sister, Grandparent, Grandchild, Stepparent, Stepchild, Godparent, Godchild, Body, Spirit, Boy, Girl, Male, Female, Mate, Lover, Partner, God, Devil, Deity, Demon, Gremlin, Monster, Universe, Mortal, Immortal, Messiah, Creator, and Creature. If you don't have an E-meter, get one. If the standard DONE TO and WITHHELD FROM questions begin to lose their bite you might consider changing DONE TO to DONE ABOUT, and WITHHELD FROM to WITHHELD ABOUT. "About" means simply and only "on the subject of". "What have you done about a mother?" "What have you withheld about a mother?" "What have you done about a child?" "What have you withheld about a child?" The reason that WITHHELD FROM may not bite, is that a mother may have done it to the child, but the child may KNOW ABOUT IT! Thus the mother may be withholding it but not from the child. But it gets hidden even from the mother's own cognizance because she is withholding it from everyone else. Thus asking what she is withholding from the child will not find it. She knows the child knows! Asking what she is withholding as a mother ABOUT a child will get the overt and the OTHER people she was trying to secret it from. Having children out of season and for the wrong reason, bringing them up Mortal and killing them slowly is still some of the hottest track you will find. If you are the effect of what your parents did to you as a child, then you did it to a child as a parent in a past life and you have some confession to do. Get an E-meter. If you can't crack your case with this stuff, you just aren't trying. Electra -----  
----- Homer Wilson Smith This file may be found at homer@rahul.net ftp.rahul.net/  
pub/homer/act/EXM55.MEMO Posted to usenet newsgroup: alt.clearing.technology



((My comments in double parentheses - Homer)) MORTAL AND IMMORTAL EXM - 56 7 April 1992 Copyright (C) 1992 A Voice of the Free Zone (Electra) Redistribution rights granted for non commercial purposes. If you are prone to reading things and then getting violently ill and curling up in a ball and dying, then I would skip this section. On the other hand if you enjoy heart attacks, then by all means run the following with a serious eye towards OT. You can take any two terminal pairs and run them against each other. For example, Mortal and Immortal. A Mortal by the way, is an Immortal who thinks he is Mortal. 'What have you done as an Immortal to an Immortal?' 'What have you done as an Immortal to a Mortal?' 'What have you done as a Mortal to an Immortal?' 'What have you done as a Mortal to a Mortal?' If you must run dedex's and motivators, 'What has an Immortal done to you as an Immortal?' 'What has a Mortal done to you as an Immortal?' 'What has an Immortal done to you as a Mortal?' 'What has a Mortal done to you as a Mortal?' I can just hear someone going 'Well yap yap yap, how can I run what I have done as an Immortal, I have never been an Immortal, I have always been a Mortal, and just once at that, yap yap yap...' Yeah well, we do wonder why. Perhaps you should get them into something lighter like, 'Do birds fly?' 'Do fish swim?' Electra -----  
----- Homer Wilson Smith This file may be found at homer@rahul.net ftp.rahul.net/pub/homer/act/EXM56.MEMO Posted to usenet newsgroup: alt.clearing.technology

((My comments in double parentheses - Homer)) OPERATING THETAN IV Awareness of Self as an Immortal Being. EXM - 57 9 April 1992 Copyright (C) 1992 A Voice of the Free Zone (Electra) Redistribution rights granted for non commercial purposes. Your history in this universe and previous ones as recorded in your own time track is a slow decline from an all powerful sovereign being to a meat dweller who fears the grave. This is quite humorous as the world is made of consciousness and not of matter, energy, space and time. Only things IN the dream can 'die', the projector of the dream, YOU, can never die. Only sleep and dream. Such a spiral decline has possibly happened a number of times, once you decay out the bottom of one sphere of control you find yourself in a new lower one, brand new, ready to conquer the world again as a new Immortal Being. The end of each spiral possibly finds the thetan artfully dodging reality again with his head in the eternal sands, thinking he is a meat body only to live once and die once. This is all speculation but what is not speculation is that you are an Immortal Being who finds himself as a Mortal Being in this life with no inkling of your prior existence and no responsibility for your present mess. Thus what ever has happened, you can be sure that these game spirals lead from Immortal to Mortal the longer you dwell in the time stream. The decline goes as follows. You start off as an Immortal Being relating to other Immortal Beings. Then you run into Mortal Beings while still an Immortal Being yourself. Through your own overt acts, sympathies and regrets you finally BECOME a Mortal Being yourself, but you are still aware of and in living relation to other Immortal Beings who have not yet so decayed. Finally everyone is in the soup, and you are a Mortal Being relating only to other Mortal Beings, and God becomes a mystery and a silent partner that only the 'insane' get live communications from. Since track must be run out from latest to earliest, and since track will not run out unless you get the earliest, the proper way to run the Mortal - Immortal dichotomies is as follows. Run them round and round, don't dwell on any one question if there are no more answers to it. Come back to the first question when you are done with the others. Sometimes it is more important to ASK a question than to answer it. Real answers will come once you start getting the charge off. A real OT can ASK a question without trying or needing to answer it. Notice that the time sequence is from latest to earliest. If you don't like 'What have you done to' or 'What have you withheld from', use 'What could you do to' and 'What could you withhold from'. 'What have you done as a Mortal to a Mortal?' 'What have you withheld as a Mortal from a Mortal?' 'What have you done as a Mortal to an Immortal?' 'What have you withheld as a Mortal from an Immortal?' 'What have you done as an Immortal to a Mortal?' 'What have you withheld as an Immortal from a Mortal?' 'What have you done as an Immortal to an Immortal?' 'What have you withheld as an Immortal from an Immortal?' This is not for those with a weak heart. Immortals who have spent some time as a Mortal can have very weak hearts. So watch it. But which would you rather, live as a Mortal or die as an Immortal? Long live Eternity. Electra -----  
----- Homer Wilson Smith This file may be found at  
homer@rahul.net ftp.rahul.net/pub/homer/act/EXM57.MEMO Posted to usenet newsgroup:  
alt.clearing.technology

((My comments in double parentheses - Homer))

THE UNCONFRONTABLE PROBLEM

EXM - 58

12 April 1992

Copyright (C) 1992 A Voice of the Free Zone (Electra)

Redistribution rights granted for non commercial purposes.

As with anything, you have PROBLEMS WITH and you have PROBLEMS AS.

'What problem have you had as a Father?'

'What problem have you had with a Father?'

'What problem have you had as a Mother?'

'What problem have you had with a Mother?'

'What problem have you had as a Son?'

'What problem have you had with a Son?'

'What problem have you had as a Daughter?'

'What problem have you had with a Daughter?'

'What problem have you had as a Mortal?'

'What problem have you had with a Mortal?'

'What problem have you had as an Immortal?'

'What problem have you had with an Immortal?'

'Has something been suppressed on your Mortality?'

'Has something been suppressed on your Immorality?'

Wording is important, if one wording does not work, try another.

'Is there a problem between you and a Mother?'

'Do you have a problem with a Mother?'

'Have you had a problem with a Mother?'

etc.

If you are assessing on the meter either solo or with another and the question form does not read, try the assertive form.

'You have a problem with a mother.'

'There is a problem between you and a mother.'

etc.

These are not meant to be and should not be delivered as evaluations to the pc, they are statements of possible realities to see if they read. The fact that they don't read doesn't mean anything, the fact that they do read probably means there is a problem there.

The main terminals of a family are Mother, Father, Son and Daughter. You and your pc have been all 4 of them many times during your past track and have been in dire and complex relations with the other three during these periods.

As LRH says, the most stuck you can get on the track is a problem. A problem is an INTENTION opposed by a COUNTER INTENTION. You want to be, do or have something and someone else doesn't want you to be, do or have that something.

For example, you want to listen to loud music and speak your mind, and your mother wants you to be a doll in her doll house.

Sometimes a child can be a problem in that others are trying to destroy them and you are trying to keep them alive. For example, the government wants your child for its war games. Thus keeping your child alive and out of harms way becomes a big problem to you. However, your CHILD is not the problem, the GOVERNMENT is. You are on the side of your child, its the government that is on the other side trying to take your child away.

Or maybe you live in a dust bowl and you are all starving to death.

In this case, your problem is with the physical universe, or your ENVIRONMENT.

A problem does not always have to be with people, but it does have to be with something on one of the 16 dynamics or higher.

Problems are a part of GPMs, Goals Problems Masses. There are no problems in the absence of GPMs. GPMs are either implanted by others down the track, or are self installed at the beginning of time. Either way they are silly, and the purpose of auditing is to run them out or at the very least rehabilitate them so the pc can get on with making a fool out of himself again.

GPM's ALWAYS have two sides. The pc won't hold onto them unless they do.

For example, from an LRH tape,

TO BE A GOOD SOLDIER NOT TO BE A GOOD SOLDIER.

The idea of this GPM is to FORCE the pc to be a good soldier by getting him to fight NOT being a good soldier. The pc holds onto the left side so hard because he is using it to fight the right side.

This is as silly as it comes, a good soldier really could care less if others are bad soldiers or not. But he is also just as likely to take up fishing and tell you to go to

hell with your wars.

If you want someone who will ALWAYS be a good soldier when ever you want him to be, then you have to implant him, but to implant him you HAVE to give him the opposite goal to fight or he won't hang onto the primary goal of being a good soldier.

But then he is wasting half of his time making sure others are good soldiers too, rather than just being a good soldier. You see how it goes. Once implanted he can be counted upon to be a good soldier, but at only 50 percent capacity because he is spending the rest of his time being a self righteous bigot.

Worse, once he indulges in the various mechanisms of GPMs, he will finally get disgusted with the left side of the GPM and flip over to the right side, and become a lousy soldier on purpose. THEN he will fight

you and the government and all good soldiers as much as he fought being a bad soldier before.

So implanting and GPMs are a silly way to control others, and you set yourself up for a loss at the very hands of the people you implant because no one can stay on one side of a GPM forever. The implanters keep trying though. Something about the goal TO NEVER LEARN. The Scientology Grades 0 through IV are set up to help a pc take these GPM's apart. There is sort of a sequence that pc's go through as they come down the tone scale, and so you sort of have to take them back up the same scale in a certain order.

That order however is not an obvious thing, and civilizations have gone to ruin for want of it.

The first thing that goes out is communication. The pc stops communicating with something directly. Instead he USES a GPM that he has gotten from another or invented himself to deal with life and his future.

This of course gets him into problems, because GPMs ARE problems in a neat laid out order that the pc can crucify himself on. I mean he pays good money for these things, they had better work as advertised.

Any problem can be vanished by confronting it, just being there with it and letting it be. This causes an AS-ISness of the GPM and it will cease to bother the pc. There is nothing wrong with being a good soldier after all, THERE IS something wrong with fighting NOT BEING A GOOD SOLDIER!

If the pc just confronts his problem with others NOT being good soldiers, his concern for the matter will as-is along with the GPM he bought.

Usually however, HE CHOOSES TO NOT CONFRONT THE PROBLEM DIRECTLY and instead takes to dramatizing against the opptersms, opposition terminals, dictated by the GPM. Rather than just going about being a good soldier, he patriotically goes out and beats up on beatniks. Thus he commits overts, gets regrets, withholds, and finally justifications which poke him into continued overts.

Because he becomes a mass of withholds, many of them get missed by others, and so he starts to develop heavy ARC Breaks with others and reality around him. All ARC Breaks stem from missed withholds. LRH says you should burn that one in stone, perhaps you might consider doing so.

((That's why people are pissed off at the Church, they can't figure out if the Church KNOWS what it is doing when it comes to gleaning the complete confession from them on their way to full OT.))

You know what a missed withhold is, don't you? Its when you don't know if someone else knows what you did that you don't want them to know. Its WHAT THEY DID that made you think they might know, along with YOUR WONDER for the rest of time if you were found out or even if others suspect.

As the being begins to ARC Break with everything around him, he starts to make others wrong and himself right as his last ditch effort to survive. He will make others wrong by opposing his own primary

goals! He will develop pains, arthritis, disabilities, discomforts, and terminal illnesses all calculated to get others to nobly admire him for the rest of time.

These become his TREASURED CONDITIONS.

This is the Service Facsimile computation, which of course is part and parcel of the original GPM that he bought and paid for. 'The way to be a good soldier is to be a sick, dead and dying bad soldier.' So he will be a drunk, brawl with his superior officers, sleep with their wives, deal drugs, shoot kids, rape and burn enemy women, you name it. And all of this will be his final way of being a good soldier when he couldn't confront the things he had done that were wrong AS a good soldier.

At the end of this road he will become a beatnik.

So the grades are arranged this way.

0. Communication

1. Problems

2. Overts, Withholds and Missed Withholds

3. ARC Breaks

4. Service Fac computations.

It is usually a big misunderstood that because Grade 0 is numbered lower than the others

and is audited first that it is somehow a lower state than the others. In other words, someone who has audited Grade I or II is somehow higher than someone who has only audited Grade 0.

This could not be further from the truth because the FIRST thing that went out was COMMUNICATION. Hubbard decided that the track was so balled up, that you could never audit someone out of this mess unless you took him all the way back to his god damn OTdom and got him over the very first choice he made which got him into this mess in the first place.

That first choice was to NOT COMMUNICATE with something he was perfectly able to communicate with.

However because of the misunderstood about Grade 0 being a lower state, you will find many people who ran it only to a mild release and then walked gaily up the rest of the Grades. Thus you will find Grade

IV's, who although they won't make you wrong, have nothing to say either.

Once a person has REALLY attained Grade 0, all the rest of the Grades are really just cleaning up the mess that came afterwards. The person is already as high as he is going to get, the remaining grades merely clean up the channels of power. Its like getting at the basic on the engram chain, and then coming FORWARD in time and erasing quickly and easily all the later incidents that would not erase until basic was reached.

So this confusion has existed in Scientology for a long time. Often a pc can't reach basic on a chain until the later charge is unburdened, but then the later charge won't completely erase until the basic is gone. Thus one has to audit from later to early to find basic, and then one has to audit from early back towards present time to clean up the rest of the chain.

Well auditing Grade 0 properly is going for BASIC and all the 'higher' grades are really auditing all the foolish LOWER stuff the pc did AFTER his communication went out.

In fact the whole Bridge is upside down in this fashion, auditing the highest stuff first and the lowest and latest stuff last.

In fact the End Phenomenon of Life Repair, which is the lowest and most first thing you audit on anyone, is Awareness of Truth and the way to Personal Freedom. Awareness, Truth and Freedom are three dynamics way at the top of the tone scale! ((See EXM-3, The Free Zone Expanded Emotional Tone Scale.))

From that foundation at the top of the tone scale, you can then clean up the rest of the mess that came after. Thus in some sense, one does not go OT at the end of the Bridge but at the beginning.

That is if Life Repair is done properly.

This same upside down relation holds true for the State of Clear and the OT I through OT VII levels.

The OT levels are 'higher' on the Bridge, but before the OT levels can be run the pc has to erase his R6 bank. Well you have had the R6 bank for millions of times longer than you have had all those damn BT's that the bashers are so upset about. So going Clear is much more important than going OT. In fact you can't GO OT unless you DO go Clear, because you will just start dancing around with your BT's doing the R6 tango rather than audit them out of THEIR mess.

Going Clear is getting at Basic Basic back in the quadrillions of years ago. OT III is very late on the chain being only 76 million years ago, and sometimes didn't even happen to the preclear himself!

You notice the bashers never comment on the R6 bank, they are too busy dramatizing it, all the while poking fun at Xenu. You know, something like the R6 goals TO CREATE NOT TRUTH or TO DESTROY PRESENT AWARENESS. ((This is a reference to Filbert's version of the R6 Bank, in Excalibur Revisited.))

Well Xenu they can confront, he is VERY late on the chain and one of the LAST things of significance to happen to us all. The R6 Bank on the other hand is so old as to defy description and is so all pervasive even the Gods have it!. THAT is why the Xenu stuff happened in the first place, they were dramatizing the R6 Bank when they thought up the whole plan. The goal TO CREATE ALTERED IDENTITIES or TO DESTROY PERFECT INDIVIDUALITY or some such thing.

The end result was clustered beings, beings who could not tell each other apart and didn't know who they were, and thought they were someone else and many of them came together and thought they were one being.

It was a safe solution.

OT III is so overwhelming because it is so late on the chain, hell we were almost dead anyhow when that happened to us. The R6 Bank on the other hand is a different story, one that more attention should be given to.

OT III by the way is filled with THERE'S NOTHING HERE, NOTHING HAPPENED, THIS DIDN'T OCCUR, THIS ISN'T, THIS COULDN'T BE, NO ONE COULD BELIEVE THIS etc. So when you hear the bashers yap about how silly OT III is recognize their exact phrases are IN the incident, and let them run it out.

Only clusters bash.

So the secret to all this is, that the thetan has come down the tone scale BY CHOICE using the mechanisms of GPMs that he either created for himself, or had others hand to him in the form of great injustice, force and duress. You know, 'Here's 5 bucks, bang me up so I can't remember who I am, I want to be a good soldier!', etc.

The first thing the thetan did was CHOOSE to not communicate with things as they are. The second thing he did was choose to take on a GPM with its ladder of goals, opposition goals, terminals, opposition terminals, and PROBLEMS. He did this by IDENTIFYING himself with the terminals in the GPM and other people or things with the opposition terminals. ((The problem with GPMS is that they misidentify the nature of the opposing parties. It's like looking at the world through rose colored glasses, everyone looks pink, even though they aren't.

Take for example some Squirrel who tends to think of himself as a 'Freedom Fighter'. Well that's a very fine terminal in a very fine GPM. But look at what a Freedom Fighter fights, its a 'Minion of the Empire' or some such thing.

So one day this Squirrel starts to get hassled by some Churchie or another, and suddenly his Freedom Fighter GPM kicks in, and he is no longer faced with some poor bloke who is just doing his job, he is faced with 'A Minion of the Empire'. The Squirrel thus brings MUCH more to the situation than is really there.

The actions he will take to deal with the Churchie will then be vaguely off target, because the Squirrel is fighting some romantic notion, rather than the being in front of him.))

The third thing he did was CHOOSE TO NOT CONFRONT A PROBLEM THAT WAS CONFRONTABLE. That got him into the horrid mess you see him in today.

A God become meat dweller.

The basic on the chain of unfrontable problems was a problem that he CHOSE TO NOT CONFRONT EVEN THOUGH IT WAS CONFRONTABLE.

That's a relief, isn't it?

Unfrontability came afterwards and can be run out just by going earlier.

If you audit some poor pc on 'What problem was unfrontable?' or 'Tell me something unfrontable', you will just drive him into a dark hole late on the chain of unfrontabilities and he will never get out of it. Nothing will erase, and his problems will just get worse. Try it sometime on someone you don't like.

On the other hand if you audit 'What problem did you choose to not confront that you could have confronted?' you will produce some spectacular case gain and a friend for life. Not to mention a pending OT to boot.

So if your bank is throwing unfrontable monstrosities at you, find out what you CHOSE to not confront earlier and why. If you choose to not confront something, that will create enough electrical charge to kick back in your face at a later time in a very unfrontable fashion. The way to erase it is to duplicate the action of not confronting with close attention to the 'CHOOSE TO' in the center of it, and why. So a full battery of questions about problems might go as follows.

'What problem have you had as a Mother with a Son?'

'What problem have you had as a Mother with a Daughter?'

'What problem have you had as a Mother with a Father?'

'What problem have you had as a Mother with yourself?'

'What problem have you had as a Father with a Son?'

'What problem have you had as a Father with a Daughter?'

'What problem have you had as a Father with a Mother?'

'What problem have you had as a Father with yourself?'

'What problem have you had as a Son with a Mother?'

'What problem have you had as a Son with a Father?'

'What problem have you had as a Son with a Sister?'

'What problem have you had as a Son with a Brother?'

'What problem have you had as a Son with yourself?'

'What problem have you had as a Daughter with a Mother?'

'What problem have you had as a Daughter with a Father?'

'What problem have you had as a Daughter with a Sister?'

'What problem have you had as a Daughter with a Brother?'

'What problem have you had as a Daughter with yourself?'

Other terminal pairs are also important.

'What problem have you had as an Immortal with an Immortal?'

'What problem have you had as an Immortal with a Mortal?'

'What problem have you had as a Mortal with an Immortal?'

'What problem have you had as a Mortal with a Mortal?'

'What problem have you had as a Thetan with a Thetan?'

'What problem have you had as a Thetan with a Body?'

'What problem have you had as a Body with a Thetan?'

'What problem have you had as a Body with a Body?'

'What problem have you had as a Scientologist with a Scientologist?

'What problem have you had as a Scientologist with a Basher?'

'What problem have you had as a Basher with a Scientologist?'

'What problem have you had as a Basher with a Basher?'

'What problem have you had as a Free Zoner with a Free Zoner?

'What problem have you had as a Free Zoner with a Churchie?'

'What problem have you had as a Churchie with a Free Zoner?'

'What problem have you had as a Churchie with a Churchie?'

You see how it goes? ANYTHING you have problems with, you have been both sides or something like it many times.

Atheists in this life were religious fanatics in past lives. They got sick of their own religion and making a living by telling lies. They figured death might be a nice relief. It's right there in their GPM, 'The way to survive is to die'.

So run both sides to free it up, and get back to the original

CONFRONTABLE but NOT confronted problem at the beginning of the chain. Find out what the goals were, what the identities and terminals were, and why you chose to indulge in this cosmic silliness in the first place.

I don't mean to put this down, or make light of the situation.

The end result of choosing to not confront a problem is eventually some problem confronts you. An unconfrontable problem.

Try dying on a cross sometime.

That's the Basher's ultimate game, crucifying people for what they know.

Electra ----- Homer

Wilson Smith This file may be found at [homer@rahul.net](mailto:homer@rahul.net) [ftp.rahul.net/pub/homer/act/](ftp://rahul.net/pub/homer/act/)

EXM58.MEMO Posted to usenet newsgroup: alt.clearing.technology

((My comments in double parentheses - Homer)) THE PURPOSE OF AUDITING EXM-59 14  
April 1992 Copyright (C) 1992 A Voice of the Free Zone (Electra) Redistribution rights  
granted for non commercial purposes. The purpose of auditing is to return to the pc his  
ability and facility to handle the following echelons of life. OT Native State,  
Sovereignty Grade 0. Communication and No Communication Grade I. GPM's, Terminals,  
Opposing Goals, Problems, Masses Grade II. Overts, Withholds, Missed Withholds,  
Importance and Blow. Grade III. ARCU Breaks, KRCC Breaks, BDHE Breaks, MRHA Breaks  
Grade IV. Computations, Fixed Conditions, Safe Solutions, and Make Wrong, Make Guilty,  
Make Succumb, Make BE, DO, HAVE and Make NOT BE, NOT DO, and NOT HAVE. ARCU stands for  
Affinity, Reality, Communication and Understandings. KRCC stands for Knowledge,  
Responsibility, Control and Creation. BDHE stands for Be, Do, Have and Experience. MRHA  
stands for Mood, Rhythm, Harmony and Aesthetics LTLG stands for Life, Truth, Love and  
Godhood IFPG stands for Innocence, Faith, Purity and Graces Primary dichotomies handled  
by Grade IV include Right/Wrong, Survive/Succumb, Dominate/Escape Domination, Guilty/Not  
Guilty, Blame/Regret, Freedom/Restraint, Immortal/Mortal, What's It/It's a, Persistence/  
Vanishment. As LRH says, this should produce a being better called Homo Novis. A Homo  
Novis is someone who makes Homo Sap squirm in his grave. Electra -----  
----- Homer Wilson Smith This file may be  
found at homer@rahul.net ftp.rahul.net/pub/homer/act/EXM59.MEMO Posted to usenet  
newsgroup: alt.clearing.technology



((My comments in double parentheses - Homer))

MOMMY AND DADDY

EXM-60

14 April 1992

Copyright (C) 1992 A Voice of the Free Zone (Electra)

Redistribution rights granted for non commercial purposes.

When auditing dichotomies you should never forget that some dichotomies become locked together and you ought to unlock them.

For example, Humans are Mortal and God is Immortal.

Probably the worst thing you can do in the Parent Child arena is to bring up a Mortal Child. You do no one a favor by denying trans time responsibility to your Child, least of all the Child.

People will have changing definitions of Mortal and Immortal. Run this as you will, but eventually you will want to run this from the point of view of Total Responsibility.

An Immortal is a Thetan who KNOWS he is Immortal even though he may still be in a body and unable to get out.

A Mortal is a Thetan who is Immortal, but because he thinks he IS a body, which is Mortal, he BELIEVES he is Mortal too.

"Have you ever insisted to your Child that he was Mortal?"

"Have you done this even though you weren't sure, or knew it wasn't so?"

"Have you ever insisted to your Child that YOU were Mortal?"

"Have you done this even though you weren't sure, or knew it wasn't so?"

"Have you ever insisted to your Child that he was Immortal?"

"Have you done this even though you weren't sure, or knew it wasn't so?"

"Have you ever insisted to your Child that you were Immortal?"

"Have you done this even though you weren't sure, or knew it wasn't so?"

Thetans start off KNOWING they are Immortal. They devise games and traps for themselves and then for others who have invited them to do so. Then they fall down to BELIEVING that they are Mortal. Finally they sink lower to BELIEVING they are Immortal. Usually though it's a one

directional Immortality, 'God made me, and if I am good I will live forever.'

True Immortality is Bi-directional, you have always existed and you will always exist because you can neither be made nor destroyed.

You can always tell a low level being by the number of times they use the words BELIEF, CONVICTION, FAITH etc., and the number of times they don't use the words KNOW, PERFECT and CERTAINTY.

You can also tell them by the amount of FORCE and PAIN they bring to making you wrong, making you succumb for your knowledge, and trying to dominate you into BELIEVING something different.

The Cross was invented by Assholes to crucify the people who invented the Assholes.

By getting a thetan to believe that he IS a body, or any piece of fragile MEST, you are getting him to believe that he had no existence or CHOICE before the existence of that piece of MEST and that he will have no existence or CHOICE after that piece of MEST is gone.

This world view will put any thetan in a dark mood.

'Decay is inherent in all compound things, seek ye diligently therefore thy salvation.' - Dying words of Lord Buddha.

Well your salvation depends on un-identifying with anything compound, anything IN the dream, anything CREATED and made of holographic matter, energy, space and time. The perceiver of these things does not die when the dream disappears.

All the dreamer can do is dream and sleep. All the sleeper can do is sleep and dream. The DREAM comes and goes, the dreamer-sleeper never does.

It's hard to understand the source of the dream or its mechanics from inside the dream.

The dream is a projection of 4 dimensional space-time, matter and energy OUT THERE. While in the dream it is hard to consider actualities that do not adhere to concepts born of external conceptions.

But just as a hologram projects an illusory 3 Dimensional world behind its film, just so is the external world a 3 Dimensional

holographic projection on the part of your pc.

The purpose of Scientology processing is to wake your pc up to a higher state of dream, where he can finally re operate the mechanisms he used to create the dream in the first place, and then made the mistake of trying to go to sleep forever IN the dream.

Once he can make and enter dreams at will, he will find that many dream universes are going on that he can partake in, many better than this one, and many far worse; but more important, he can withdraw from all dreams entirely and go to sleep forever the right

way.

Probably no one stays asleep forever, the restless call of the dream is too enticing, all the friends, all the romance, all the adventure. An Immortal being only needs to sleep for a while before he is ready go again.

The magic is, he can only get into the trouble that he chooses to get into. In this universe, that consists of

Communication

No Communication

GPMS

Problems

Overts, Withholds, Missed Withholds

ARC BREAKS

Fixed Conditions and disability.

At each stage of decline he is CHOOSING. At the top he knows what he is doing, at the bottom he thinks he is smart and clever as others nail him into a coffin.

He CHOSE this. It is his dance, his gift to the rest of the world, a gift of beauty and comedy. But it can only be appreciated by those who are at the top. He appreciated it, that's why he wanted to be part of it!

Now that he is in a grave, he wants out. That's your job as an auditor, to free him so he can appreciate once again the tragedy and travesty of it all, the course of his own ludicrous demise.

Look up the word LUDICROUS, it comes from the word GAME.

The game here is to rehabilitate your pc's APPRECIATION, not only for the future, BUT ALSO FOR HIS PAST.

And that is somewhat of a new idea in the world.

So although I spend a lot of time yapping about overts and withholds in the Parent and Child arena, you know,

'What have you done as a Parent to a Child in a past life?'

really the entire staircase of Grades 0-IV must be run. It is up to you to find which level runs best for you until you free it up to run other levels either higher or lower. All must be run thoroughly, or you will just fall back down into the mess.

There is some concept among Scientologists that the Grades must be run in order, and once finished must never be returned to. If that works for you, fine.

I would instead go around them over and over again, because as something is found on one Grade that will free up something on another, and so on.

Aberration consists of ALL FIVE GRADES BEING OUT. Therefore when you find any particular aberration, such as a physical psychosomatic, you have to run the Safe Solutions, then the ARC BREAKS, then the Overts/Withholds/Missed Withholds, then the Problems, then the Goals,

then the No communication, then the Communication and then the Native State (SOVEREIGN CHOICE).

Then you can go on to your NEXT aberration and start all over again. This is not the standard way of doing it, but it is another way of doing it.

So when running Parent and Child, don't just run Overts and Withholds, run everything.

'What did you not communicate with as a Parent?'

'What Goal did you have for your Child as a Parent?'

'What Goal are your opposing in your Child?'

'What problem was there between you and your Child?'

'What did you DO to your Child?'

'What did you NOT DO to your Child?'

'What did you NOT TELL your Child you had done?'

'What overt did your Child miss on you?'

'What ARC, KRC, BDH, MRH Break did you have with your Child?'

'What Safe solution did you use against your Child?'

etc.

You can figure out the questions for yourselves. Run each one on all 8 flows.

Anyhow, back to locked dichotomies.

Run Parent/Child and Immortal/Mortal as follows.

(1) 'What have you done as an Immortal Parent to an Immortal Child?'

(1) 'What have you done as an Immortal Parent to a Mortal Child?'

(1) 'What have you done as a Mortal Parent to an Immortal Child?'

(1) 'What have you done as a Mortal Parent to a Mortal Child?'

Run each question on all 8 flows of Parent and Child, splitting it up into Mother and Father, Son and Daughter as need be.

Electra ----- Homer

Wilson Smith This file may be found at [homer@rahul.net](mailto:homer@rahul.net) [ftp.rahul.net/pub/homer/act/](ftp://rahul.net/pub/homer/act/)

EXM60.MEMO Posted to usenet newsgroup: alt.clearing.technology

((My comments in double parentheses - Homer))

OPPOSING GOALS

EXM-61

23 April 1992

Copyright (C) 1992 A Voice of the Free Zone (Electra)

Redistribution rights granted for non commercial purposes.

In the absence of GPMS there can be no suppression. A GPM is the receptor site by which you let suppressives latch onto you and suppress yourself from your goals.

A GPM is the pattern by which you allow others to suppress you and by which you ultimately suppress yourself.

Suppression is Opposition.

Opposition is Suppression.

Where Suppression and Opposition have taken place there comes to exist a MASS, and that is the Mass in Goals Problems Mass.

There are two primary kinds of GPMS.

1.) Implanted GPMS which you received from others under extreme electronic or telekinetic duress, and which you yourself have inflicted upon others either before or after.

2.) Your own personal GPMS which you mocked up for yourself in order to have a game in the time stream. Personal GPMS are your BASIC PURPOSE in this universe and were created long before you received implanted ones, and in fact part of your personal GPMS WERE to give and receive implanted GPMS.

The purpose of implanted GPMS is to confuse you and take you off your primary personal GPMS.

GPMS are a game pattern, as such they involve GOALS and COUNTER GOALS, just like any game of tag, or hide and go seek, or football. They imply two opposing teams, with two opposing goals, and the idea is to win by causing the other side to lose.

Through the mechanisms of overts and withholds you eventually end up trying to win by opposing yourself, and this is at the core of insanity, globally on this planet, and locally in your own soul.

Thus the resolution of your own case, that is what's keeping you

from being an OT, lies in clearing up your confusions between your implanted GPMS and your personal GPMS. Then one proceeds to clean the slate on all Service Fac computations, ARC Breaks, Overts, Withholds, Missed Withholds, Problems, No Communications, and Communications that you have had in the pursuit of your personal GPMS.

This would return your GPMS to a 'like new' state and you would be free to decide to continue playing them out in the time stream, perhaps a little wiser this time, but surely not for long. Or you could design new GPMS that might not be so easy to audit you out of the next time, or you might not get involved in GPMS at all for a while, and remain a free OT committed to no game.

The purpose of auditing is to clean up enough charge so that your pc can confront and run out the implanted GPMS and then confront and run out his own personal GPMS, or at least get him to a place where he is self determined about them again and can do with them as he will.

Most people do not know they have GPMS. They think the world is real. Actually it is held from above by the person's own programming and the programming he did to others and was done to him.

Thus the more you know about GPMS the better off you will be.

They have a very definite structure, but within that structure there can be variation.

And of course the specific items to be found in the goals of each GPM can be as varied as you want.

All GPMS consist of goals in opposition.

TO CATCH CATFISH TO NOT CATCH CATFISH

Each GPM may or may not have more than one goal.

TO CATCH CATFISH TO NOT CATCH CATFISH

TO SELL CATFISH TO NOT SELL CATFISH

...

Each goal of a GPM is called an ITEM, or RELIABLE ITEM, or just LINE ITEM for short. Its called a RELIABLE ITEM because once you find one it will read every time you call it off on a meter.

If you don't have an E-meter, get one.

So for example the above GPM has two reliable items opposed by two opposite reliable items.

A LINE PLOT is the lay out of the GPM such as the example given above.

Each goal of the GPM has a TERMINAL IDENTITY that is implicitly associated with it. For example, TO CATCH CATFISH might be the goal of a FISHERMAN. TO NOT CATCH CATFISH might be

the goal of the catfish!

Thus fisherman and catfish are opposed in this game, and one wins by causing the other to lose.

GPMS can have many lines or just a few. There are many GPMS that have 9 rows of goals and opposing goals, or 18 line items all told. Part of the R6 Bank has a GPM of this nature with 9 rows of opposing goals.

By the way there is some confusion as to what is meant by the R6 Bank. Long ago it was considered the final bank that people ran out to go clear. That bank is now run out on the Clearing Course and is called the CC Bank. The R6 Bank then became a lesser bank run out on Grade VI,

hence its name which stands for Routine 6.

However the bank which is run on Grade VI bears little resemblance to the Bank on the Clearing Course, either in the Church or in the Field, so things have diverged somewhat from the original conception. Originally Grade VI was designed to catch and run out just the end words of the R6 bank, and then whole bank itself was to be run out on the Clearing Course, Grade VII.

End Words are still found and run on Grade VI, but they bear little resemblance to the CC Bank that is given you to run on the Clearing Course.

Out of habit I have continued to call the final bank, the Big One, the R6 bank even though in truth it is handled on Grade VII and not Grade VI! It also turns out that the OT III implants continued R6 Clearing Course GPMS in them, apparently the people who designed and carried out the OT III implant were aware of the R6 bank and were probably dramatizing it to boot!

In any case all banks are made of implanted GPMS which you either got directly or stole from another. Whether anyone has ever really run out the final final biggest bank of all is open to question, they are still arguing about which bank it is!

Of course once you have run out all of your implanted bank GPMS, you can then get to work cleaning up your own actual personal GPMS.

Anyhow, the goals of a GPM can have one, two or three parts.

They are called

- 1.) THE ROOT WORD
- 2.) THE END WORD
- 3.) THE MODIFIER

For example take the GPM,

TO CREATE PRESENT AFFINITY TO DESTROY PRESENT AFFINITY

TO CREATE is the ROOT WORD, it is the VERB and is always in the INFINITIVE form. Most GPMS have root words.

AFFINITY is an END WORD, it is the subject of the root word. Not all GPMS have end words, some have only root words. Most have end words too, although some have an actual EXPERIENCE in place of the end word as described below.

PRESENT is the modifier. Not all GPMS have modifiers, some do.

The left hand goal is always opposed in some sense by the right hand goal.

TO BE NOBODY TO BE EVERYBODY

TO BE NOWHERE TO BE EVERYWHERE

But sometimes the sense of that opposition may not be that of a strict opposite but more in the vein of what's on the other side of the game.

TO BE MATTER TO BE SPACE

TO BE A DOCTOR TO BE A PATIENT

Sometimes the opposition comes because the ROOT WORD verb has been opposed. This can happen either by using an opposite root word,

TO CREATE BEAUTY TO DESTROY BEAUTY

TO SAVE THE WORLD TO END THE WORLD

TO ENSLAVE PEOPLE TO FREE PEOPLE

TO IMPRISON OTHERS TO EXILE OTHERS

TO ENTOMB MYSELF TO EMANCIPATE MYSELF or by using a 'not' to oppose the primary root word.

TO SEEK DEATH TO NOT SEEK DEATH

TO SEEK DEATH NOT TO SEEK DEATH

Sometimes the opposition comes because the END WORD has been negated.

TO WANT SOMETHING TO WANT NOTHING.

Sometimes there is no end word at all.

TO OPERATE TO CRUSH

A terminal identity that could go with the goal TO OPERATE, might be AN OPERATOR.

Sometimes the end word is an EXPERIENCE. That experience can be either painful or pleasurable, it can be electronic or natural, it can be anything the being wants to set up a goal about: fear, falling, electric shock etc.

TO CREATE (experience) TO DESTROY (experience)

This means that during the implant, the being got the actual experience after the 'TO CREATE' part rather than another idea or the name of the experience as in most GPMS.

If you ever have electric shock dreams at night, you are probably into one of these. You can see what the Psychiatric Zombie Lords are dramatizing with their electro shock therapy, and the government with their electrocutions.

As LRH is so fond of saying, 'one wonders, one wonders...' See A History of Man. Anyhow, one way to run this is as follows.

Run it as Mother and Son, Father and Daughter, and any other combination you can think of. Just keep running it around and around, when you come to the last question, start over with the first question.

For some people this will go a long ways towards releasing some of those somatics they have been walking around with in their face, throats, spine and back.

1.) Get the idea of opposing a goal as a mother in a son in a past life. (DED)

2.) Get the idea of a mother opposing a goal in you as a son in this life. (DEDEX)

3.) Get the idea of a son opposing a goal in you as a mother in a a past life. (MOTIVATOR)

4.) Get the idea of opposing a goal as a son in a mother in this life. (OVERT)

5.) Get the idea of opposing a goal as a son in yourself in this life.

6.) Get the idea of a mother opposing a goal in herself in this life.

7.) Get the idea of opposing a goal as a mother in yourself in a past life.

8.) Get the idea of a son opposing a goal in himself in a past life.

You can interchange the words OPPOSE and SUPPRESS.

Eventually you will want to get some concrete answers.

1.) What goal did you suppress as a mother in a son in a past life?

etc.

By the way if you are a man in this life, runing what GOALS you had AS A MOTHER or a WOMAN in a past life and how they were opposed or suppressed and by whom can do wonders for you. Of course these are the motivators of that life, you also need to run the deds and motivated overts.

Since almost all action is the result of GPMs which are an effort by one being to oppose another, all of the overts and withholds that a being develops he does in the line of opposing things and others.

Thus you can replace DONE with OPPOSED in the standard Overt/Withhold questions.

'What have you opposed?'

'What have you withheld?'

or

'What are you opposing?'

'What are you withholding?'

or

'What have you opposed in a Mother?'

'What have you opposed as a Mother?'

'What have you withheld from a Mother?'

'What have you withheld as a Mother?'

'What have you opposed in a Child?'

'What have you opposed as a Child?'

'What have you withheld from a Child?'

'What have you withheld as a Child?'

This is real good stuff to run on BT's AS AN AUDITOR as they are deeply involved in opposing things and withholding things.

People think that the main conflict is between the pc and his BT's and clusters. But really once the pc decides to be an auditor of BT's, he is no longer opposing them, and if he audits out their ARC Breaks with him and gets them interested in their own cases and willing to talk

to him as an auditor, they will no longer be opposing him either. Then you will find that they are knee deep in oppositions of all kinds, with each other, with those that did them in, with THOSE THEY DID IN EITHER BEFORE OR AFTER, and with themselves.

You audit them just like you audit any other pc, you get them to tell you about it, and pull their withholds and oppositions. The only difference is you as an auditor have a whole room full of pc's, almost like a group audit. All BT's in a particular cluster are stuck in the same cluster-making incident, so you just audit them all at the same time to break up the cluster.

Get them to tell you about the cluster making incident.

You gotta get them to go to the VERY BEGINNING of it if you want it to erase, and of course any earlier similar incidents they might have in common or individually.

The cluster making incident is their DEDEX or MOTIVATOR.

Then find out who or what they are opposing, what they did, and

what they are withholding. Run the entire No Sympathy Sandwich on them with concentration on DECISION ABOUT INDECISION.

These are the DEDS and the OVERTS followed by bewildered regrets.

Electra ----- Homer

Wilson Smith This file may be found at [homer@rahul.net](mailto:homer@rahul.net) [ftp.rahul.net/pub/homer/act/EXM61.MEMO](ftp://ftp.rahul.net/pub/homer/act/EXM61.MEMO) Posted to usenet newsgroup: [alt.clearing.technology](mailto:alt.clearing.technology)

((My comments in double parentheses - Homer)) BT's EXM-62 2 May 1992 Copyright (C) 1992 A Voice of the Free Zone (Electra) Redistribution rights granted for non commercial purposes. Y'all know the 8 flows of forgetfulness by now, right? You know which is past life, which is present life, right? You know to run all 8 flows even though I post only 4, right? Of the first 4 you know which is the DED, which is the DEDEX, which is the MOTIVATOR and which is the OVERT, right? You know to run DONE AS and DONE TO, right? You recognize that running, (1) 'What have you done as a Parent to a Child?' and (4) 'What have you done as a Child to a Parent?' is almost the same thing as running, (1.1) 'What have you done AS a Parent?' (4.2) 'What have you done TO a Parent?' (4.1) 'What have you done AS a Child?' (1.2) 'What have you done TO a Child?' right? You know to ALSO run WITHHELD AS and WITHHELD FROM even though I don't write it, right? (1) 'What have you withheld as a Parent from a Child?' etc. You know to replace DONE AS and DONE TO with OPPOSED AS and OPPOSED IN if you want to, right? (1.1) 'What have you opposed as a Parent?' (4.2) 'What have you opposed in a Parent?' etc. You know that CHOOSING TO NOT KNOW is followed by UNWILLING TO KNOW, which is followed by CAN'T KNOW, right? You recognize that half the wisdom in the universe consists of knowing what question to ask, and the other half of the wisdom in the universe consists of knowing what terminals to ask it of, right? You have an E-meter, right? You wouldn't DARE start this process without the full OT intention to flatten it, right? You don't even know how to run away from a session in the middle of it, right? Good.

BT AND HUMAN OVERT/WITHHOLD (1) 'What have you done as a BT to a Human?' (DED) (2) 'What has a BT done to you as a Human?' (DEDEX) (3) 'What has a Human done to you as a BT?' (MOTIVATOR) (4) 'What have you done as a Human to a BT?' (OVERT) (1) 'What have you done as a Discarnate Spirit to a Incarnate Spirit?' (2) 'What has a Discarnate Spirit done to you as a Incarnate Spirit?' (3) 'What has a Incarnate Spirit done to you as a Discarnate Spirit?' (4) 'What have you done as a Incarnate Spirit to a Discarnate Spirit?' (1) 'What have you done as an Evil Being to a Good Being?' (2) 'What has an Evil Being done to you as a Good Being?' (3) 'What has a Good Being done to you as an Evil Being?' (4) 'What have you done as a Good Being to an Evil Being?' (1) 'What have you done as an Ugly Being to a Beautiful Being?' (2) 'What has an Ugly Being done to you as a Beautiful Being?' (3) 'What has a Beautiful Being done to you as an Ugly Being?' (4) 'What have you done as a Beautiful Being to an Ugly Being?' Electra -----

----- Homer Wilson Smith This file may be found at [homer@rahul.net](mailto:homer@rahul.net) <ftp://rahul.net/pub/homer/act/EXM62.MEMO> Posted to usenet newsgroup: alt.clearing.technology

((My comments in double parentheses - Homer))

A SAMPLE SESSION

EXM-63 2 May 1992

Copyright (C) 1992 A Voice of the Free Zone (Electra) Redistribution rights granted for non commercial purposes.

My pc originated to me that she wanted to run Question 1 and Question 2 on her central condition. I set up the E-meter, started the tape recorder, got my pen and notebook for her case, and proceeded.

One of the things I asked her was if she could more clearly tell me what she considered her 'central condition'. She fished around for a while and suddenly got really mad and glared at me and said, 'You know, this THING! This body somatic!'

I acknowledged her and went on with the session.

The idea of running the Justification Sandwich is that the central condition that your pc is sitting in is a solution condition to a prior problem, and has since become itself a problem condition of its own to which your pc has had many further solutions.

But just telling your pc that their condition is a solution or a justification or an explanation or whatever to a prior problem will not usually go over very well. In the first place my pc already knew that, but she wanted to get the exact relationship down to better wording, wording that might be unique to her case.

So I ran the following question on her, forming a list.

'What is the relationship of your condition to the prior problem or confusion?'

We spent a long time on this list, all the obvious answers came off and then the more subtle answers. Many of them read, but few read more than once as we went over the list many times.

When she was done listing for the moment, I would read the list back to her to see which items read the most or at all. We were looking for the list to NULL, which means that only one item would be left reading and all the other ones would be null. This happens in listing because the one item is really the one that should be run, and all the other ones get their charge from the right one.

However this list is not necessarily a nullable list, it is possible that a number of items would be left reading and theoretically you probably should take them all up and run them one at a time, largest reading item first.

Anyhow, when I was done calling off the items to see if they read she originated that she had more items to add to the list which I then put at the bottom. Then I called them all off again. We did this maybe 4 or 5 times until the list got reasonably long, and she got to feeling like there were no more to add. The list never did null, there were more than one reading items left on the list at the end of listing, and she chose one that indicated to her.

The list went like this. I have added a plausible version of Question 1 and Question 2 for each item. If you have time, you might then read off each of these questions to your pc rather than the item alone, it might produce better reads and better nulling to one item and pair of questions.

handle What have you used this condition to handle? (1) What have you used to handle this condition? (2)

solve What have you used this condition to solve? What have you used to solve this condition?

resolve What have you used this condition to resolve? What have you used to resolve this condition?

fix What have you used this condition to fix? What have you used to fix this condition?

fixing What are you fixing with this condition? What are you fixing this condition with?

makes right What have you used this condition to make right? What have you used to make this condition right?

made right What has this condition made right? What has made this condition right?

deal with What have you used this condition to deal with? What have you used to deal with this condition?

solution to What has this condition been a solution to? What has been a solution to this condition?

satisfy What have you used this condition to satisfy? What have you used to satisfy this condition?

justify What have you used this condition to justify? What have you used to justify this condition?

protect What have you used this condition to protect? What have you used to protect



this condition?

free you from What have you used this condition to free you from? What have you used to free you from this condition?

obscure What have you used this condition to obscure? What have you used to obscure this condition?

obfuscate What have you used this condition to obfuscate? What have you used to obfuscate this condition?

hide What have you used this condition to hide? What have you used to hide this condition?

forget What have you used this condition to forget? What have you used to forget this condition?

hold back What have you used this condition to hold back? What have you used to hold back this condition?

hold away What have you used this condition to hold yourself away from? from What have you used to hold (yourself) away from this condition ?

deny What have you used this condition to deny? What have you used to deny this condition?

erase What have you used this condition to erase? What have you used to erase this condition?

mystify What have you used this condition to mystify? What have you used to mystify this condition?

challenge What have you used this condition to challenge? What have you used to challenge this condition?

temper What have you used this condition to temper? What have you used to temper this condition?

balance What have you used this condition to balance? What have you used to balance this condition?

render useless What have you used this condition to render useless? What have you used to render useless this condition?

render What have you used this condition to render unthreatening? unthreatening What have you used to render this condition unthreatening?

make less of What have you used this condition to make less of? What have you used to make less of this condition?

make nothing What have you used this condition to make nothing of? of What have you used to make nothing of this condition?

no What have you used this condition to make NO? What have you used to make NO of this condition?

make wrong What have you used this condition to make wrong? What have you used to make this condition wrong?

blind me to What have you used this condition to blind you to? What have you used to blind you to this condition?

make me What have you used this condition to make you unaware of? unaware of What have you used to make you unaware of this condition?

pretend is What have you used this condition to pretend is not there? not there What have you used to pretend this condition is not there?

keep under What have you used this condition to keep under wraps? wraps What have you used to keep this condition under wraps?

keep under What have you used this condition to keep under control? control What have you used to keep this condition under control?

keep out What have you used this condition to keep out of your way? of my way What have you used to keep this condition out of your way?

keep hidden What have you used this condition to keep hidden? What have you used to keep this condition hidden?

keep buried What have you used this condition to keep buried? What have you used to keep this condition buried?

bury What have you used this condition to bury? What have you used to bury this condition?

deceive What have you used this condition to deceive? What have you used to deceive this condition?

push back What have you used this condition to push back? What have you used to push back this condition?

push back What have you used this condition to push back and hide? and hide What have you used to push back and hide this condition?

gel over What have you used this condition to gel over? What have you used to gel over this condition?

crystallize What have you used this condition to crystallize? What have you used to crystallize this condition?

de-sight What have you used this condition to de-sight? What have you used to de-sight this condition?

invert What have you used this condition to invert? What have you used to invert this condition?

cover in What have you used this condition to cover in black? black What have you used to cover this condition in black?

regulate What have you used this condition to regulate? What have you used to regulate this condition?

interiorize What have you used this condition to interiorize? What have you used to interiorize this condition?

break away What have you used this condition to break away from? from What have you used to break away from this condition?

attempt to What have you used this condition to attempt to erase? erase What have you used to attempt to erase this condition?

make unreal What have you used this condition to make unreal? What have you used to make this condition unreal?

make not What have you used this condition to make not real? real What have you used to make this condition not real?

make What have you used this condition to make unimportant? unimportant What have you used to make this condition unimportant?

make What have you used this condition to make important? important What have you used to make this condition important?

There are of course classic forms of Question 1 and Question 2, forms better used in teaching the pc what you are trying to get at rather than running them. Once your pc understands that there are millions of forms to Question 1 and Question 2 they can list for their own form that will run best for their case.

Classic forms are for example,

What does this condition justify? What justifies this condition?

How has this condition been a solution to you? How has this condition been a problem to you?

What does this condition solve? What solves this condition?

What have you tried to use this condition to solve? What have you used to try and solve this condition?

What have you used this condition to make better? What have you used to make this condition better?

What have you used this condition for? What have you used for this condition?

What are you creating it for? What are you creating for it?

It would be an excellent solo action to make your own list until you reach some sort of EP (End Phenomena) with regards to conditions, solution conditions and problem conditions.

A condition is any state you are in. It is something that you neither want nor don't want, it is just there. Since a clean condition such as this is very close to an AS-ISNESS it will vanish upon inspection, or once you just let go of it.

A solution condition is any state you are STUCK in which you WANT to be stuck in because it solves an earlier problem or prior confusion. Being sick to get out of school, or allergic to get out of war would be an example. They help you get INTO or OUT OF things.

A problem condition is any state you are STUCK in which you DON'T WANT and which you then try to use many different solutions to try and get rid of it. Addiction to antihistamines or other drugs could be a problem condition.

Problem conditions and solution conditions STICK because you are denying you made them.

They also screw you up on your time track. When you put your pc's attention on the central condition it usually slides off into the past towards the problem that the central condition is trying to solve. It may be buried in numbness and unconsciousness, but the pc's attention will definitely be back there because that is WHY he or she has the stuck central condition in the first place.

Or the pc's attention will go sliding into the future towards all the solutions they are trying to devise and use to make the present time chronic condition less painful.

Through this processing your pc is brought up the tone scale to where they can look at the central condition in present time without relating it to the problem it is solving in the past or the solutions that will solve the condition in the future. When the pc can at last just be there with the condition and not be sucked down into the past or the future, they can then vanish the condition as an as-isness. This is because they no longer feel a compulsive need to want or not want the condition, and they are willing and able to make more of it in present time. In fact they can hook it up all over again as a solution to a past problem, and as a problem that itself needs to be solved.

In order to make a condition into a solution or a problem, it must first start out as neither a solution or a problem. Thus practicing making the condition INTO a solution or a problem causes the pc to mock up the prior state of a clean as-isable condition. Once the pc practices this thoroughly with the particular condition in question, he can then

leave off doing this in mid cycle, in other words while it is still in a clean as-isable condition! Thus it vanishes and he no longer suffers from his lumbosis.

If instead the pc leaves off the process after he has recreated the condition as a solution and a problem condition, then he can walk away with his case still intact. He may still need it after all to avoid the draft. But at least he can get rid of it every night when it's party time.

Thus problem conditions start off as solution conditions and solution conditions start off as just plain (as-isable) conditions. Any child of 2 can CREATE a stuffed nose. That's a condition.

One day he creates a stuffed nose to get back at mommy or get out of school or war or some such thing, and then it becomes a chronic solution condition. He's happy he's got it though, it's saving his hide in his estimation.

Then some well meaning doctor comes along and prescribes nose spray for his stuffed nose, and in a few weeks he is so addicted he can't EVER get off the stuff. Nose sprays have a kick back like you would not believe. If you use them for a stuffed nose, you can breath for 12 hours, but then your nose slams shut and stays that way for 3 days. It's psychosomatic, but that's what it does. Now the kid begins to panic because he can't sleep, because he can't breath or swallow with his nose totally closed.

So his solution condition has now become a life threatening problem condition to him. The LAST thing he wants to do is make MORE of it, or own up to the fact that he made it in the first place to chintz out on his civil duties (getting killed).

So the problem condition persists like crazy, you have never seen such persistence, and that is only because before the condition was a problem, IT WAS A SOLUTION and the way out is to make more of it.

The way to audit this is to get the pc to mock up CREATING the stuffed nose, and the prior confusion it was being used to handle, and his feeling of satisfaction that the stuffed nose was so effective a solution.

Get his smugness, how clever he was, how dumb others were, etc.

So this is the dwindling spiral of the thetan, he creates an as- isable condition, considers it a life saving solution to some tremendously horrible problem, denies that he made the condition in the first place to solve the problem, and then when IT eventually becomes a problem to him, he forgets that he made it, and how he made it, and thus he can't get rid of it.

It's a cover up of magnitude.

Making it again in its entirety will vanish it.

So back to my pc's session, the item she picked to run was

'cover in black.'

At her direction I wrote down the proper Question 1 and Question 2 for that item and they were,

(1) 'What does this condition cover in black?' (2) 'What are you using to cover this condition in black?'

Then I ran it as follows, first I asked her Question 1 and she answered and I acknowledged, then I asked her Question 2 and she answered and I acknowledged. Then Question 1 again, etc.

The way I kept session notes was I wrote the two questions down at the top of the page and numbered them 1 and 2. Then just below that I wrote a 1 every time I asked Question 1 and wrote a 2 every time I asked Question 2. In between I marked down the TA position and circled it. Thus I had a running record of what happened and also provided a clue to myself as to which question we were on at any one time so that I would not forget and stumble or ask the wrong question.

The session sheet went something like this.

(1) What does this condition cover in black? (2) What are you using to cover this condition in black?

2 1 (3.25) 2 (3.4) 1 (3.5) (3.6) 2 1 (3.7) 2 (3.75) 1 2 (3.8) (4.0) 1 2 1 (4.0) 2 (4.2) 1 2 (4.25) 1 (4.25) 2 (4.25) 1 (4.25) (3.7) 2 (3.8) (3.5) 1 (3.4) (3.25) (3.0) 2 (3.25) 1 (3.25) (3.2) (2.9) (2.75) (2.5)...

Every time I had to adjust the TA I wrote down the new number. You can see that the TA went from 3.0 up to 4.25, and then suddenly started cascading back down to 2.5 as the pc cognited and blew charge. Although I only wrote down a small section of the session above, during the whole session the TA went up and down maybe 5 times for a total of about 19.5 accumulated down divisions of TA.

The pc was pleased at the end of the session, but tired due to lack of sleep. It is significant that the pc did not have any blow out wins, or attain Godhood or anything like that during the session.

It is one thing to run your stuffed nose and quite another to run being in a body and being born mortal. Those central conditions cover up a prior confusion of magnitude. My pc said something like, "believing that I live and die only once is a way to cover in black some prior agony I had with being Immortal."

The point is, it is going to take more than one session to handle this kind of charge.

Most people never get this far.

And when they do, they often tell you they aren't sure they WANT to handle it.

Becoming a God again is an accomplishment of magnitude and happens in small little steps on a big huge road.

One small significant win running this process that ought to come early in general auditing, is the person will stop accumulating future solutions to present conditions which solve prior confusions. They will be able to accept their present unwanted conditions more easily as they can see that they are a solution to a rough and tumble ETERNAL past. So rather than run away from their present psychosomatic disorders with drugs or dramatization, they will be able to say, 'Yeah, no problem, I think I will just have that one for a little while longer! It's a nice solution after all, even if it is bonkers.'

Thus they will start a slow but steady floating upward in the schemes of things, rather than an unstoppable sinking downwards.

If you as an auditor could do this to EVERYONE you met, just stop the damn sinking, then even if no one went Clear or OT in this life, when you came back in 100 or a thousand years, everyone would be your friend and be much better off than they are today. In fact they might all be able to go Clear at once during that lifetime!

You gotta get them ever so slowly up to where they can just breathe the light of Eternal Day again, before they can take that last big journey and become a reborn God or OT.

If it takes 1, 5 or 10 lifetimes for them to do that, that is fine. But if you leave them as they are, seeking future solutions to present conditions covering past problems, then 15 lifetimes from now you won't even be able to find them. You will have to go digging for them in the bottom of the ocean.

Those of you who really, really, really want to go OT in this life time, well you had better stop screwing around and do it right.

Electra

----- Homer Wilson  
Smith This file may be found at [homer@rahul.net](mailto:homer@rahul.net) [ftp.rahul.net/pub/homer/act/EXM63.MEMO](ftp://rahul.net/pub/homer/act/EXM63.MEMO)  
Posted to usenet newsgroup: alt.clearing.technology

((My comments in double parentheses - Homer)) BEING CREATED AND BEING DESTROYED EXM - 64 12 June 1992 Copyright (C) 1992 A Voice of the Free Zone (Electra) Redistribution rights granted for non commercial purposes.

The primary ARC Break with being Destroyed is having been Created in the first place. You can only be destroyed if you were created. Being destroyed is a SOLUTION to being created. Thetans detest being created. That puts them on an effect point forever more, and leads to no responsibility for no responsibility. 'I had nothing to do with being created, and I had nothing to do with having nothing to do with being created.' One's Mortal Body is a solution to an Immortal Body that one couldn't stand and couldn't get rid of. Being created forever is Hell forever. There is no Heaven great enough that could be given you that would make up for having been created no matter the circumstances or the kindness with which it was done. Since even a kind God then is the enemy, how much more so is one who made you and placed you on Earth against your will? In any case your parents had free will on the subject of sex, so even if God made the universe, your parents made you. This is a piss off of magnitude. Of course it's all wrong, you CHOSE all the way up and down the line. You even chose to not know you chose. But to deal with this takes some measure of ability to confront the preposterous. Time itself is a solution to the first moment of time where you found yourself created. Worse, you were created in a universe full of people and things trying to destroy you. The ARC Break is with having been created, but rather than try to deal with what created you, you decided to take off and try to deal with what was trying to destroy you. The ARC Break you have with things that are trying to destroy you is very secondary to, and takes all its energy from, the primary ARC Break you have with the thing that you consider created you. Something made you BE, in a universe of things trying to make you NOT BE. By putting your attention on those things trying to make you NOT BE, you are failing to deal with the thing that made you BE in the first place and which you really hate. This creates time, a moving away, frame by frame, from the original first frame of consternation at having been created without your say so. Beings seek to be Immortal by destroying what is trying to destroy them, because if you were created you can be destroyed. The way to really re-attain Immortality is to destroy that which is trying to CREATE you, make you BE. But that would have to be an AS-ISness of that thing which created you, now wouldn't it. YOU CREATED IT 'CREATING YOU!' So you see the incident of 'being created' has an earlier beginning, you CHOSE to be 'created by something else', there was an aesthetic to it, a beauty to the fraud, a Willingness to be Unwilling, a gorgeousness to the delusion of illusion. You can't help but be, but its nice to be able to sleep every now and then and be able to recognize your responsibility for what ever dream you are in, so you can leave it or enter it or even change it at will. As long as you realize that you were not created, then you will not mind all these beings and things trying to destroy you. That's the only game there could be, to kill an Immortal Being. Of course they lose in the end, because you can and will out survive all of them. You made or hired them anyhow. But if you think you were MADE, then you will resent like crazy all these things trying to destroy you, for one because you think they can, and for two because before that resentment is the earlier resentment towards what CREATED you. Don't think for a moment that the resentment is because this thing that made you put you in a bad place. Being CREATED is a fundamental violation of Personal Sovereignty. Being raped has nothing to do with having something taken from you, or having someone invade your space against your will. Being raped is being MADE. That's enough to piss anyone off. What bigger effect can you be? Here are all these huge other determinisms getting together and deciding to create you out of nothing, or out of parts that could care less. A moment before you isn't. A moment after, you is. You are natively a CAUSE. The purpose of a CAUSE is to create EFFECTS. It is NOT to create other CAUSES. Perhaps to create the apparency of other causes, but no cause can create a true other cause. What is cause, is cause. If you are any cause at all, that is proof that you were not created. You are not just a conglomeration or complexity of other causes, either. That's the delusion of the PhD know-it-alls. You are CAUSE. That means you revel in the creation of EFFECTS. Especially effects on yourself. One of the effects you have indulged in is this illusion that you were created by another cause, God, your parents, the physical universe etc. It's all a lot of bunk. But there is an aesthetic to it. Preposterous, right? Good, NOW you are making case gain, and perhaps you can see why no one else is. Many mortal women detest being women, by the way. Many of them would have preferred to be a male if they had only one life to live. They will SAY they are glad they aren't a male, but it's usually because men are used as war fodder or are burdened with outrageous responsibilities like a pack animal. If it weren't for that, many mortal women would have preferred to be a man, given only one life. Since they weren't born a male, their only claim to fame in their OWN eyes is their ability to CREATE a male through their son. ASK THEM, see what they say. Sometimes they use this ability to CREATE males to the hilt as it is as close to being male as they think they will ever come. Sometimes after they CREATE a male,

born of their own jealousy to BE a male, they will try to discredit it out of that same jealousy. If you can't be it, make it, and then put it down as unworthy of being. The solution to all this of course is a clear vision of Immortality and personal knowing responsibility for having been a female in the first place with the attendant knowledge that they can be a male again if they should so choose. But who would want to? It's hating not having what you would hate having if you had it. Your average mortal male doesn't want to be a male body either! Once the dwindling spiral takes hold, being a female is only a safe solution to having been a male just prior, and being a male is a safe solution to having been a female just prior. Around and round we go, never knowing where we've been, where we are, or where we're going. But you know these women who scream about how bad men are? Just check them out AS MEN a few lifetimes back. Same for men that scream about how bad women are. What, they have only lived one life? Well we do wonder why. The male in this life has experienced 3 general classes of woman hood by the time he dies, Mothers, Wives, and Daughters. ((One can also include Grandmothers and Grand Daughters, and Great Grand Mothers and Great Grand Daughters, etc. Each person's this-life- time track includes a lot of charge on ancestors and heirs, even if he or she never 'met' them. Grandparents for example are part responsible for his parent's nuttiness after all, so the child 'meets' his grandparents in his meeting with his parents.)) These relationships in this life to Mothers, Wives and Daughters, are the DEDEX to the DEDS in his past lives when he WAS a Daughter, Wife and Mother. Notice that in this life he experiences it as having a Mother, Wife, and Daughter, whereas in the past life he experiences it as being a Daughter, Wife and Mother. The reversal of order causes an interesting cross over in trying to run the DED - DEDEX sequence. ((Electra talks alot about the Ded/Dedex and Motivator/Overt sequence, and she uses it below. Sometimes it's not so clear why these are labeled the way they are, so I am going to try to explain it here again in a few words. A DED is an overt with NO PRIOR PROVOCATION. Mother is jealous of son as he is growing up and so 'puts him down'. A DEDEX is when someone does that to you as a son in this life. Your mother is jealous of you as a son as you are growing up, and so puts you down. It infuriates you. That's a DEDEX. To the degree that the DEDEX sticks to the son in this life, one would want to look for common DEDS AS A MOTHER in a prior life. The son who is being put down, now feels provoked and kills his mother with a glare or a baseball bat to the head. A sad day to be sure. That's a MOTIVATOR for the mother and a PROVOKED OVERT for the son. In the mother's next life AS A SON, when she is put down by her mother, she, as the son, will DRAMATIZE the earlier death incident of being killed by her own son in the prior life, and will strike out as the son in this life attempting to kill her present mother. Thus mother does something to son, that's a DED for the mother. Son does something back to the mother, that's a MOTIVATOR, for the mother. Next life as the son, mother gets it back from her new mother, that's a DEDEX for the son. Then she does to her new mother what her son did to her in the prior life. That's the DRAMATIZED MOTIVATOR or 'MOTIVATED' OVERT for the son. Thus you get a time sequence that looks like this: Past Life -----> Future Life  
Mother Mother ----> Son Son DED ---> MOTIVATOR ---> DEDEX ---> OVERT Mother causes Son to suffer. (Mother's DED) Mother suffers Son. (Mother's MOTIVATOR) Mother becomes Son in next Life. Son suffers Mother. (Son's DEDEX) Son causes Mother to suffer. (Son's DRAMATIZED OVERT) Or, Mother ----> Son (Mother's DED, Son's DEDEX) Mother <---- Son (Mother's MOTIVATOR, Son's DRAMATIZED OVERT) Mother becomes Son in next Life Son <---- Mother (Son's DEDEX, Mother's DED) Son ----> Mother (Son's DRAMATIZED OVERT, Mother's MOTIVATOR) DEDEX's only STICK to a being if they have prior common DEDS. OVERTS only STICK to a being if they have prior MOTIVATORS of which the overt was a DRAMATIZATION. To stick means TO NOT HEAL. Sticking only happens when there is a VALENCE SWAP. In other words what you did as a son to your mother is not enough to make what your mother did to you as a son stick. What you did AS a mother TO A SON, IS enough to make what your mother did to you AS a son stick. Sticking happens because of REGRET (the effort to turn time back) JUSTIFICATION and RESTRAINT. Where there is no regret, justification or restraint, there will be no sticking.))

AS A MALE IN THIS LIFE RUN, As a son, 1.) 'Tell me about being a mother.' (DED) (past life) 2.) 'Tell me about having a mother.' (DEDEX) (this life) 3.) 'Tell me about having a son.' (MOTIVATOR) (past life) 4.) 'Tell me about being a son.' (OVERT) (this life) As a husband, 1.) 'Tell me about being a wife.' (DED) (past life) 2.) 'Tell me about having a wife.' (DEDEX) (this life) 3.) 'Tell me about having a husband.' (MOTIVATOR) (past life) 4.) 'Tell me about being a husband.' (OVERT) (this life) As a father, 1.) 'Tell me about being a daughter.' (DED) (past life) 2.) 'Tell me about having a daughter.' (DEDEX) (this life) 3.) 'Tell me about having a father.' (MOTIVATOR) (past life) 4.) 'Tell me about being a father.' (OVERT) (this life)

AS A FEMALE IN THIS LIFE RUN, As a daughter, 1.) 'Tell me about being a father.' (DED) (past life) 2.) 'Tell me about having a father.' (DEDEX) (this life) 3.) 'Tell me about having a daughter.' (MOTIVATOR) (past life) 4.) 'Tell me about being a daughter.' (OVERT) (this life) As a wife, 1.) 'Tell me about being a husband.' (DED) (past life) 2.) 'Tell me about having a husband.' (DEDEX) (this life) 3.) 'Tell me about having a

wife.' (MOTIVATOR) (past life) 4.) 'Tell me about being a wife.' (OVERT) (this life) As a mother, 1.) 'Tell me about being a son.' (DED) (past life) 2.) 'Tell me about having a son.' (DEDEX) (this life) 3.) 'Tell me about having a mother.' (MOTIVATOR) (past life) 4.) 'Tell me about being a mother.' (OVERT) (this life)

Run them around and around to a major release.

Also, 'Who are you trying to make wrong?' 'How are you trying to make them wrong?' 'What are you trying to make them wrong for?' 'Why are you trying to make them wrong?' ((Notice last two questions are NOT the same. The first asks what is it about them you are trying to make wrong. The second asks why are you trying to make that wrong.))  
Electra

-----  
SESSION NOTES 6/15/94 ((P.S. I just came out of session after having read this for the nth time, preparing to send it. I ran the following. Looking for major STOP/LFBD reads but taking up all reads of significance, I assessed for, 'Something on being a Mother?' 'Something on not being a Mother?' 'Something on having a Mother?' 'Something on not having a Mother?' 'Something on being a Wife?' 'Something on not being a Wife?' 'Something on having a Wife?' 'Something on not having a Wife?' 'Something on being a Daughter?' 'Something on not being a Daughter?' 'Something on having a Daughter?' 'Something on not having a Daughter?' 'Something on being a Father?' 'Something on not being a Father?' 'Something on having a Father?' 'Something on not having a Father?' 'Something on being a Husband?' 'Something on not being a Husband?' 'Something on having a Husband?' 'Something on not having a Husband?' 'Something on being a Son?' 'Something on not being a Son?' 'Something on having a Son?' 'Something on not having a Son?' I also had to check Grandmother and Granddaughter a few times to get the others reading again. Although quite a few of these were charged, the one that seemed to run the longest and deepest was for me, 'Something on not being a father?' Ran it to an extraordinary release. Very central to the persisting somatics in my throat, nose and face. Thank you Electra Love, sorry for squirreling your tech! Homer)) -----  
----- Homer Wilson Smith This file may be found at homer@rahul.net ftp.rahul.net/pub/homer/act/EXM64.MEMO Posted to usenet newsgroup: alt.clearing.technology

((My comments in double parentheses - Homer)) MARRIAGE AND DIVORCE EXM - 65 8 August 1992 Copyright (C) 1992 A Voice of the Free Zone (Electra) Redistribution rights granted for non commercial purposes. 'Are you denying the rightness of a marriage?' 'Are you denying the wrongness of a marriage?' 'Are you denying the rightness of a divorce?' 'Are you denying the wrongness of a divorce?' You can't audit one side of a dichotomy with out auditing the other. If some guy is raving mad on the subject of marriage, either his own or his parents or his children's, then audit him on the subject of divorce. If he is mad on the subject of divorce, audit him on marriage. Marriage is a contract to produce children, a contract to create and raise beings who can create and raise beings. Divorce is a cessation of that contract. Unfortunately, when you have a child, you have THEIR children too! You are not just creating one child. because your child can create too. When you create something that can create something, you are responsible all the way up the line for the rest of time! Parents who wish to create just one child, usually make sure that their children have no desire to marry or have children themselves. It can be done. Parents who take no joy in their children, bring up children that soon learn that children are not a joy. Thus they chose not to have them. A child who could bring no joy to his parents, a child who had parents that wanted to kill themselves even though he was there to make them happy, soon learns that he is not a joy to have around. Thus all the emotions, all the goals and games that go with 'bringing joy to your parents' go by the wayside, and the child begins to live in a gloom of grey and unfeeling sadness. If this happened to you as a child, did you do such a thing to YOUR child many lives back? Did something catch up with you? 'Are you denying a wrongness?' 'Are you denying a rightness?' 'Are you charging people with crimes they did not commit?' 'Are you refusing to charge people with crimes they did commit?' 'Do you have a withhold on ..... conception, birth, death, sex, marriage, divorce, having children, being a fetus, being a baby, being a child, being a son, being a daughter, being a mother, being a father, being a wife, being a husband, being a girl, being a boy?' ((I would stick sister and brother in here along with grandstuff. It's apparent to me that Electra never had brothers or sisters as she almost never mentions them in her writings, yet many people have TONS of charge on their siblings, especially the opposite sex siblings.)) 'Do you believe that you have never been a mother, a father, a wife, a husband, a son, a daughter, a man, a woman, a boy or a girl?' 'Have you ever married the wrong woman?' 'Have you ever not married the right woman?' 'Have you ever divorced a woman when you shouldn't have?' 'Have you ever not divorced a woman when you should have?' 'Have you ever broken your vows before God?' 'Have you ever not broken your vows before the Devil?' 'Have you ever made a vow you knew you could not keep?' 'Have you ever made a vow you intended not to keep?' 'Have you ever failed to responsibly create and raise children so that they could responsibly create and raise children?' 'Are you opposed to your parents having children?' 'Are you opposed to having children?' 'Are you opposed to your children having children?' 'What don't you want to remember about being a son?' 'What don't you want to remember about having a son?' 'What don't you want to remember about being a daughter?' 'What don't you want to remember about having a daughter?' 'What don't you want to remember about being a father?' 'What don't you want to remember about having a father?' 'What don't you want to remember about being a mother?' 'What don't you want to remember about having a mother?' 'What don't you want to remember about being a wife?' 'What don't you want to remember about having a wife?' 'What don't you want to remember about being a husband?' 'What don't you want to remember about having a husband?' 'What don't you want to remember about being a brother?' 'What don't you want to remember about having a brother?' 'What don't you want to remember about being a sister?' 'What don't you want to remember about having a sister?' 'What don't you want to remember about being a friend?' 'What don't you want to remember about having a friend?' 'What are you not willing to be again?' 'What are you not willing to do again?' 'What are you not willing to have again?' ((Running this without the 'again' is also important, as it may never have happened before. It should be noted that these are ARC break processes. It might be more workable for some to audit the positive 'Tell me something you would be willing to be (again.))' Also note the listing question format of these question, maybe for cases below Grade III they should be reworded into non listing auditing format. Apparently Electra didn't have much sympathy for people who couldn't get the correct answer to a question (like me!), so much of her work is in this listing format, which a lot of people have complained about. I myself rarely run this stuff with her exact wording, often preferring something more vague like 'Something on not willing to be again?' 'Something you are not willing to be that you aren't telling me about?' 'Tell me something you are not willing to be.' Christ, there really is no hope for me, I am a Squirrel on a Squirrel!)) Electra -----  
----- Homer Wilson Smith This file may be found at homer@rahul.net ftp.rahul.net/pub/homer/act/EXM65.MEMO Posted to usenet newsgroup: alt.clearing.technology



((My comments in double parentheses - Homer)) SQUIRRELS EXM - 66 10 September 1992  
Copyright (C) 1992 A Voice of the Free Zone (Electra) Redistribution rights granted for  
non commercial purposes. > Why are you so interested in Electra? Are you interested in  
>Scientology without the 'church influence'? That can be accomplished >without engaging  
in false information which squirrels like Electra >promote. ^^^^^^^^ Reminds me of an  
upper level Scientology joke, confidential of course. What's the difference between a  
Squirrel and Nigger? A Nigger is a human being. My apologies to my sisters and brothers  
of African Descent. I hope y'all get the point. Electra -----  
----- Homer Wilson Smith This file may be found at  
homer@rahul.net ftp.rahul.net/pub/homer/act/EXM66.MEMO Posted to usenet newsgroup:  
alt.clearing.technology

((My comments in double parentheses - Homer)) THE CYCLE OF A THETAN EXM - 67 19  
September 1992 Copyright (C) 1992 A Voice of the Free Zone (Electra) Redistribution  
rights granted for non commercial purposes. > If there is someone who is a rabid critic  
of Scientology you can >bet he or she has major crimes hiding in their past. It could be  
>wasting computer time, posting articles when they should be working, >or cheating on a  
spouse or even stealing or having sex with kids. The >crimes are there. They only need  
to be found. > > If you are a rabid antiscientologist take a careful look in your  
>past. Clean up your wrongs and start flying straight. If you cannot >get your own  
ethics in then it will be gotten in for you and your >crimes exposed. Simple as that. >  
> David Bonnell

Dave Bonnell is absolutely correct about overts and withholds. I suggest we start with  
him. Those who have withholds scream and yell about withholds. Those who have problems  
scream and yell about problems. Those who have upsets scream and yell about upsets.  
Those who are quiet and well behaved are dead. In fact this is an excellent way to start  
a case, you find out what they are screaming and yelling about and ask them about it.  
THEY are in communication with it, are you? Underlying all make wrongs, is an ARC break  
(upset). Underlying all ARC breaks is a withhold. Underlying all withholds is a  
problem. Underlying all problems is a no communication. Underlying all no  
communications is a sovereign desire. This IS the Scientology Grade Chart. Grade IV -  
Make wrongs Grade III - ARC breaks Grade II - Overts and Withholds Grade I - Problems  
Grade 0 - Communication Source - Sovereign Desire, Operating Thetan. People think they  
have to reach the past in order to get better. No, they are STUCK in the past and need  
to reach the present. Everyone is perceiving then as now. They are looking at present  
time through all their BT's, engrams, ARC Breaks, withholds, PTP's, no communications,  
GPM's, and black holes, etc. NO WONDER THEY HAVE TO DO DRUGS OR HAVE SEX TO FEEL GOOD.  
You audit people to help them locate themselves where they ARE in the past, so that they  
can let go of that era and come up to the present. Full presence in present time would  
be full OT with exterior perception, immaculate recall, and ability to move things, etc.  
Not to mention freedom from degrading influences. So, you audit people by starting them  
at the top of the bridge, near the beginning of time with their first OT postulate, that  
is their sovereign desire and no communication, and then you come forward in time to  
clean up all the degradation that followed. A thetan has a knack for creating things at  
the top of the tone scale, and he is sitting square in the middle of them at the bottom.  
So, from the first moment your pc walks in that door, you go for the central core of his  
OT case. That is if he wants to go OT. If he wants something less, you do something  
less. Charge him for it though. The purpose of Grade 0 is to get the person into  
communication with himself and his environment, including others. The end phenomenon of  
Grade 0 is sovereign desire found and no more no-communications. The purpose of Grade I  
is no more problems except the ones he wants, etc. It's the same for the rest of the  
Grades. The way it works is this. You get the no communication off the case so that you  
can find the problem that is bothering him which he USED to throw doubt upon this own  
sovereignty. This will lead you to the overts he committed trying to solve that problem  
after he refused to AS-IS it. The overts will then lead you to the withholds and missed  
withholds that he developed to protect and restrain himself, turning him in to an  
unexteriorizable black hole in the process. Exteriorization is mainly a matter of being  
willing to be what you can see. One reason people can't exteriorize is they are terrified  
of exteriorizing into other people's interiorization. Are you willing to be someone  
else's black hole? Anyhow, the withholds that you find will lead you to why he became  
withdrawn and ARC broken, and finally took to self justifying and making others wrong  
when they weren't. You know, 'Well I can't get out of my body, because it says in  
Scientific American that I'm a brain!' 'Are you making something right that isn't?'  
'Are you making something wrong that isn't?' The cycle of a thetan is, one starts off as  
an Operating Thetan, and one ends up as a basher. Or a Churchie. Or an ex  
Scientologist. (Sheesh, how dumb can you get?) You handle bottom scale behavior by  
auditing top scale behavior. If someone is making you wrong, find out what their  
sovereign desire is. Sovereign desire means, you want it, you got it. That is basic on  
the chain. It's OLD. How else do you think you got here? Brain, indeed. Electra -----  
----- Homer Wilson Smith  
This file may be found at homer@rahul.net ftp.rahul.net/pub/homer/act/EXM67.MEMO Posted  
to usenet newsgroup: alt.clearing.technology

((My comments in double parentheses - Homer))

WAR GAMES

EXM - 68

10 September 1992

Copyright (C) 1992 A Voice of the Free Zone (Electra)

Redistribution rights granted for non commercial purposes.

((This is the last of Electra.

With this posting my mission for Electra is complete.

Her two wishes are now true.

We have established a newsgroup and archive devoted to the Free Zone thanks to the wonderful people that have helped to make this a reality, and the Electra Material is now all over the world along with the Excaliper flow of wisdom that you have all posted here. I must say it has turned out better than I dreamed.

Something to do with our carrying through on Command Intention, even with eyes sometimes closed against the onslaught.

I and Electra thank you all.

May our futures be Golden and forever turn the Magic Key.))

WAR GAMES

At the lower levels you are fed a lot of sweet sounding Theetie Wheetie stuff like we are all here to effect a change on Earth by evolution not by revolution. By the time you complete the first secret power levels though you are expected to realize just what is really happening here on Earth and jump on board the real Church of Scientology bandwagon.

The basic cognition is that Earth is a hell hole on its way out the tubes and it doesn't matter what you do as long as you win.

The idea is that everyone who is not a Scientologist is either actively participating in the demise of Earth or is sitting around whacking their meat letting it happen.

Therefore anyone who is honestly and actively participating in the Salvation of Earth from Ruin is immediately and totally above the law as there IS no law except that which benefits the criminals working day and

night to bring in another age of darkness at your expense.

Their view is that there are only two groups of importance vying for control and dominance on this planet. The first group are the criminals and other forces of Corruption, Temptation and Seduction, be they the Government, the FDA, the IRS, the American Medical Association with their quacks or the World Health Organization with their psychotic psychiatrists.

The second group of course are the Scientologists and the other forces of light, except that to the Scientologists there ARE NO other forces of light. Sort of an ONLY ONE clause, you know?

The problem is that the Scientologists DO have a technology to free the spirit to enormous states of power, and so do have the power to take over the Earth.

Unfortunately the people who control this technology have a few screws loose in the ethics department, and many of them have not attained these states themselves except in certificate only, and so are

still dramatizing the same old evil impulses in their game of saving the Earth.

Now Earth will be saved, and it will be saved by Scientology Technology and its expanding offshoots, but whether the Church or its Churchies will have anything to do with it will depend upon the clarity, lucidity and enlightenment they bring to cleaning up their own war act and their considerations on the nature of those other people around them who are not totally with them, or who have started on their own independent line of discovery. Churchies are quick to throw people into the enemy bin. They figure everyone is against them anyhow, so a few million more people pissed off at them can't hurt. This is very glib and dangerous, especially when the enemy bin is being filled with its own members, loyal and devoted practioners of the new science and those who made the most case gain both before and after their sojourn in the Church.

They are also the ones who are improving on the tech, being free to practice and research it in their own time and at no expense, something the Church considers to be the Highest High Crime of all.

The Church tends to think that every time it throws someone away, they are being thrown into some big vast unfathomable darkness all alone for the rest of eternity.

They KNOW that alone people have no power and that they are afraid of the dark.

The Church considers there is no communication in the Free Zone amongst its many members, so they figure all those thousands of people they have thrown out into the dark and cold are all alone licking their wounds by themselves filling the void with their tears.

Sometimes it may look that way, it did for me for 8 LONG bitter years. Those were the

coldest darkest years of my life, for which I will never forgive the Church, but there was always the spark of hope and tech and case gain and love for L. Ron Hubbard to keep me going.

I read Ron Hubbard and I didn't even think about the Church. The Church faded away from my mind like a bad incident on erasure.

But anyhow I read LRH alone, and I made my case again alone.

Then I found the Free Zone. And I made more case gain.

And then I found the internet.

And it became my goal to end this scarcity of communication in the Free Zone forever.

To pull out the control rods on the Free Zone.

The Church never saw the internet coming, and they probably still haven't or they wouldn't be so fast to throw away perfectly good Scientologists.

Imagine that, an entire movement made of throw away people.

Now these people, rather than ending up in the cold and sticky dark alone, end up in the Free Zone, nice and warm, in high communication among friends, taken care of properly, where they can do their Bridge quickly at their leisure for almost nothing, amongst some of the most highly trained and loyal Scientologists on the planet.

I mean the people who are still in the Church are to a great extent

very new, they never knew Ron at all. They are running on a mockup from their own banks.

Those in the Free Zone however were there from the 50's and 60's, they HELPED Ron build the Bridge.

Said, Bra'er Rabbit,

"Oh no, what ever you do, don't throw me in the Free Zone!"

I mean once you are out of the Church, what is to stop you from auditing yourself and your friends full time for free? You can see there would be little to stop you from attaining a very quick and thorough OT state (except for the difficulty of your own case) and you certainly wouldn't feel like you owed the Church anything as they had spent most of their time charging you for inferior services or trying to stop you outright with lies and law suits.

Improving on the Tech is considered impossible by the Church anyhow, and even if it weren't, Churches consider doing something better than Ron Hubbard to be a capital offense.

Remember the FAIR GAME policy? Well some of them WOULD kill you if they could and get away with it. My opinion.

There are no laws for someone who is out to make a buck at someone else's expense.

If you are not one of them, unquestioningly taking orders from their high command, they will wish you didn't exist. They don't want you to BE anything, they don't want you to DO anything, they don't want you to HAVE anything, they don't want you to KNOW anything, lest you take them to court with it, and they don't want you to SAY anything, THINK anything, or CREATE anything.

They just don't want you around.

It totally escapes them that you are part of the production cycle of the planet and that getting rid of you would harm them. If you were to remove every single person from Earth who had been, is or will be opposed to Scientology, the number of people remaining on Earth would be so small that the entirety of Civilization would vanish from the face of the Earth over night, and Scientology would disappear for good.

Somebody's got to farm the land and bring the food to market even if they hate Scientology, worship the Devil and loath L. Ron Hubbard.

Someone has to do the practical work while the spiritual elite are saving souls and converting people.

Anyhow, when all of the most powerful OT's on the planet, the true Scientologists who are actually trying to bring Scientology to the planet and not just make a buck, are standing off on the side lines watching the fledgling Church throw bullying fits and temper tantrums because it can't solve problems that it itself created, you can be sure that the Church has no hope of winning its war with the rest of the world.

And you had better hope it doesn't, because in my opinion they will get around to executing everyone in sight with the slightest free thought in their head or a better auditing process.

The term squirrel will become the most pejorative term in history, WAY beyond Nigger, Jew, or even Collaborateur. Prisons will fill with devotees condemned for their religious practice of Free Scientology or any other religion for that matter. Religious intolerance will reach an all time high not only on this planet but in this universe.

Planet Earth will become the pinnacle of what is wrong with this universe, all in the hands of the Standard Scientologists. The conquest and enslavement of the universe will emanate, originate, and be coordinated from Earth rather than the Salvation of all.

No method of spiritual advancement or mental healing will be tolerated unless it is sanctioned by the Church and the proper fees are paid to the Church for the right to use it. Anyone caught practicing Free Scientology or any betterment procedure at all out side

of the purview of the Church will be rounded up and imprisoned, tortured, gang banged (security checked) or shot.

What about the constitution you say? There won't be any more constitution as separation between Church and State will be gone.

Now look, if all this scares the hell out of you, and well it might, especially those of you who understand the tech and have felt its power, you ought to consider that the problem is not with Scientology but with the Church and the people who are trying to own and be the sole proprietors of Scientology.

THE PROFITEERS OF SPIRITUAL FREEDOM.

It's just like atomic energy and lasers and computers and space travel. All these things are good and are in fact necessary for the salvation of the society, but in the wrong hands, and there are a lot of wrong hands vying to be the wrongest ones around, they are all deadly and can themselves cause the downfall of civilization.

Any item of power in the wrong hands can be used to enslave or destroy a civilization. It is this very fact that the police state criminals use to take that power out of the hands of normal people such as you and I 'who would use it to no good', and put it into their own hands where THEY can use it to no good.

Free Scientology is such an advance, the E-meter possibly rates in importance with fire and the wheel, it just hasn't happened in the accepted scientific, psychological or religious circles. So the established scientific crowd, being unable to swallow their pride or their chagrin, are trying to make nothing of it. They are just playing the game of 'It wasn't invented here, so its no good, and it takes money out of my pocket, so it ought to be illegal (where do I get one?)'

Then you find Galvanic Skin Response Meters popping up everywhere in the psychotherapy scene, although they dare not call them E-meters because that would be giving credit where credit is due, and the term is trademarked anyhow by the RTC to make SURE that credit is NOT given where credit is due.

Without Scientology Technology the Earth is doomed. And this doesn't just affect us here on this planet, but also affects billions of people all over the Galaxy. The civilizations we all came from are

dying for want of this Technology, their fate is Obsidian and Concrete if we don't win and succeed here.

But don't let the bad guys pull you into their army just because things are dire.

Everyone elects a leader when things get scary and desperate, but they often get lead to their own slaughter and not to the freedom they hoped for.

When such a crusade of light gets started, every criminal there is comes out of their hiding place to take over positions of power and influence in the crusading army's hierarchy, and they pass the most horrendous and suppressive laws imaginable solely designed to strengthen their own position at the top, all the while proclaiming that they do it all for the public good and to protect us from the enemy from without AND FROM WITHIN.

They have not the slightest idea about or care for the public good nor for the good of the cause. Their middle name is treason and their first and last names are darkness and deceit.

And if you fall for it, your name is just dumb dead mud.

Do not turn against the tech just because its name is brought low by others.

Fare ye well my friends, I await you ALL on the other side.

Electra Magdalena -----

Homer Wilson Smith This file may be found at [homer@rahul.net](mailto:homer@rahul.net) [ftp.rahul.net/pub/homer/act/EXM68.MEMO](ftp://rahul.net/pub/homer/act/EXM68.MEMO) Posted to usenet newsgroup: alt.clearing.technology